12932

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9728.0	14	Terrill	RoberT		

BORN:DATE: c/ /1594 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 29/Jun/1617 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION: Clothier
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 12/Jun/1643 LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Reading, Berkshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	19456.0	William Tyrrell
MOTHER:	19457.0	MargareT RichmoNd
SPOUSE-1	9729.0	Jane BaldwiN
SPOUSE-1 F	19458.0	RoberT BaldwiN
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	19459.0	JoaN 'Jane' Pigeone

****

CHILD-01	9728.01	JohN	b.) 1618	d.) 1661
CHILD-02	9728.02	RoberT	b.) 1619	d.) 1677
CHILD-03				
CHILD-04	9728.03	Mary	b.) 1621	
CHILD-05	9728.04	Margaret	b.) 1623	
CHILD-06				
CHILD-07	9728.05	RichmoNd	b.) 1624	d.) c.1680
CHILD-08				
CHILD-09	9728.06	JoaN	b.) 1626	d.) 1626
CHILD-10	9728.07	Charles	b.) 1627	d.) 1629
CHILD-11				
CHILD-12	4864.0	William	b.) 1629	d.) 1727
CHILD-13	9728.09	Thomas	b.) 1630	d.) 1630
ILD-14				

****

OMMENT: Probate: 27 Sep. 1643 @ Oxford, England.

9728.10 Timothy b.) 1631 d.) 1656

✓ HUSBAND: Robert TERRELL (AFN:8J3W-W2) Roots 12932/Ancestor 9728.0

BORN: Abt 1594 PLACE: Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 12 Jun 1643 PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
BUR.: 12 Jun 1643 PLACE:
MAR.: 29 Jun 1617 PLACE: St Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng
FATHER: William TYRELL [LORD OF MANOR OF BRUYN]/ (AFN:8J3X-2V)
MOTHER: Margaret RICHMOND (AFN:8J3X-32)
OTHER WIVES:

✓ WIFE: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6) Roots 12933/Ancestor 9729.0

BORN: 1617 PLACE: Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 30 Jan 1661/1662 PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER: Robert BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-MT)
MOTHER: Joan Or Jane PIGEONE (AFN:8J3P-N1)
OTHER HUSBANDS: Richmond TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-H5)

Sex CHILDREN

? 1. NAME: William TERRELL [JR] (AFN:GR2N-16)
BORN: Abt 1599 PLACE: Of,, New Kent, VA
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Martha (AFN:GR2N-5V)
MAR.: PLACE:

✓ 2. NAME: John TERRELL (AFN:8J3W-X7) #12943
BORN: 25 Jun 1618 PLACE: Reading, , , England
M CHR.: 25 Jun 1618 PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
DIED: 13 Mar 1661 PLACE: Reading, Berks., Eng.
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

✓ 3. NAME: Robert TERRELL (AFN:8J3W-ZD) #12934
BORN: 14 Nov 1619 PLACE: Reading, Berks., Eng.
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 26 Oct 1677 PLACE: London, , Eng.
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

✓ 4. NAME: Mari TERRELL (AFN:8J3X-0J) #12948
BORN: 2 Apr 1620 PLACE:
F CHR.: 2 Oct 1621 PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: John MEWE (AFN:K6C7-3L)
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

```
==========================================================================================================
Sex CHILDREN (Continued)
==========================================================================================================
? 5 ✓ NAME: Marie TYROLL (AFN:NJFF-13)
 ---- BORN:  2 Oct 1621        PLACE: St Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng
   F  CHR.:  2 Oct 1621        PLACE: Reading, , , England
      DIED:                    PLACE:
      BUR.:                    PLACE:
      SPOUSE: (Unk) MEW (AFN:P4G0-8S)
      MAR.:                    PLACE:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
  6.  NAME: Margaret TYROLL (AFN:NJFF-28) #12949
 -✓-- BORN: 17 Aug 1623        PLACE: St Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng
   F  CHR.:                    PLACE:
      DIED:                    PLACE:
      BUR.:                    PLACE:
      SPOUSE:
      MAR.:                    PLACE:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
? 7 ✓ NAME: Margaret TERRELL (AFN:8J3X-1P)
 -✓-- BORN: 1623               PLACE:
   F  CHR.:  7 Aug 1623        PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
      DIED:                    PLACE:
      BUR.:                    PLACE:
      SPOUSE: Thomas WARNER (AFN:K6C7-4R)
      MAR.:                    PLACE:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
  8 ✓ NAME: Richmond TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-H5) #12935
 ---- BORN: 17 Oct 1624        PLACE: Reading, England
35 M  CHR.: 17 Oct 1624        PLACE: St. Giles Parish, Reading, Berks., Eng.
      DIED: 1680               PLACE: , , VA.
      BUR.:                    PLACE:
      SPOUSE: Elizabeth  (AFN:8J3P-J8) and 1 Others
      MAR.:                    PLACE:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
  9 ✓ NAME: Joan TERRILL (AFN:K6C5-71)  #12960
 ---- BORN: 1626               PLACE: Reading, , , England
   F  CHR.:  8 Apr 1626        PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
      DIED: 15 Apr 1626        PLACE: Reading, , , England
      BUR.: 15 Apr 1626        PLACE:
      SPOUSE:
      MAR.:                    PLACE:
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 10 ✓ NAME: Charles TERRILL (AFN:K6C5-86)  #12944
 -✓-- BORN: 1627               PLACE: Reading, , , England
   M  CHR.:  9 Nov 1627        PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
      DIED: 28 Sep 1629        PLACE: Reading, , , England
      BUR.: 28 Sep 1629        PLACE:
      SPOUSE:
      MAR.:                    PLACE:
==========================================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number     B=Baptized     E=Endowed     SS=Sealed to Spouse     SP=Sealed to Parents
```

HUSBAND: Robert TERRELL (AFN:8J3W-W2) BORN: Abt 1594
WIFE: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6) BORN: 1617

Sex CHILDREN (Continued)

11 ✓ NAME: Thomas TERRILL (AFN:K6C5-BJ) #12966
---- BORN: PLACE:
M CHR.: Abt 1630 PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: 5 Dec 1630 PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

12 ✓ NAME: Timothy TERRELL (AFN:KWSK-GN) #12947
---- BORN: 1631 PLACE: Reading, , , England
M CHR.: 22 Jun 1631 PLACE: Reading, , , England
DIED: 20 Aug 1656 PLACE: , , England
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Edmond SHEPPARD (AFN:P4HH-OL) and 1 Others
MAR.: 23 Aug 1658 PLACE: Barnstone, Essex, England

? 13 ✓ NAME: Timothy TERRILL (AFN:K6C7-5X)
---- BORN: PLACE:
M CHR.: 24 Jan 1631 PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
DIED: 1660 PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Dorothy COLLARD (AFN:K6C7-64)
MAR.: PLACE:

14 ✓ NAME: William TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-48) Wrong dates #12897
---- BORN: 1656 June 1629 PLACE: , New Kent, VA
M CHR.: 22 Jun 1629 PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
DIED: 1743/1744 PLACE: , New Kent Co., VA
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Susanna WATERS (AFN:8J3P-5F) and 2 Others Should be Martha
MAR.: PLACE:

? 15. NAME: Richmond TERRELL (AFN:GR3S-P9)
---- BORN: Bef 1658 PLACE: Of,, New Kent, VA
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

? 16. NAME: Mary TERRELL (AFN:GR3S-N4)
---- BORN: Abt 1667 PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: Robert TERRELL (AFN:8J3W-W2) BORN: Abt 1594
WIFE: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6) BORN: 1617

OTHER MARRIAGES

WIFE: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6)

SPOUSE: Richmond TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-H5)
✓ MAR.: PLACE: , , , England

CHILD 8: Richmond TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-H5)

SPOUSE: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6)
? MAR.: PLACE: , , , England

CHILD 12: Timothy TERRELL (AFN:KWSK-GN)

SPOUSE: Dorothy COLLARD (AFN:K6C7-64)
✓ MAR.: PLACE:

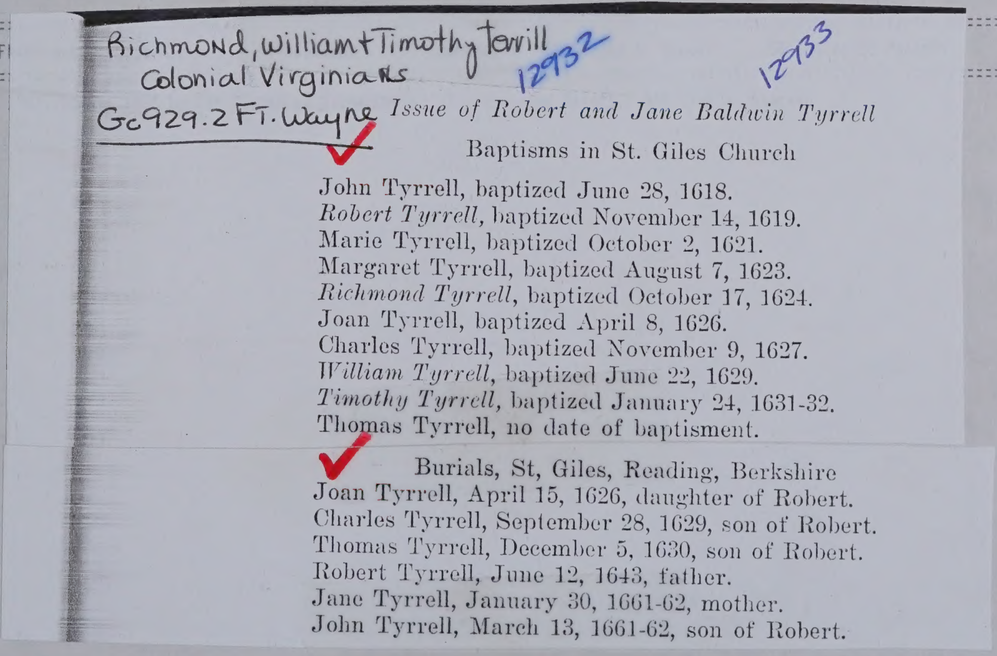
CHILD 14: William TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-48) #12897

SPOUSE: Martha (AFN:K6C7-2F)
? MAR.: PLACE: St. Mary'S, Reading, Berks., Eng.

SPOUSE: Martha (AFN:KWSL-W2)
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AF

Copyright ©



Richmond, William + Timothy Terrill
Colonial Virginians
12932 12933
Gc929.2 FT. Wayne

Issue of Robert and Jane Baldwin Tyrrell

✓ Baptisms in St. Giles Church

John Tyrrell, baptized June 28, 1618.
Robert Tyrrell, baptized November 14, 1619.
Marie Tyrrell, baptized October 2, 1621.
Margaret Tyrrell, baptized August 7, 1623.
Richmond Tyrrell, baptized October 17, 1624.
Joan Tyrrell, baptized April 8, 1626.
Charles Tyrrell, baptized November 9, 1627.
William Tyrrell, baptized June 22, 1629.
Timothy Tyrrell, baptized January 24, 1631-32.
Thomas Tyrrell, no date of baptisment.

✓ Burials, St, Giles, Reading, Berkshire

Joan Tyrrell, April 15, 1626, daughter of Robert.
Charles Tyrrell, September 28, 1629, son of Robert.
Thomas Tyrrell, December 5, 1630, son of Robert.
Robert Tyrrell, June 12, 1643, father.
Jane Tyrrell, January 30, 1661-62, mother.
John Tyrrell, March 13, 1661-62, son of Robert.

ARRIVALS OF TERRELLS IN COLONIAL VIRGINIA

Thomas Terrell, May 18, 1637, bought land from the Crown.

James Terrell, June 12, 1648 (Boston Transcript, February 20, 1918).

Edward Terrell, purchased land November 28, 1656.

Robert Terrell, purchased land November 28, 1656.

Edward Terrell, July 10, 1658.

Richard Terrell ? (Richmond), November 12, 1666.

Robert Terrell, September 20, 1667.

Henry Terrell, September 20, 1667.

William Terrell, September 20, 1667.

Thomas Terrell, November 20, 1678.

William Terrell, February 27, 1670.

Richmond Terrell, 1656.

Richard Terrell, mentioned in York County, December 21, 1657.

Edward Major, 450 acres in upper County of New Norfolk, May 18, 1637, for the transportation of himself, *Thomas Terrell*, Wm. Beates, Wm. Young, Arthur Purnell, John Ripple, Richmond Gregson, Jone Gregson and John Griffyth.

(From "Cavaliers and Pioneers," Vol. I, No. 2, page 81.)

x

Richmond, William + Timothy Terrill: Colonial Virginions

Gc 929.2 Ft. Wayne Lib.

Robert Terrell 9728.02

in Va 1647 York Cty.

citizen & fishmonger of London d.) in London 1677

bequeathed lds in Hampshire - son of Robert Terrell of Tyrrell, of Reading & ggrandson of George Tyrrell of Thorton Hall, Bucks

Some Immigrants to Va.
compiled by W.G. Stanard

Richmond Terrell 9728.05

in Va 1658 New Kent Cty., brother of above Robert.

12897 William Terrell 4864.0

in Va 1670 New Kent Cty., " " " "

Some of these Terrells evidently moved into other colonies.

"At a court Holden at ye house of Mrs. Diana Ffoster the first Munday in Nov. Y day 1693-4.

"Upon petition exhibited to ye court by Mr. John Hunt praying yt Mrs. Ann Durant deliver all Books an writings belonging to ye estate of Mr. William Terrell Disceased. Ordered yt the sd Mrs. Ann Durant doe forthwith deliver to Mr. John Hunt surviving executor of Mr. William Terrells estate."

(Colonial Records of North Carolina, Vol. I, page 399.)

There is a tradition in the Terrell family that Robert Terrell, brother of Richmond and William, was kidnapped by pirates, when a young boy, and brought to Virginia, and that his family knew nothing of his whereabouts until he was grown and made business trips to England.

Belief in the tradition has a solid basis of foundation in the fact that Robert was a man of affairs in Virginia at the age of 28, when he was a witness to a deed in York County, January 24, 1647.

Further evidence of the early advent of the Terrells in Virginia is found in the following note from "County Court Notes", Vol. 4, No. 6, page 43, copied from Old Vol. 5, S. L. O.:

"Mr. Richmond Terrell New Kent cty, 1656. Head rights Richmond Terrell Thomas Elsford Nicholas Jarsey (?) Wm Spillmore (?) Thomas Knight Martha Kirke Israel Hardeman Dorothy Gibson Francis Cole David Causey The Transportation of ROBERT TERRELL Sevrll Tymes."

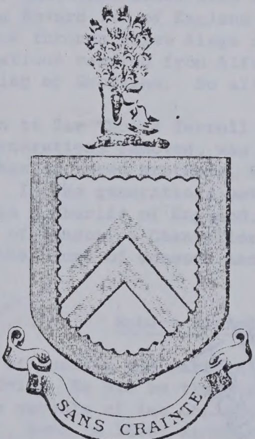
"In York Co., there is a Power of Attorney from Robert Terrell, citizen and fishmonger of London, intending to take a voyage to England, appointing Thomas Williamson his attorney in Virginia."

(Va. Mag. of Hist. and Biog., Vol. 16, page 190, 1905.)

Gc 929.2 T2776b : FT Wayne

Richmond, William and Timothy Terrell

COLONIAL VIRGINIANS



TERRELL

"Theirs were deeds which should not pass away
And names which must not wither."

Compiled by

CELESTE JANE TERRELL BARNHILL

CHAIRMAN OF GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH, EVERGLADES CHAPTER, D. A. R.
MEMBER OF THE COLONIAL DAMES OF AMERICA
MEMBER OF THE VIRGINIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY
MEMBER OF THE INSTITUTE OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY

THE MITCHELL COMPANY
GREENFIELD, INDIANA
1934

15852/16584

Terrell-Nordyke Genealogy : C Clayton Terrell : Ft Wayne
Gc 929.2 T27704t

Terrell Genealogy

1781180

The ancestry of the Terrell family, according to J.H. Terrell of London, England, traces back 443 years before Christ, to Antenor, King of the Cimmerians, of the country now known as Crimea, located along the Black Sea. Among his descendants were Kings of France and Spain, Dukes of Normandy, Counts of Flanders. Fifty-eight generations later appeared Sir Walter de Tirel, who accompanied William the Conqueror in the conquest of England in 1066. A descendant of Sir Walter, fourteen generations later, was Sir Thomas Terrell. Sir Thomas married Anna Marney, who was a direct descendant of William the Conqueror.
(The continuing records of the Terrell ancestry in England were secured by Celeste Terrell Barnhill of Indianapolis, Indiana, from the Heralds College of London, which have been confirmed by the "Order of the Crown".)

The Anna Marney mentioned above also traced back to Joan Plantagenet, who was the daughter of King Edward 1st of England and his wife Eleanor of Castile. King Edward descended back through three Kings of England to Princess Margaret, who in turn, was six generations removed from Alfred the Great. Princess Margaret's husband was Malcolm, King of Scotland. So all of these were our ancestors.

Referring again to Sir Thomas Terrell and Anna Marney, we find that a descendant of them, six generations removed, was Robert Terrell of Reading, England, who in turn was the father of three brothers, Richmond, William and Timothy, who emigrated to Virginia. In the generations between Joan Plantagenet and Robert Terrell of Reading, there was a Sheriff of England, a Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, a Lord Mayor of London, a Chancellor of England, a General in the King's Army, a Speaker of the House of Commons and a Chancellor of the Exchequer.

12932

Robert Terrell of Reading

Robert Terrell of Reading was married in 1617 to Jane Baldwin, daughter of Robert and Joan Baldwin. He was by trade a clothier. He was Councillor of Reading. Robert and Jane were parents of ten children. Our narrative is interested in four of them - Robert Jr., born in 1618; Richmond, in 1624; William, in 1629; and Timothy, in 1631.

12934

Robert Jr.

This son was never married. There is a tradition that he, as a boy, was kidnapped by pirates and carried to Virginia and that his family knew nothing of his whereabouts until he was grown to manhood and had become a sailor making trips to England. At the age of twenty-eight, he was listed as a "man of affairs" in Virginia. He became a ship merchant; a member of the "Fishmongers Company, Merchants of London". Records show he carried on trade with the settlers in Virginia, transporting not only merchandise but immigrants as well. In the records of Charles City County and York County, Virginia (counties near Chesapeake Bay) he witnessed deeds and contracts and was a party to such transactions. These date back to 1646 when he was twenty-eight years of age. He was given power of attorney to collect debts in Virginia by merchants of London. A news item in a London periodical told of his arrival from Virginia and that "he arrived at Dover and lodged in ye home of his brother William, a grocer in Thames Street, and he sayeth his business is in a way of merchandising to and from Virginia." A later news item told again of his arrival and lodging again at his brother's home. He died in 1677 in London.

12935

Richmond

Brother of Robert, Richmond, who was called "The Emigrant", came to Virginia in 1656 at the age of thirty-two. A land-patent entry at Richmond granted him a tract of 640 acres. This patent grant was made in payment for "transporting thirteen persons". He again assisted in bringing other immigrants two years later. For this, he was granted land along the Chickahominy Swamp of 600 acres. He may have operated with his elder brother, Robert, in these crossings. The generous distribution of land in the new world to loyal British subjects was not an uncommon practice. It made Britain's title to the American Colonies more secure.

Richmond's home was in York County, of which Williamsburg was the County Seat. His home was on the south bank of York River. He was an extensive planter, as farmers were then called. His wife was Mary Waters, known by her friends as Lady Mary. Among their descendants was a member of the Virginia Legislature, a judge of the United States Supreme Court and a member of Congress. Descendants are known to have moved to North and South Carolina, Georgia, Kentucky, Tennessee and Ohio.

12947

Timothy

Born in England in 1631, this brother emigrated to Virginia and became the ancestor of a generous line of descendants. Six children and their offspring migrated to Kentucky, Ohio, Missouri, and to states further west. Celeste Barnhill, in her volume on the Terrell Family, lists 351 descendants of Timothy. Three families each had eleven children, two twelve, one thirteen, one fifteen and two sixteen.

?

~~12897~~

William

12946

William, our ancestor, born in 1629, was, in his early life, a grocer in Thames Street. At the age of thirty-six, he crossed the ocean with his eldest brother, Robert. This first journey may have been an adventure to see the new world. At any rate, he returned to England and two years later came again, this time acquiring 100 acres in Hanover County - the county in which the city of Richmond is located. He married Susannah Waters, most certainly after coming to America. No record of her ancestry is known. She was not educated, at least she made her "mark" on legal documents. But evidence shows her to have been a strong and capable character. The name of William rarely appears alone, it is William and Susannah. They both lived to ripe old age, he 98 years. At one time, their land holdings totaled 1500 acres. Their children numbered ten. We find records of eight of them.

12945 (1) Ann married David Lewis, whose father had migrated from Wales. He was close kinsman of Meriwether Lewis - "the explorer" - member of the Lewis and Clark expedition to the north-west.

16729 (2) William Jr. lived in King William County, the county directly east of Hanover. Married in 1717, he had seven children. He died in 1755.

13039 (3) Joel was married to Elizabeth Oxford when he was twenty-one and she sixteen. They had eleven children. He was land owner in Caroline County. This county lay just north of Hanover. (Celeste Barnhill lists 250 of their descendants.)

13041 (4) Henry married Ann Chiles. A second wife was Sarah Woodson. There were ten children. He was by profession a lawyer and also a land owner. In later years this family moved to Campbell County just south of Lynchburg. There was a Quaker Meeting established in the neighborhood called South River. Henry was a charter member. One of Henry and Ann's sons, Henry Jr., married Mary Tyler, the aunt of President John Tyler. Others of the family married into the Moorman, Lynch, Chiles, Butterworth and Johnson families.

13026? (5) Timothy, who settled in North Carolina, was father of fourteen children.

13047 (6) James, who settled in Caroline County, probably in the neighborhood near other members of the family.

13044 (7) John, who settled in North Carolina after selling his land holdings that lay along the Rappadan River.

13037 (8)

David

Ancestor of our line, born 1675; married Agatha Chiles. They both were Quakers with membership at Cedar Creek meeting, located near Golansville, a few miles north of Richmond. David signed the first marriage certificate issued by the Monthly Meeting there. He was listed as a generous contributor to the building of the Meeting House. He was a planter and extensive land owner. In his will, he gave to each of his seven sons 200 acres. During his later years, he freed his slaves. Both David and Agatha were buried in unmarked graves in the Cedar Creek burying ground. David died in 1759 having lived 84 years. His span of life coincided with the original Quaker movement in America. It was only three years before his birth that George Fox had made his American tour through Virginia.

13038

Agatha Chiles

Wife of David, traced back to Walter Chiles, who had come to Virginia in 1637 with his wife and family. Walter became a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses from Charles City County and later from James City County. His son, Walter Jr., also served in the House of Burgesses for five years, when he was appointed with Sir William Berkley, Governor, to act during the recess of the Assembly. Walter Jr. married Mary Page, who was the daughter of Col. John Page. Walter and Mary were parents of John Chiles, who married Mary Boucher. A daughter of this marriage was Agatha, who became the wife of David Terrell Sr. and therefore ancestress of our line.

There were twelve children born to David Sr. and Agatha:

16742 (1) David 2nd, born 1729.

16827 (2) Henry, born 1730 and died 1806. He was a Quaker but was disowned at the age of 26.

16828 (3) Pleasant married Catherine Farrish. They, too, were Quakers. They had nine children. Their granddaughter was the wife of John C. Winston, publisher of Philadelphia. Their great-grandson was the father of Hoge and Katherine Ricks.

DESCENDANTS OF
ROBERT TERRELL of Reading, England m. JANE BALDWIN

Children of Robert and Jane:

1. Robert, Jr.
2. Richmond
3. Timothy
4. WILLIAM m. SUSANNAH WATERS

Children of William and Susannah:

1. Ann m. David Lewis
2. Joel m. Elizabeth Oxford
3. William Jr. m. 1717
4. John
5. Timothy
6. Henry m. Ann Chiles m. Sarah Woodson
7. James
8. DAVID b. 1675, d. 1759, aged 84; m. AGATHA CHILES

Children of David and Agatha:

1. Henry b. 1730, d. 1806
2. Pleasant m. Catherine Farrish
3. Micajah b. 1732 m. Sarah Lynch 1754
4. Chiles, m. Margaret Meriwether
5. Christopher, b. 1747, m. Martha Wilson
6. Millicent, b. 1741, m. Christopher Clark
7. Mary, m. Robert Cobb
8. Ann, m. David Terrell
9. Rachel, m. John Burress
10. Jonathan b. 1755, m. Martha Hunnicutt
11. Susannah m. John Burress
12. DAVID 2nd, d. 1805, age 76; m. 1749 to SARAH JOHNSON, (second wife) Sarah Goode, (third wife) Patty Johnson.

Children of David 2nd and Sarah Johnson:

1. Agatha, b. 1749, m. Mr. Pullman
2. Benjamin, b. 1750, m. Sarah Parrett
3. Edward, b. 1753, m. Mary Johnson
4. Sarah, b. 1755, m. Benjamin Arthur
5. Mary, b. 1757, m. John Richardson
6. Winnifred, b. 1760, m. Edward Woodham
7. Henry, b. 1767, m. Charity Gordon
8. Samuel, b. 1769, m. Nancy Reynolds
9. Susannah, b. 1771, m. Charles Johnson
10. Ann, b. 1773, m. John Fowler
11. DAVID 3rd, b. 1763, d. 1858 aged 93, m. MOLLY ANTHONY, b. 1766, d. 1858

Children of David 3rd and Molly:

1. Christopher, b. 1793, m. Elizabeth Schooley
2. David, b. 1795, m. Hannah Woodmansee
3. Judith, b. 1798, m. Stacey Haines
4. Sarah, m. Jonah Wright
5. Joseph, m. Ann McPherson
6. Mary, m. Samuel Hiatt
7. Elizabeth, m. Solomon Adams
8. PLEASANT, b. 1791, d. 1840, m. 1815 to ESTHER HAINES, d. 1846.

Children of Pleasant and Esther:

1. John b. 1815, d. 1905, aged 86; m. 1839 to Elizabeth Williams
2. David, b. 1820, d. 1909, aged 89; m. 1847 to Mary Jane Evans, d. 1873; (second wife) Elizabeth Bankson.
3. Mary, m. to John Borum
4. Narcissus, m. to Edwin Wright
5. Ruth, m. to Obed Borum.
6. ISRAEL, b. 1818, d. 1906, aged 88; m. SIDNEY HUFF, b. 1827, d. 1902, aged 75.

Children of Israel and Sidney:

1. Allen, b. 1848, d. 1891; m. 1876 to Matilda Conard.
2. Sarah, b. 1852, d. 1933; m. 1872 to Benjamin Trueblood.
3. William, b. 1854; m. Caroline Johnson. (second wife) Adell Marr.
4. Charles, b. 1866, d. 1901; m. 1890 to Anna Mary Harris.
5. Anna, b. 1869, d. 1891.

6.-7-8. Children died in infancy.

9. JAMES, b. 1846, d. 1900, aged 54; m. 1871 to EDITH NORDYKE, b. 1846, d. 1930, aged 84.

Children of James and Edith:

1. Tasso, b. 1873, d. 1936; m. Millie Terrell.
2. Eva, b. 1874, d. 1930; m. Waldo Woody.
3. Bertha, b. 1876, d. 1954.
4. Marianna, b. 1878; m. Alfred Hollowell.
5. Gurney, b. 1880, d. 1958; m. Faith Austin.
6. Clayton, b. 1885; m. Helen Coffin.

* * *

1,397,403
1,395,715

4th of January, 1693. And according to authority cited below, must have been the father of John Willis of the Will of 1762.

Following the deduction of Col. Green, it would seem that the father of William Willis, who married Bridget Robinson, must have been Henry Willis who died before 1689. (See Willis Family Genealogy, page eleven.) This Henry Willis left five children: Francis, William, Susanna, Mary and Alice.

Westmoreland county abounds in records of Willis and kindred families, as do the adjoining counties, and I have no doubt that if a quest were put into the hands of a person of acumen in such matters we might have the consecutive links in the Willis chain.

Sarah Henderson Wiggins.

(To be continued)

TYRRELL

(Contributed by Mrs. Joseph P. Wiggins, Indianapolis, Indiana.

[In 1910 Mr. Joseph Henry Tyrrell, of Castleknock, Twickenham, England, issued a privately printed book on "The Genealogy of Richmond and William Tyrrell or Terrell (descended from the family of Tyrrell of Thornton Hall, Buckinghamshire, England) who settled in Virginia in the seventeenth Century." In this work Mr. Tyrrell stated that George Tyrrell, of Thornton Hall, (died May 10, 1571) had a younger son, William, who was possessed of lands at Ockenden and Bruyn or Brun, Essex, which he alienated, and removed to Reading; that he married a daughter of ——— Richmond *alias* Webb, of Stewley, Bucks, and had issue: Robert (father of the emigrants to Va.), David, Thomas and Francis. It will be noted that three of these sons assigned to William Tyrrell correspond to the brothers named below by Mr. Glencross. Mrs. Wiggins is having investigations made in England and has obtained a copy of the will of Robert Tyrrell, of Reading, father of the emigrants, of the births of his children and other valuable notes from the records.

Mr. J. H. Tyrrell doubtless had reasons for stating that Robert Tyrrell, of Reading was son of William Tyrrell, who was a younger son of George Tyrrell of Thornton: but he does not present the evidence in his book. The next steps for work on this pedigree are to prove that Robert, of Reading, was a son of William and that the latter was identical with William, the younger son of George, of Thornton. The name Richmond borne by a grandson of the William of Mr. Tyrrell's pedigree would indicate the correctness of his statement as to the marriage with a "Richmond, *alias* Webb." It would seem that the wills of this family of Richmond, in Bucks; and the parish register of Stewley might afford valuable information.

In the Va. Magazine of History and Biography, XVI, 190-192, is an abstract of the will of Robert Terrell, of London, brother of the emigrants, and a note on the early members of the family.

We give below an abstract of the will of Robt. Tyrrell or Terrell, Sr., a number of extracts from registers of Reading parishes and an extract from a letter from Mr. Reginald M. Glencross to Mrs. Wiggins. The almost innumerable descendants of the emigrant brothers will be grateful to Mrs. Wiggins for the work she has had done, and all interested in Virginia genealogy will hope that the line may be fully traced. EDITOR.

(Tyrrell Pedigree)

"There were in Berks. two apparently distinct families called Tirrell viz: (a) the T's. of Drayton and Hagborne and (b) those of Reading.

The family to which Richmond T. belonged is (b) and consisted of the descendants of the three brothers Robert (died 1643), David (died 1632) and Francis (died 1638). Of these Robert was the father of the following:

(1) John died unmarried Mar. 1661-2.
(2) Robert died unmarried 1677.
(3) Richmond born 1624 alive 1677.
(4) Charles died a child 1629.
(5) William born 1629, certainly alive 1661-2 and possibly alive 1677 (when his daur. was referred to in Robert's will). He had also, a son William alive 1677.
(6) Timothy born 1631-2, alive 1643 but probably dead by 1661-2.
(1) Mary, born 1621, unmar. in 1643, married by 1661—Mew who was dead by then. She was alive in 1677.
(2) Margaret born 1623, unmar. in 1543, married by 1661-2. Thomas Warner of Sulhamstead Abbotts, Berks., clothworker, at which date they were both alive.
(I do not see where you get "John" for the Christian name of Mary Mew's husband.)

As to my searches I have listed

(1) *Terrill etc. Wills and Admons* 1641-1663 & 1673-95, *P. C. C.* and have examined

1643 Robert T. of Reading.
? 1656 Timothy T. (Hagborne family)

n. 1662 John T. of Reading.
1675 Timothy T. (Bucks family)
1676 Sir John T. (Essex family)
1676 Richard T. of Abingdon Berks.
1677 Robert T. (Reading family)
1679 Thomas T. (Essex family)
1681 Martha T. of Norwich spr.
n. Francis T. of Westminster.
1695 Timothy T. (Reading family)
Timothy T. (Hagborne family)
1698 Francis T. of Reading and again 1703.

(2) *Tirrell etc. Wills and Admons Berks Archd.* 1660-1700 of which I have examined 10 out of 28.

(3) *Mew Wills and Admons* 1641-61 & 1677-1710 of which I have examined 7 out of 20 the only one of possible interest being the Admon. of Henry Mew of St. Botolph Aldersgate London which was granted 27 Jan. 1657-8 to his relict Mary M. I also discovered Will of Mary Mew of same parish widow who died 1693 but she mentions no Tirrell relations.

(4) *Mew Wills & Admons Berks Archd.* to 1710 of no interest.

(5) *ditto Oxford Consist & Archd.* nil.

(6) *Warner Wills and Admons* 1662-7 *P. C. C.*

(7) *ditto* 1660-1710 *Berks Archd.* nil.

The remaining Tirrell Wills in the Berks Archd. Court should be done but the most important work would, in my opinion be going through the registers of St. Giles Reading and possibly St. Leonards in the same town. The clues of Thomas Baldwin and Richard Hunt might also be followed with advantage.

REGINALD M. GLENCROSS."

#12932

WILL OF ROBERT TERRELL, FATHER OF WILLIAM AND RICHMOND THE EMIGRANT.

?

Robert Terrell of Reading in the County of Berks., clothier to the poor of St. Giles Reading 30s—to my son Robert Terrell 150£—to son Richmond Terrell the like sum at age of 21—and to son William Terrell at age of 21—and to son Timothy Terrell at age of 21—to daughter Mary Terrell 150£—to daughter Margaret Terrell 150£ at age of 21—to son John Terrell my racks, furnaces, sheeres, handles, papers & other my shop stuff and implements of clothing and also my great gilte silver bowl—to son Richmond silver wine bowl—to son Robert silver beer bowl—to William and Timothy the silver spoons that were my childrens—to Mary silver and gilt salt—to Margaret trencher salt—my wife Jane to have the custody of all the plate during her widowhood—residue to said wife Jane and son John, joint executors

—overseers brother-in-law Mr. Thomas Baldwin, friend Mr. Richard Stampe and brother-in-law Richard Hunt—(signed) Robert Terrell.
Witnesses: Richard Stampe, Richard Hunt, Thomas Warner.
Dated 8 Jul. 1643 Edmund Wilmer, jun (sc.)

Proved at Oxford 27 Sep 1643 by Jane Terrell, relict, and John Terrell, son.

(Prerogative Court of Canterbury, unregistered will.)

[An abstract sent to Mrs. Wiggins by Mr. Joseph H. Tyrrell, of England, author of "The Tyrrells or Terrells of America.]

of England, author of "The Tyrrells or Terrells of America.]

FROM THE READING REGISTERS.

Reading St. Giles.

C. 1564-99. M. 1564-98. B. 1564-97.

Geoffrey Tyrrall	bapt 12 Dec 1567
Nycholas Tyrrall	bapt 5 Mar 1569-70
Elizabeth Eyrrall	bapt same day
William Turrall—Jane Rychardes	Mar 13 July 1567
Robert Butler of Feltham—Ellinor Tyrrold of Hagburne (*Sic*)	Mar 2 Dec 1596
Elizabeth Tyrrall	bur 6 Apr 1570

C. 1599-1632

William Turroll	bur 28 Aug 1595
Thomas Turrell	bapt 8 Oct 1608
Eliz. Turrell	bapt 13 June 1610
Francis Terell	11 Apr 1613
Francis Turrell	Jan 1614-5
Nicholas son of Francis Tirroll	23 Feb 1616-7
John Terrall son of Robert T.	25 June 1618
David Tyrell son of Francis T.	7 Mar 1618-9
Robert Tyrrell son of Robert T.	14 Nov 1619
Robert Tyrrell son of Francis T.	11 Feb 1620-1
Marie daur. of Robert Terroll	2 Oct 1621
Eliza. Tirroll daur. of Francis	22 June 1623
Margaret Tyrrell daur. of Robert	7 Aug 1623
Richmond Tyrrell son of Robert	17 Oct 1624
John Tyrrell son of Francis	Feb 1625-6
Joan Tyroll daur. of Rob.	5 Apr 1626
Isaac Terrall son of Francis T.	11 Mar 1626-7
Charles Tyroll son of Robt.	9 Nov 1627
John Tyroll son of Francis	28 Sep 1628
Wm Terrell son of Robert	22 June 1629

Marie Tyrrell daur. of Francis	18 Dec 1631
Timothy Terrell son of Robert	24 Jan 1631-2
Mary Mew daur. of Wm	15 Apr 1633

C. 1633-6. M. 1599-1635. B. 1599-1635.

Robert Tyrrall—Jane Baldwin	m. 29 June 1617
Richard Hunt—Anne Baldwyn	20 Apr 1635
Thomas Turrell a child	bur 12 Oct 1608
John Tyrrell son of Francis	bur 26 Mar 1626
Joan Tyroll daur. of Robert	bur 15 Apr 1626
Charles Tyroll son of Robert	bur 28 Oct 1629
Tho. Tyrell son of Robert	bur 5 Dec 1630

Baptisms.

1618 June 25 John Terrell, son of Robert Terrell.
1619 Nov. 14 Robert Tyrell, son of Robert Tyell.
1621 Oct. 2 Marie Tyrell, dau. of Robert Tyrell.
1623 Aug. 7 Margaret Tyrell, dau. of Robert Tyrell.
1624 Oct. 17 Richmond Tyrell, son of Robert Tyrell.
1626 April 5 Joan Tyrell, dau. of Robert Tyrell.
1627 Nov. 9 Charles Tyrell, son of Robert Tyrell.
1629 June 22 William Terrall, son of Robert Terrall.
1623/2 Jan 24 Tymothie Tyrell, son of Robert Tyrell.

Marriages.

1617 June 29 Robert Tyrrall and Jane Baldwin.

Burials.

1626 Apr 15 Joan Tyrell, dau. of Robert.
1629 Sep 28 Charles Tyrell, son of Robert.
1630 Dec. 5 Thomas Tyrell, son of Robert.
1643 June 12 Robert Tyrell. 1661/2 Jan 30 Jane Terrell—wid.
1661/2 Mar 13 John Terrell.

C. 1636-1645. B. 1636-44. No M.

Eliz Terrall daur of Nicholas	bapt 10 Mar 1644-5
John Terrall son of Robert	bapt 12 Nov 1645
David Tyroll son of Francis	bur 2 May 1636
Marie Tyroll daur. of Francis	bur 5 Feb 1636-7
Francis Tyroll	bur 26 Aug 1638
Anne Tyroll wife of Francis	bur 18 Aug 1642

C. M. B. 1646-1660.

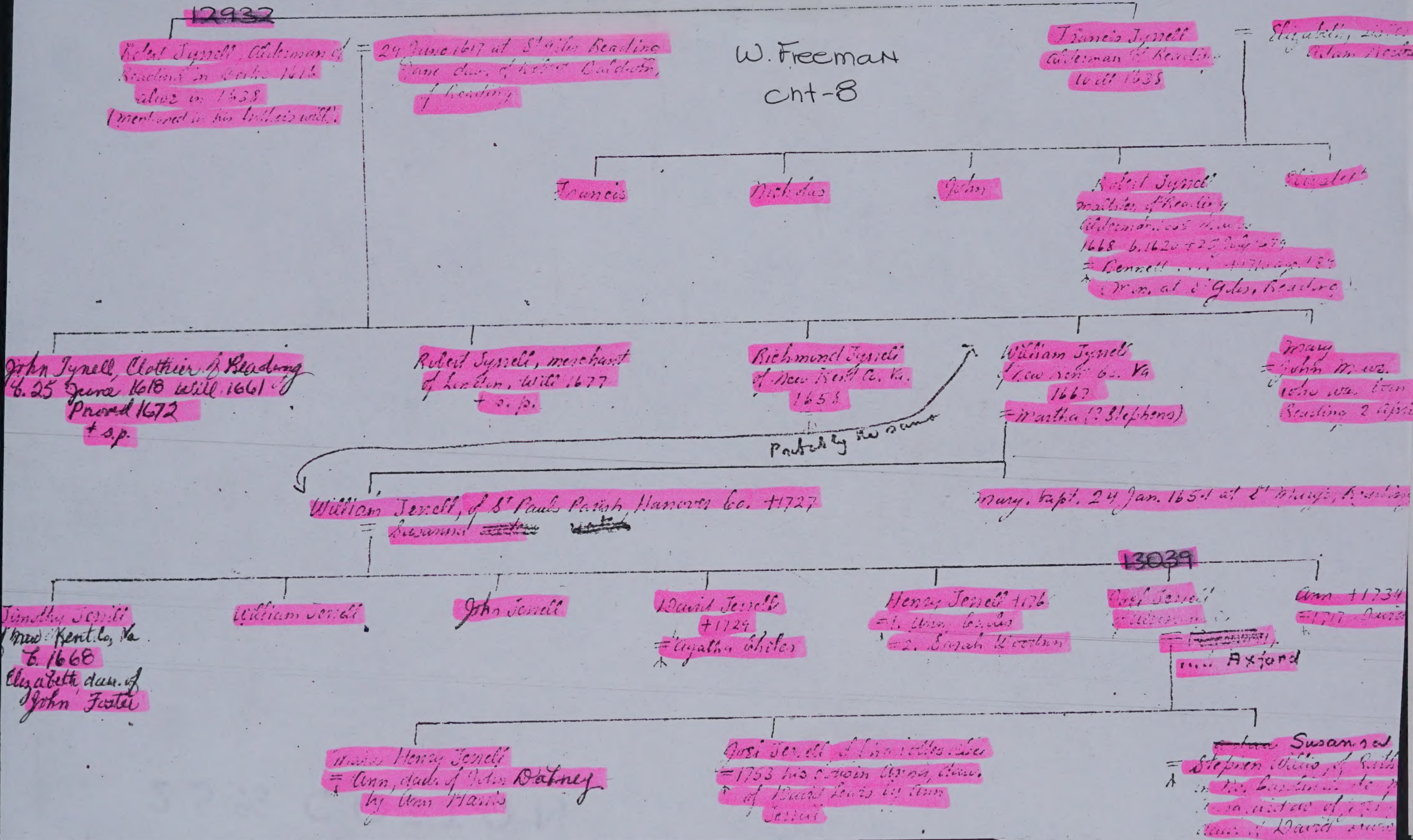
Robert Terrell son of Robert T. born 4 Nov 1647.	Bapt. 15 Dec 1647
Francis Terrell son of Terrell	bapt 25 Mar 1649
Eleanor Terrell daur of Robert	bapt 14 Mar 1649-50
Robert Terrell son of Francis	bapt 4 Feb 1651-2
Bennet Terrell daur. of Robert	bapt 29 Apr 1652
Francis Terrell son of Robert	bap 22 Nov 1654
Elizabeth daur. of Nicholas T.	bapt 14 Oct 1655
Francis Terrell son of Francis	bapt 13 Apr 1657
Ann Terrell daur. of Francis and Ann	bapt 16 Feb 1657-8
Peter Terrell son of Nicholas	bapt 17 Feb 1658-9
Thomas Tirrell son of Robert	bapt 8 Apr 1660
John Terrell—Elizabeth Moore	mar 5 Mar 1656-7
Nicholas Terrell—Margaret Gill	mar 19 Dec 1661
Eliz. Tirrell daur. of Nicholas	bur 8 Feb 1648-9
Eliz. Tirrell wife of Nicholas	bur 29 Mar 1650
Hellen Terrell daur. of Robert	bur 29 Apr 1656
Jane Terrell daur. of Francis	bur 13 Apr 1657
John Terrell	bur 1 Mar 1657-8
Peter Terrell son of Nicholas	bur 9 July 1661

ARRIVALS IN VIRGINIA.

(*Ex Records of Lands Bought from the Crown.*)

Needs to be added.

Thomas Terrell,	immigrant,	18 May, 1637.
James Tyrrill	,,	12 June, 1648.
Katherine Terrell	,,	10 January, 1649.
Edward ,,	,,	and purchaser, 28 November, 1656.
Robert ,,	,,	28 November, 1656.
Edward ,,	,,	10 July, 1658.
Richard Terrill	,,	12 November, 1666.
Hen. Tirrell	,,	20 September, 1667.
Robert ,,	,,	20 September, 1667.
Hen. ,,	,,	20 September, 1667.
William ,,	,,	20 September, 1668.
Ann Terrill	,,	31 May, 1678.
Tho. ,,	,,	20 November, 1678.
William Tyrrell	,,	27 February, 1670.



W. Freeman
cht-8

12932

Robert Tyrrell, Alderman of Reading in Berks 1616 alive in 1638 (mentioned in his brother's will). = 24 June 1617 at St Giles Reading Jane dau. of Robert Baldwin, of Reading

Francis Tyrrell Alderman of Reading Will 1638 = Elizabeth, siste of Adam Ne

Francis

Nicholas

John

Robert Tyrrell maltster of Reading Alderman [illegible] 1668 b. 1620 + 23 July 1679 = Bennett [illegible] 1 Aug 1677 (m. at St Giles, Reading)

Elizabeth

John Tynell, Clothier of Reading b. 25 June 1618 will 1661 Proved 1672 + s.p.

Robert Tyrrell, merchant of London, Will 1677 + s.p.

Richmond Tyrrell of New Kent Co. Va. 1653

William Tyrrell of New Kent Co. Va 1662 = Martha (? Stephens)

Mary = John Mawe who was born Reading 2 Apri

Probably the same

William Terrell, of St Pauls Parish, Hanover Co. +1727 = Susanna ~~[illegible]~~ ~~[illegible]~~

Mary, bapt. 24 Jan. 1651 at St Mary's, Reading

13039

Timothy Terrell of New Kent Co, Va b. 1668 Elizabeth dau. of John Foster

William Terrell

John Terrell

David Terrell +1729 = Agatha Chiles

Henry Terrell +176 =1. Ann Chiles =2. Sarah Woodson

Joel Terrell [illegible] = ~~[illegible]~~ ..... Axford

Ann +1734 =1717 Davis

[illegible] Henry Terrell = Ann, dau. of John Dabney by Ann Harris

Joel Terrell [illegible] =1753 his cousin Anna, dau. of David Lewis by Ann Terrell

~~[illegible]~~ Susanna = Stephen Willis of [illegible] in the Carolinas [illegible] a widow of [illegible] dau. of David [illegible]

#12943

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9728.01	13	Tyrrell			

BORN: DATE: 25 /JUN /1618
CITY: Reading
STATE: England
BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
COUNTY: Berkshire

RELIGION:
MARRIED: / /
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:
CHRISTENED:
LOCATION:

OCCUPATION: Clothier
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 13 /Mar / 1661
LOCATION: Reading, Berkshire, England
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: 13 / Mar / 1661
PLOT:
CEMETERY:
LOCATION: ST. Giles

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Reading, Berkshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1: Oxford, England : 1643
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	9728.0	RoberT Terrell
MOTHER:	9729.0	Jane Baldwin

SPOUSE 1: Never Married.
SPOUSE 1 - F:
SPOUSE 1 - M:
SPOUSE 2:

* * *

CHILD - 1:
CHILD - 2:
CHILD - 3:
CHILD - 4:
CHILD - 5:
CHILD - 6:
CHILD - 7:
CHILD - 8:
CHILD - 9:
CHILD - 10:
CHILD - 11:
CHILD - 12:
CHILD - 13:

1661.—JOHN TYRRELL, of Reading, Clothier. # 12943 (9728.01)

John of
Robert & Jone (Bold[illegible]n)
Tyrrell

Property at Inholmes, Berks, and Eversley, Hants.

Brother Robert and his heirs to have Estate
Uncle Baldwin
Brother Richmond
" William
Sister Mary Mewe
Cousin Robert Tyrrell, of Reading, Maltster

Named in Will.

Proved .1672.

#12934

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9728.02	13	Tyrrell	Robert		

BORN: DATE: 14 / Nov / 1619
CITY: Reading
STATE: England
BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
COUNTY: Berkshire

RELIGION:
MARRIED: / /
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:
CHRISTENED:
LOCATION:

OCCUPATION: Fishmonger + Merchant
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 26 / Oct / 1677
LOCATION: London, Middlesex, England
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: / / 1677
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:
PLOT:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Reading, Berkshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1: London, Middlesex, England
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2: Oxford, England.
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4: York Ct., Virginia in 1667

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	9728.0	Robert Terrell
MOTHER:	9729.0	Jane Baldwin

SPOUSE 1:
SPOUSE 1 - F:
SPOUSE 1 - M:
SPOUSE 2:

Never Married

CHILD - 1:
CHILD - 2:
CHILD - 3:
CHILD - 4:
CHILD - 5:
CHILD - 6:
CHILD - 7:
CHILD - 8:
CHILD - 9:
CHILD - 10:
CHILD - 11:
CHILD - 12:
CHILD - 13:

1885639

Son of Robert + Jone (Baldwin) Terrill

1677.—**Robert Tyrrell**, of London, Merchant. # 12934 (9728.02)

To nephew William, son of brother William, £10.

To niece ...., daughter of brother William, £5.

To brother Richmond, 10s. for a ring; silver cup and three spoons.

To sister Mary Mewe, silver cup.

Lands and Accounts in Virginia, Lands in Hants, Property in St. Nicholas Cole Abbey, London.

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9728.05	13	Terrell	Richmond		

BORN: DATE: 17 / OCT. / 1624
CITY: Reading
STATE: England

BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
COUNTY: Berkshire

RELIGION:
MARRIED: / /
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

CHRISTENED: 17 OCT 1624 @ Reading
LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: c / /1680
LOCATION: Virginia
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: / /
PLOT:
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Reading, Berkshire, England
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1: Oxford, Oxfordshire, England
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2: New Kent. Ct., Virginia
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	9728.0	Robert Terrell
MOTHER:	9729.0	Jane Baldwin
SPOUSE 1:	9728.05A	Elizabeth ?
SPOUSE 1 - F:	9728.05AA	?
SPOUSE 1 - M:	9728.05AB	?
SPOUSE 2:		

****

CHILD - 1:	9728.051	Richmond	b.) 1650	d.) 1743
CHILD - 2:	9728.052	Richmond	b.) 1654	
CHILD - 3:				
CHILD - 4:	9728.053	William	b.) 1656	d.) 1744
CHILD - 5:	9728.054	Robert	b.) 1662	
CHILD - 6:				
CHILD - 7:	9728.055	Timothy	b.) 1668	
CHILD - 8:				
CHILD - 9:				
CHILD - 10:				
CHILD - 11:				
CHILD - 12:				
CHILD - 13:				

Richmond, William + Timothy Terrell : Colonial Virginions

Gc 929.2 T2776b : Ft. Wayne

CHAPTER I

RICHMOND TERRELL

12935

There is a continuous record of Richmond Terrells in York and New Kent Counties from 1656 to 1825. The name is found in several other counties of Virginia in Highland County, Ohio, and N. Carolina, S. Carolina, Georgia, Kentucky and Tennessee.

Parish registers give no records of birth, marriage nor death in which the first Richmond figures. That he was a man of family is proved by court records.

13029

He had a son, Richmond, who m. Catherine Crump, as is evidenced by papers in a chancery suit in Williamsburg. She was the daughter of Robert Crump of New Kent County. After the death of Richmond, she m. James Garnett.

There were probably other children of Richmond Sr., but no record has been found.

He took a prominent place in the affairs of his community from the time of his arrival.

In 1654, he was witness to a deed in York Co. November 28, 1656, he patented 640 acres of land in New Kent Co., Va., and on the same date made a deed to Francis Waring for 500 acres of the last patent, in which he specified that he reserved 100 acres for his brother, William.

"County Court Notes" published December, 1925, lists Richmond Terrell to New Kent Co., 1656, applying for Head Rights land for the transportation of ten persons beside himself but including "ROBERT TERRELL several times."

First Generation

Richmond Terrell, baptized October 17, 1624. There is a tradition in families of his descendants that he m. after coming to Virginia, to Mary Waters, known to her descendants as "Lady Mary" Documentary evidence of this marriage is not found.

Second Generation

Richmond Terrell, son of Richmond, m. Catherine Crump, according to papers in a chancery suit in Williamsburg—Gregory

against Terrell's administrators. She was the daughter of Robert Crump, New Kent Co. She m. the second time to James Garnett. Richmond willed land in New Kent Co., to his grandson, Richmond, who d. 1771.

THIRD GENERATION

Issue of Richmond and Catherine Crump Terrell

15880 Richmond Terrell, of New Kent and Louisa counties, m. Ann Overton, dau. of James Overton, Hanover Co. He d. 1765. His will was proved in Louisa Co., Aug. 12, 1765. Ann Terrell's will was proved in Louisa Co., June 8, 1795.

FOURTH GENERATION

Issue of Richmond and Ann Overton Terrell

✓Elizabeth Terrell, m. Frederick Harris.

✓Ann Overton Terrell, b. Sept. 3, 1748; m. Col. Zachary Lewis, May 8, 1771. He was b. May 6, 1731; d. July 31, 1803. Ann d. May 8, 1803. Will of Col. Lewis dated Feb. 29, 1803 and proved in Spottsylvania Co. He was the son of Zachary and Mary Waller Lewis. His father's will was probated Feb. 4, 1765. (Will Book "D" p. 22.) Records show that Col. Lewis was made Capt. of a company in 1758, and that he was an officer in the Revolution.

✓Mary Overton Terrel, b. May 22, 1750; m. 1769 to Garrett Minor; d. Oct. 30, 1830.

✓Rebecca Terrell, m. Nicholas Weriwether, Jr.

✓Barbara Terrell, m. Peter Fontaine, son of Capt. Aaron Fontaine. He was Rector of Westover Parish for 40 years.

✓Richmond Terrell. No record of marriage. His will was proved in Louisa Co., Va., Nov. 1771.

✓James Terrell

✓Samuel Terrell made a will in 1796, naming his brother William's sons, Richmond and James, his brother, Richard, sisters, Ann, Mary, Rebecca, and Barbara, but no mention of Elizabeth. The will was proved Feb. 2, 1796.

✓Richard Terrell, m. 1st Lucy Carr, 2nd Sallie Overton. Lucy Carr Terrell was a sister of Peter Carr whose will, dated Jan. 14, 1815, leaves mourning rings with locks of hair in them, to Martha, Lucy Ann, Virginia and Mary Jane Terrell, daughters of his deceased sister, Lucy.

✓William Terrell, m. Martha (Patsy) Winston, William conveyed land devised to him by his grandfather, Richmond Terrell, to Cleavers Duke, Louisa Co., Sept. 30, 1776.

15395 15886

FIFTH GENERATION

✓*Issue of Col. Zachary and Ann Overton Terrell Lewis*

Ann Overton Lewis, b. April 23, 1772; m. July 28, 1795 to Dr. James Scott.

Dr. Richmond Lewis, b. Mar. 14, 1774; m. 1st. Elizabeth Travers Daniel, sister of Peter V. Daniel, one of the Judges of the U. S. Supreme Court. m. 2nd, Margaret Richardson. He had a son named John Zachary Lewis. Dr. Lewis was a surgeon in the U. S. Army of 1812; d. July 31, 1831.

Cadwallader Lewis, b. Nov. 25, 1776; d. Feb. 4, 1796. n. m.

Mary Waller Lewis, b. Apr. 10, 1779; m. John Hill, Hillsboro, Va.

Hulda Fontaine Lewis, b. Feb. 4, 1781; m. Sept. 23, 1802 to Waller Holliday, and had John Lewis Holliday who was a member of the Va. legislature; also Alexander Holliday, who was a member of Congress. She d. Oct. 26, 1863.

John Lewis, b. Feb. 25, 1784; m. Nov. 21, 1808 to Jean Wood Daniel, dau. of Travers Daniel; d. in Frankfort, Ky., Aug. 15, 1858. He had children.

Eliza Lewis, b. May 27, 1786; m. Walter Raleigh Daniel; d. 1816.

William Lewis, b. Aug. 20, 1788. d. y.

Rev. Addison Murdock Lewis, b. Sept. 26, 1789; m. 1st 1810 to ———Billingslea; 2nd Mar. 2, 1821 to Sarah Ann Minor. (See "Genealogy of the Lewis Family").

✓ *Issue of Richard and Lucy Carr Terrell*

Mary Jane Terrell, Bapt. July 17, 1793.

Martha Terrell.

Lucy Ann Terrell.

Virginia Terrell.

✓*Issue of Garrett and Mary Overton Terrell Minor*

Patsy Minor, m. Robert Quarles and—Hall; d. in St. Louis.

Ann Minor, b. Dec. 14, 1771; m. 1st July 27, 1791 to Thomas Meriwether, b. Apr. 24, 1763; d. Sept. 21, 1802, in Louisa Co., Va. Ann m. 2nd, John Brockman.

Rebecca Minor, m. John Quarles, brother of Robert.

Elizabeth Minor, m. Stephen Crutchfield; d. 1861.

Garrett Minor, Jr., m. Eliza McWilliams; lived in Fredericksburg, Va.

Sarah Minor, m. David Watson, Louisa Co., Va.

Mary Minor, m. Garland Anderson, Louisa Co., Va.; moved to Ky.

Peter Minor, b. June 3, 1783; m. Lucy Walker Gilmer; d. 1827.

windows. tada. wav

today. wav.

creat new window

New

pgm grp. new win

within '' in win

C:/windows/scrant.exe } copy to 1.4 disk

To run kidpix

- go to dos, boot in standard mode

C:/kidpix/kidpix

C:/raptor/rap

C:/Jazz/Jazz

Dr. James Minor, b. June 30, 1785; m. Polly Watson.
Louisa Minor, m. Elijah Hutchinson.
Samuel Overton Minor, b. 1790; m. Lydia Laura Lewis; d. in Lincoln Co., Mo., Aug. 30, 1838 (See "Wm. & Mary Quarterly," Vol. 9, pp. 180-181).

✓ *Issue of Nicholas and Rebecca Terrell Meriwether*

Ann Meriwether, m. Nicholas Hunter.
Walker Gilmer Meriwether, b. Feb. 9, 1794.

✓ *Issue of William and Patsy Winston Terrell*

Richmond Terrell, m. Sally Meriwether Overton.
James. Terrell.
Eleanor Terrell.
Rebecca Terrell.
Nancy Terrell.
Emily Terrell, m. Daniel F. Carr.
Martha Terrell, m. Samuel H. Royall.
Lucy Terrell.
Mary Terrell.
Dorothy Terrell.
Melvina Terrell.

15949 SIXTH GENERATION 15948

✓ *Issue of Col. Stephen and Elizabeth Minor Crutchfield*

Sara Eliz. Crutchfield, b. 1816; m. John James Young, Fredericksburg, Va.; d. 1861.

✓ *Issue of Richmond and Sallie Meriwether Overton Terrell*

Richmond Crump Terrell, m. 1st Fanny Christian; 2nd, Lucy Jane Gillispie; 3rd, Cordelia Chiles.
William Terrell, m. Margaret Rogers.

SEVENTH GENERATION

✓ *Issue of Richmond Crump and Fanny Christian Terrell*

Ann Terrell, m. William Collier Christian.
Eliza Terrell, m. Jasper Clayton.
Edward Terrell, n. m.
Richmond Henry Terrell, b. Sept. 15, 1820; m. 1st, Margaret B. Crump who d. Oct. 8. 1852; 2nd, Molly Elizabeth Parish, Fluvanna Co., Va., Aug., 1858. He d. Jan. 8, 1898.

✓ *Issue of Richmond Crump and Lucy Jane Gillispie Terrell*

William Crump Terrell, m. Miss N. W. King.

Dr. James Minor, b. June 20, 1783; m. Polly Watson.
Louisa Minor, m. Elijah Hutchinson.
Samuel Overton Minor, b. 1793; m. Lydia Laura Lewis; d. in Lincoln Co., Mo., Aug. 30, 1858 (See "Wm. & Mary Quarterly," Vol. 9, pp. 180-181).

Issue of Nicholas and Rebecca Terrell Meriwether

Ann Meriwether, m. Nicholas Hunter.
Walker Gilmer Meriwether, b. Feb. 9, 1791.

Issue of William and Patsy Minor Terrell

Richmond Terrell, m. Sally Meriwether Overton.
James Terrell.
Eleanor Terrell.
Rebecca Terrell.
Nancy Terrell.
Emily Terrell, m. Daniel F. Carr.
Martha Terrell, m. Samuel H. Royall.
Lucy Terrell.
Mary Terrell.
Dorothy Terrell.
Melvina Terrell.

SIXTH GENERATION

Issue of Col. Stephen and Elizabeth Minor Crutchfield

Sara Eliz. Crutchfield, b. 1810; m. John James Young, Fredericksburg, Va.; d. 1861.

Issue of Richmond and Sallie Meriwether Overton Terrell

Richmond Crump Terrell, m. 1st Fanny Christian; 2nd Lucy Jane Gillespie; 3rd, Cordelia Childs.
William Terrell, m. Margaret Rogers.

SEVENTH GENERATION

Issue of Richmond Crump and Fanny Christian Terrell

Ann Terrell, m. William Collier Christian.
Eliza Terrell, m. Jasper Clayton.
Edward Terrell, n. m.
Richmond Henry Terrell, b. Sept. 13, 1830; m. 1st, Margaret B. Crump who d. Oct. 8, 1853; 2nd, Molly Elizabeth Parish, Fluvanna Co., Va., Aug., 1858. He d. Jan. 8, 1898.

Issue of Richmond Crump and Lucy Jane Gillespie Terrell

William Crump Terrell, m. Miss N. W. King.

✓ *Issue of John James and Sarah Elizabeth Crutchfield Young*

Susan Smith Young, m. Charles de Fericene (?).

EIGHTH GENERATION

✓ *Issue of William Crump and N. W. King Terrell*

Myreth Terrell.
Eva Maud Terrell.
Pearl Terrell.
W. Blair Terrell.
Edwin R. Terrell.
Lawrence D. Terrell.

✓ *Issue of Richmond Henry and Molly Elizabeth Parish Terrell*

Ann Eliza Terrell, m. Cassius C. Mauck.
Margaret Virginia Terrell, 1850, Edwin M. Hughes.
William Gordon Terrell, m. Jessie Martin.
Charles Parish Terrell, m. Ella Simpson.
George Edward Terrell, m. Mattie May.
Henry Crump Terrell, b. April 4, 1853; m. Nov. 4, 1879 to Ann Haxall.

NINTH GENERATION

✓ *Issue of Henry Crump and Anna Haxall Terrell*

Henry Haxall Terrell, b. Oct. 7, 1880; d. 1881.
Ann Terrell, Jan. 12, 1882; m. Hamilton S. Neale.
Philip Agustus Haxall Terrell, b. Dec. 12, 1883; m. Aug. 30, 1919 to Eleanor Clements.

There are some descendants of Richmond Terrell in Virginia and other southern States to this day. William, his brother, settled in St. Paul's Parish, Hanover County, Virginia; both he and his wife were members of the Established (Episcopal) Church.

Some considerable information as to the American family may be gleaned from a pamphlet compiled, and issued, in 1909 by the late Hon. Edwin H. Terrell, of San Antonio, Texas.

卌 Conflict
1.) J H Terrill of England says William
?   says " William

0

;4 ① Tyrell - Terrell - Terrill Family (Gc 929.2 T27707e)
Eckhardt, U.L. ; Eckhardt, W.R.Jr ;

12985

#1 → [redacted] Richmond Terrill p36
- 640 acres in New Kent on S.W. side of York River
on Nov. 28 1658
- 600 acres on Chickahominy Riv. in New Kent
on Feb 6, 1670

" #2 Richmond above had brother William
William baptized Reading, England 6/22/1629
" w/ brother Robert arrive in Va. 1667
" brother Richmond arrived later.
" m/ Susannah Walers dau. of Sir John Walers of England.
" + Susannah lived in Hanover Cty., Va.
" died c. 1727 at age 98. his w/ Susannah. children were

12935

p35
1. William Jr. d.) 1758 Hanover Cty. Va.
2. Joel Sr. d.) " Richmond " "
m.) Sarah Oxford.
3. Anne b.) 1692 m.) David Lewis.
✓4. David d. 1759 Caroline Cty. Va m.) Agatha Chiles.
5. Henry d. 1760 " " " m.) Annie Chiles.
p35 (#3) ← 6. Timothy d. 1763 Orange Cty Va. m.) Elizabeth Foster.
7. James d.) ca 1772 Caroline Cty. Va.
8. John d.) ca 1785 Franklin Cty. N.C.

Do William & Richmond both have Timothy's ?

p364

Glassell Family of Scotland & Virginia

Walter Holladay b.) 8/17/1776 Spottsylvania Cty. Va.
d.) 8/27/1860 'Prospect Hill' " " "
Lawyer admitted 6/12/1801
m.) Huldah Fontain Lewis b.) 2/4/1781
#15924
d.) 10/25/1863
author of "The Boy & the Butterfly"
↳ dau. of Col. Zachary Lewis & Ann Overton Terrill.
b 1748

Richmond 9728.0 + Jane Baldwin > Richmond b.1650 > Richmond b. ? > → Ann Overton Terrill

p30

Zachary Lewis b.) 5/6/1731 d.) 7/21/1803 m.) 5/8/1771
to Ann Overton Terrill

---

p384

Nicholas Hunter b.) 1/9/1765 m.) 1812 Ann Merriwether
dau of Nicholas & Rebecca (Terrell) Meriwether.
childen: Laura m. Peter Carr
Susan m. Peter Minor
Eliza m. Capt Thomas Griffin Buchanan CSA
James Minor

---

p385

Ann Overton Terrill dau. of Richmond Terrill &
Ann Overton
↳ dau of William Overton

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. ______ on chart no. ______

AFN=Ancestral File Number

12935
1 ✓ Richmond TERRELL
AFN: 8J3P-H5
BORN: 17 Oct 1624
Reading, England
MAR.:
DIED: 1680
, , VA.

SPOUSE
Elizabeth
AFN: 8J3P-JB
BORN: Abt 1631
DIED:

✓ 2 Robert TERRELL
AFN: 8J3W-W2
BORN: Abt 1594
Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
MAR.: 29 Jun 1617 .
St Giles, Reading,B, Eng
DIED: 12 Jun 1643
St. Giles, Reading,, Eng.

✓ 3 Jane BALDWIN
AFN: 8J3P-P6
BORN: 1617
Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
DIED: 30 Jan 1661/1662
St. Giles, Reading,, Eng.

✓ 4 TYRELL [LORD OF MANOR OF BRUYN]
AFN: 8J3X-2V
BORN: 1552
Of Reading,B, England
MAR.: 1590
DIED: Aug 1595
Reading,B, England

12939
✓ 5 Margaret RICHMOND
AFN: 8J3X-32
BORN: Abt 1570
Of Stewly,B, England
DIED:

✓ 6 Robert BALDWIN
AFN: 8J3P-MT
BORN: Abt 1573
, , , Eng
MAR.: 5 Oct 1590
Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
DIED: 10 Jun 1643

✓ 7 Joan Or Jane PIGEONE
AFN: 8J3P-N1
BORN: Abt 1575
, , , Eng
DIED:

✓ 8 George TYRRELL
AFN: R1X0-1W
BORN: 1549
Thornton,S,, England
MAR.:
DIED: 16 May 1571
Of Bruyn, Essex, England

✓ 9 Eleanor Or Elizabeth MONTAGUE
AFN: GR2N-BQ
BORN: Abt 1530
, , Eng.
DIED:

10 William RICHMOND
AFN: K6C7-VK
BORN: Abt 1530
Of Stewkley Gran,B, Eng.
MAR.:
DIED:

11 Marjory CHOKE
AFN: K6C7-WQ
BORN: Abt 1530
Of Shelborne,W, Eng.
DIED:

12
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

13
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

14
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

15
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

✓ 16 Humphrey TYRELL
AFN: GR2N-F8
BORN: Abt 1500

✓ 17 Jane INGLETON
AFN: 8J3X-8W
BORN: Abt 1524

✓ 18 E MONTAGUE [SIR KNIGHT]
AFN: GR2N-L4
BORN: Abt 1500

✓ 19 Helen ROPER
AFN: GR2S-W7
BORN: Abt 1529

20
AFN:
BORN:

21
AFN:
BORN:

22
AFN:
BORN:

23
AFN:
BORN:

24
AFN:
BORN:

25
AFN:
BORN:

26
AFN:
BORN:

27
AFN:
BORN:

28
AFN:
BORN:

29
AFN:
BORN:

30
AFN:
BORN:

31
AFN:
BORN:

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

```
===============================================================================================
✓HUSBAND: Richmond TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-H5)
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN: 17 Oct 1624          PLACE: Reading, England
CHR.: 17 Oct 1624          PLACE: St. Giles Parish, Reading, Berks., Eng.
DIED: 1680                 PLACE: , , VA.
BUR.:                      PLACE:
MAR.:                      PLACE:
FATHER: Robert TERRELL (AFN:8J3W-W2)
MOTHER: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6)
OTHER WIVES: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6)
===============================================================================================
✓WIFE: Elizabeth  (AFN:8J3P-JB)
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN: Abt 1631             PLACE:
CHR.:                      PLACE:
DIED:                      PLACE:
BUR.:                      PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:
===============================================================================================
Sex  CHILDREN
===============================================================================================
 1✓ NAME: Richmond II TERRELL twin] (AFN:NJF8-1D)
---- BORN: Abt 1650         PLACE:
 M   CHR.:                  PLACE:
     DIED:                  PLACE:
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                  PLACE:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 2✓ NAME: Richmond II TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-KH)
---- BORN: 1650             PLACE: , , Virginia
 M   CHR.:                  PLACE:
     DIED: 1743             PLACE: , Louisa County, Virginia
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Susannah WATERS (AFN:LQHP-SP)
     MAR.:                  PLACE:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 3✓ NAME: Richmond TERRILL (AFN:K6C6-F6)
---- BORN: Abt 1654         PLACE: , , VA.
 M   CHR.:                  PLACE:
     DIED:                  PLACE:
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Catherine CRUMP (AFN:K6C6-GC)
     MAR.:                  PLACE:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 4✓ NAME: William TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-48)
---- BORN: 1656             PLACE: , New Kent, VA
 M   CHR.: 22 Jun 1629      PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
     DIED: 1743/1744        PLACE: , New Kent Co., VA
     BUR.:                  PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Susanna WATERS (AFN:8J3P-5F) and 2 Others
     MAR.:                  PLACE:
===============================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number     B=Baptized     E=Endowed     SS=Sealed to Spouse     SP=Sealed to Parents
```

HUSBAND: Richmond TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-H5) BORN: 17 Oct 1624
WIFE: Elizabeth (AFN:8J3P-J8) BORN: Abt 1631

Sex CHILDREN (Continued)

5. ✓ NAME: Timothy TERRELL (AFN:LQHP-V2)
---- BORN: 1658 PLACE:
/ M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

6. ✓ NAME: Timothy TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-LN)
---- BORN: Abt 1658 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

? 7. NAME: William TERRELL (AFN:LQHP-W7)
---- BORN: 1659 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 1743 PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

8. ✓ NAME: Robert TERRELL (AFN:P4G0-90)
---- BORN: Abt 1662 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Mary (UNK) (AFN:P4G0-B5)
MAR.: PLACE:

9. ✓ NAME: Timothy TERRILL (AFN:26KZ-FG)
---- BORN: Abt 1665 PLACE: , New Kent Co., VA
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE: , Orange Co., Virginia
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Elizabeth FOSTER (AFN:26KZ-GM)
MAR.: Mar 1686 PLACE: , New Kent, VA.

10. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: Richmond TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-H5) BORN: 17 Oct 1624
WIFE: Elizabeth (AFN:8J3P-JB) BORN: Abt 1631

OTHER MARRIAGES

HUSBAND: Richmond TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-H5)

? SPOUSE: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6)
MAR.: PLACE: , , , England

CHILD 4: William TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-48)

? SPOUSE: Martha (AFN:K6C7-2F)
MAR.: PLACE: St. Mary'S, Reading, Berks., Eng.

? SPOUSE: Martha (AFN:KWSL-W2)
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

Genealogies of Virginia Families Vol IV Neville - Terrill

p817

#12935

"The first mention I have seen of this family was in the York records, where Richmond Terrill appears about 1660 as a witness to a paper. He settled in that part of York formed in 1658, called New Kent county, and there is among the Adams MSS. in the Virginia Historical Society a deed by Richmond Terrill to Henry Wyatt for 600 acres, joining the land of Mr. George Smith, dated April 29, 1670. The deed reserves "100 acres formerly given ~~to~~ unto my brother, William Terrill, and since by him sold to Francis Warina."

#12897

Genealogies of Virginia Families Vol IV Neville-Terrill

(grandson of Richmond)

~~p187~~ p 817 ↗ 15880

Richmond Terrill, of St. Martins parish, Louisa county died about 1765. He married Ann Overton, daughter of Captain James Overton, of Hanover. He had issue: Daughters: Elizabeth Harris, Anna Terrill, Mary Overton Terrill (born May 2 1750, died Oct. 30 1830), Barbara Terrill and Rebecca Terrill, and sons Richmond, James, William, Richard & Samuel Terrill. See will proved in Louisa Aug 12, 1765. His wife Anna Terrill, died in 1790, when in her will she names sons Samuel + Richard, and daughter Barbara Meriwether.

↳ Rebecca 'Becky' ?

Genealogies of Virginia Families Vol IV Neville-Terrill

15880 (grandson of Richmond, the immigrant)

~~p187~~ p817

In Louisa county there is a deed, dated June 7, 1764, from Richmond Terrill, of New Kent county to his son, Richmond Terrill of Louisa county of all his lands in Hanover + Louisa. This Richmond Terrill, of New Kent, who was perhaps a grandson of the first named Richmond, must have been quite an old man at this time, as in 1748 Richmond Terrill, of Louisa, planter made a deed to Bartelott Anderson, of Hanover, attorney-at-law.

Genelogies of Virginia Families: Vol. IV Neville-Terrill

~~p187~~ p 817
In the Goochland Parish Register, kept by Rev. Mr. Douglas, is a record of the children of Aaron Fontoine and Barbara Terrill. #15889

Genealogies of Virginia Families: Vol IV Neville-Terrill

~~p187~~ p817 ↗ 15890
In 1771 died Richmond Terrill, who was probably the son Richmond mentioned in the will of Richmond Terrill above named. His death was referred to in a letter of Richard Adams dated in August 1771
"Died, within a few days, Mr. Francis Jerdone & Mr. Richmond Terrill, my old friends, which will be some loss to me."

Genealogies of Virginia Families: Vol IV Neville-Terrill

~~p187~~ p817 #15894
On September 30, 1776; William Terrill, of Louisa conveyed land to Clevears Duke, devised by his grandfather Richmond, Terrill.

Genealogies of Virginia Families: Vol IV Neville-Terrill

#15892

~~p187~~ p818
Samuel Terrill, (William his brother) made his will in Louisa in 1796 and names his brother William's two sons Richmond + James brother Richard Terrill, sister Ann Lewis, Mary Overton Minor (wife of Garret Minor), Barbara Fontoine (wife of Aaron Fontoine), and Becky Meriwether (wife of Nicholas Hunter Meriwether)

LAND GRANTS.

12935 ✓ Richmond Terrell, 640 acres in New Kent on the S.W. side of York River.—28 November, 1658.

12935 ✓ Richmond Tirrell, 600 acres on Chickahominy River in New Kent.—8 February, 1670.

13028 # ~~[illegible]~~ – Robert Tirrell, 170 acres in St. Stephen's Parish, New Kent, on the north side of Mattapony River.—20 April, 1682.

Need to be added

13023 Mrs. Elizabeth Terrell and Thomas Correll, 720 acres in New Kent, on the south side of York River.—20 November, 1683.

13028(?) Robert Terrell, 63 acres in Middlesex, on a branch of Parrott's Creek.—24 October, 1701.

William Terrell, 300 acres on the S.E. side of Pole Cat Swamp, King William County.—16 June, 1714.

William Terrell, 100 acres on the N. side of Pamunkey, in King William County.—22 March, 1715.

William Terrell, 400 acres on a fork of Pole Cat Swamp.—31 October, 1716.

William Terrell and Robert Chandler, 300 acres on a fork of Pole Cat Swamp.—1 April, 1717.

12946+16729 William Terrell and his son William, 400 acres on Pole Cat Swamp.—18 March, 1718.

William Tyrrell, Jun., 174 acres on Pole Cat Swamp.—12 July, 1718.

William Terrell, of New Kent, 400 acres on Pole Cat Swamp.—22 January, 1718.

13039 Joel Terrell, of King William, 400 acres in St. Margaret's Parish, King William.—9 July, 1724.

William Terrell, Sen., of New Kent, 220 acres on Pole Cat Swamp—22 January, 1718.

William Terrell, of King William, 237 acres on Pole Cat Swamp, St. Margaret's Parish.—22 February, 1724.

12946 William and Susanna Terrell, by deed dated 16 March, 1725, conveyed 400 acres of land in King William County, to their son Henry.

12650. Joseph Terrell, of New Kent, 400 acres in Hanover County.—7 September, 1729.

John Terrell, of Caroline County, 400 acres in Spotsylvania County, on the north side of Rapidan River.—28 September, 1730.

Richmond Terrell, 450 acres in Hanover.—12 April, 1732.

12935 Richmond Terrell, of New Kent, by deed dated 29 April, 1670, conveyed 600 acres to Henry Wyatt. The deed reserves "100 acres

formerly given unto my brother William Terrell, and since sold by him to Francis Waring."

Genealogy of Virginia Fomilies Vol IV N-TE
15880

TERRILL FAMILY.

The first mention I have seen of this family was in the York records, where Richmond Terrill appears about 1660 as a witness to a paper. He settled in that part of York formed in 1658, called New Kent county, and there is among the Adams MSS. in the Virginia Historical Society a deed by Richmond Terrill to Henry Wyatt for 600 acres, joining the land of Mr. George Smith, dated April 29, 1670. The deed reserves "100 acres formerly given unto my brother, William Terrill, and since by him sold to Francis Waring."

In Louisa county there is a deed, dated June 7, 1764, from Richmond Terrill, of New Kent county, to his son, Richmond Terrill, of Louisa county, of all his lands in Hanover and Louisa. This Richmond Terrill, of New Kent, who was perhaps a grandson of the first-named Richmond, must have been quite an old man at this time, as in 1748 Richmond Terrill, of Louisa, planter, made a deed to Bartelott Anderson, of Hanover, attorney-at-law.

Richmond Terrill, of St. Martin's Parish, Louisa county, died about 1765. He married Ann Overton, daughter of Captain James Overton, of Hanover. He had issue: Daughters Elizabeth Harris, Anna Terrill, Mary Overton Terrill (born May 2, 1750; died October 30, 1830), Barbara Terrill and Rebecca Terrill, and sons Richmond, James, William, Richard and Samuel Terrill. See will proved in Louisa, August 12, 1765. His wife, Anna Terrill, died in 1790, when in her will she names sons Samuel and Richard, and daughter Becky Meriwether.

In the Goochland Parish Register, kept by Rev. Mr. Douglas, is a record of the children of Aaron Fontaine and Barbara Terrill. related to Kay Blanche Tankersly (O'Bannon desc.)

In 1771 died Richmond Terrill, who was probably the son Richmond mentioned in the will of Richmond Terrill above named. His death was thus referred to in a letter of Richard Adams, dated in August, 1771.

"Died, within a few days, Mr. Francis Jerdone and Mr. Richmond Terrill, my old friends, which will be some loss to me."

On September 30, 1776, William Terrill, of Louisa, conveyed land to Clevears Duke, devised by his grandfather, Richmond Terrill.

Genealogy of Virginia Families Vol IV N-Te
15885

TERRILL FAMILY (1)

The first mention I have seen of this family was in the York records, where Richmond Terrill appears about 1660 as a witness to a paper. He settled in that part of York formed in 1654, called New Kent county, and there is among the Adams MSS. in the Virginia Historical Society a deed by Richmond Terrill to Henry Wyatt for 100 acres, joining the land of Mr. George Smith, dated April 28, 1670. The deed reserves "100 acres formerly given unto my brother, William Terrill, and since by him sold to Francis Waring."

In Louisa county there is a deed, dated June 7, 1743, from Richmond Terrill, of New Kent county, to his son, Richmond Terrill, of Louisa county, of all his lands in Hanover and Louisa. This Richmond Terrill, of New Kent, who was perhaps a grandson of the first-named Richmond, must have been quite an old person at this time, as in 1743 Richmond Terrill, of Louisa, planter, made a deed to Samuel Overton, of Hanover, whose brother-in-law.

Richmond Terrill, of St. Martin's Parish, Louisa county, died about 1765. He married Ann Overton, daughter of Captain James Overton, of Hanover. He had issue: Daughters Elizabeth Harris, Anne Terrell, Mary Overton Terrell (born May 8, 1760, died October 30, 1850), Barbara Terrell and Rebecca Terrell, and sons Richmond, James, William, Robert and Samuel Terrell. His will proved in Louisa, August 12, 1765. His wife, Anne Terrill, died in 1790, when in her will she names [illegible] Thomas and husband and daughter Judy Merriwether.

In the Fredericksville Parish Register kept by the Rev. Mr. Douglas is a record of the children of [illegible]

[illegible] related to Cary Blanche Terkasly (Clement) also.

In 1777 died Richmond Terrill, who was probably the son Richmond mentioned in the will of Richmond, senior, already named. His death was thus referred to in a letter of Richard Adams, dated in August, 1777:

"Since writing a few days, Mr. Francis Jerdone and Mr. Richmond Terrill, my old friends, which will be some loss to me."

On September 20, 1783, William Terrill, of Louisa, conveyed land in [illegible] devised by his grandfather, Richmond Terrill.

Samuel Terrill, his brother, made his will in Louisa in 1796, and names his brother William's two sons, Richmond and James—brother Richard Terrill, sister Ann Lewis, Mary Overton Minor (wife of Garrett Minor), Barbara Fontaine (wife of Aaron Fontaine), and Becky Meriwether, wife of Nicholas Hunter Meriwether.

In the records of Orange county is the will of Robert Terrill, dated February 13, 1786, and names sons Robert, John, William and Edmund, daughters Mary Hudson, Sarah, widow of Joseph Towles, and Elizabeth Rucker.

Albermarle Ct., Va.

Wills & Administrations

1. Reuben 1776 will

2. Reuben 1785 inventory

Orange Ct. Va

1. Robert 1786 will

Marriages of Some Va Residents.

1. Reuben Terrill m 14 Dec 1771 Mary Walker.
Orange Ct. Mar. Rec.

Roots 12897

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
4864.0	13	Terrill	William		

BORN:DATE: JUN/1629 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED: 22 JUN 1629
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION: Planter
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: c/ /1727 LOCATION: Virginia
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England, Reading Berkshire

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	9728.0	Robert Terrill
MOTHER:	9729.0	Jane Baldwin
SPOUSE-1	4865.0	Martha ?
SPOUSE-1 F	9730.0	?
SPOUSE-1 M	9731.0	?
SPOUSE-2		

* * *

CHILD-01	2432.0	William	b.) 1650.	d.) 1727
CHILD-02				
CHILD-03	4864.2	Mary	b.) 1654	d.)
CHILD-04				
CHILD-05				
CHILD-06				
CHILD-07				
CHILD-08				
CHILD-09				
CHILD-10				
CHILD-11				
CHILD-12				
CHILD-13				
CHILD-14				

* * *

OMMENT: 1667 settled in New Kent Ct. VA. w/ brother Robert.

```
=========================================================================================================
William TERRELL [JR] (GR2N-16)    Born: Abt 1599 Of,, New Kent, VA
=========================================================================================================
1-- William TERRELL [JR] (GR2N-16)    Born: Abt 1599 Of,, New Kent, VA  — ?
 sp-Martha  (GR2N-5V)    Born: Abt 1604 Of,, New Kent, VA
 2-- William TERRELL I (1HC4-5L)    Born: Abt 1629 England
  sp-Susannah WATERS (1HC4-6R)    Born: Abt 1634 Of,, Hanover, VA                    ✓
  3-- Joel TERRELL (1HC3-ZL)    Born: Abt 1653
   sp-Elizabeth  (1HC4-0Q)    Born: [1702]
   4-- Loruhannah TERRELL (1HC4-BG)    Born: 1730
    sp-Jacob BLEDSOE (BB72-HL)    Born: [1730]
   4-- Hezekiah TERRELL (1HC3-W8)    Born: CA 1732
    sp-Phoebe Elizabeth MARTIN (1HC3-XF)    Born: [1738]
    5-- Abigail TERRELL (1HBZ-JT)    Born:  8 Jun 1760 , Grandville Co., NC
     sp-William RUSH (1HBZ-HN)    Born:  1 Feb 1755 ,, VA
    5-- Timothy TERRELL (1HC4-7X)    Born: 17 Oct 1762 ,, NC
     sp-Mary  (BB72-F8)    Born: [1762]
    5-- Holcut TERRELL (1HC4-84)    Born: 10 Jan 1768
    5-- Halcot TERRELL (KW8X-TF)    Born: 10 Oct 1768
     sp- COOK (KW8X-VL)    Born: [1768]
    5-- Joel TERRELL (1HC4-99)    Born: [1770]
     sp-Elispbis RUSH (BB72-GF)    Born: [1770]
   4-- Jeptha TERRELL (1HC4-CM)    Born: 1733
    sp-Obedience  (BB72-JR)    Born: [1733]
    sp-Margret  (BB72-KX)    Born: [1733]
   4-- John TERRELL JR. (1HC4-DS)    Born: 1735
    sp-Susannah DOUGLAS (BB72-L4)    Born: [1735]
   4-- Anne TERRELL (1HC4-F0)    Born: 1737
    sp-William MARTIN (1HC4-LT)    Born: [1734]
   4-- Agnes TERRELL (1HC4-G5)    Born: 1739
    sp-Robert WASHINGTON (BB72-NG)    Born: [1739]
   sp-Sarah  (BB72-BQ)    Born: [1700]
  3-- John TERRELL (GR2M-VC)    Born: Abt 1655
  3-- James TERRELL (GR2M-WJ)    Born: Abt 1657
  3-- Timothy TERRELL (GR2M-XP)    Born: Abt 1659 Of,, New Kent, VA
   sp-Mary MARTIN (GR2N-3J)    Born: Abt 1664
  3-- David TERRELL (GR2M-ZV)    Born: Abt 1661
  3-- Ann TERRELL (GR2N-01)    Born: Abt 1663
   sp-David LEWIS (GR2N-2C)    Born: Abt 1658
 2-- Mary TERRELL (GR3S-KL)    Born: Abt 1654
=========================================================================================================
```

Copyright (c) 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

LDS Surname Index

① Tyrel, Tyrell, Terrel   US/CAN BkArea 929.273   T277.273

(+ Martha (possibly cousin)) ?

– William ~~(1629-1682) b.) London~~ son of Robert & Jane B

3 children born London 1650-56

– by Ruby Colena Terrel Southern   694 pgs w/ maps.

② Pleasant Cobbs son of Robert & Amy Terrell Cobbs.

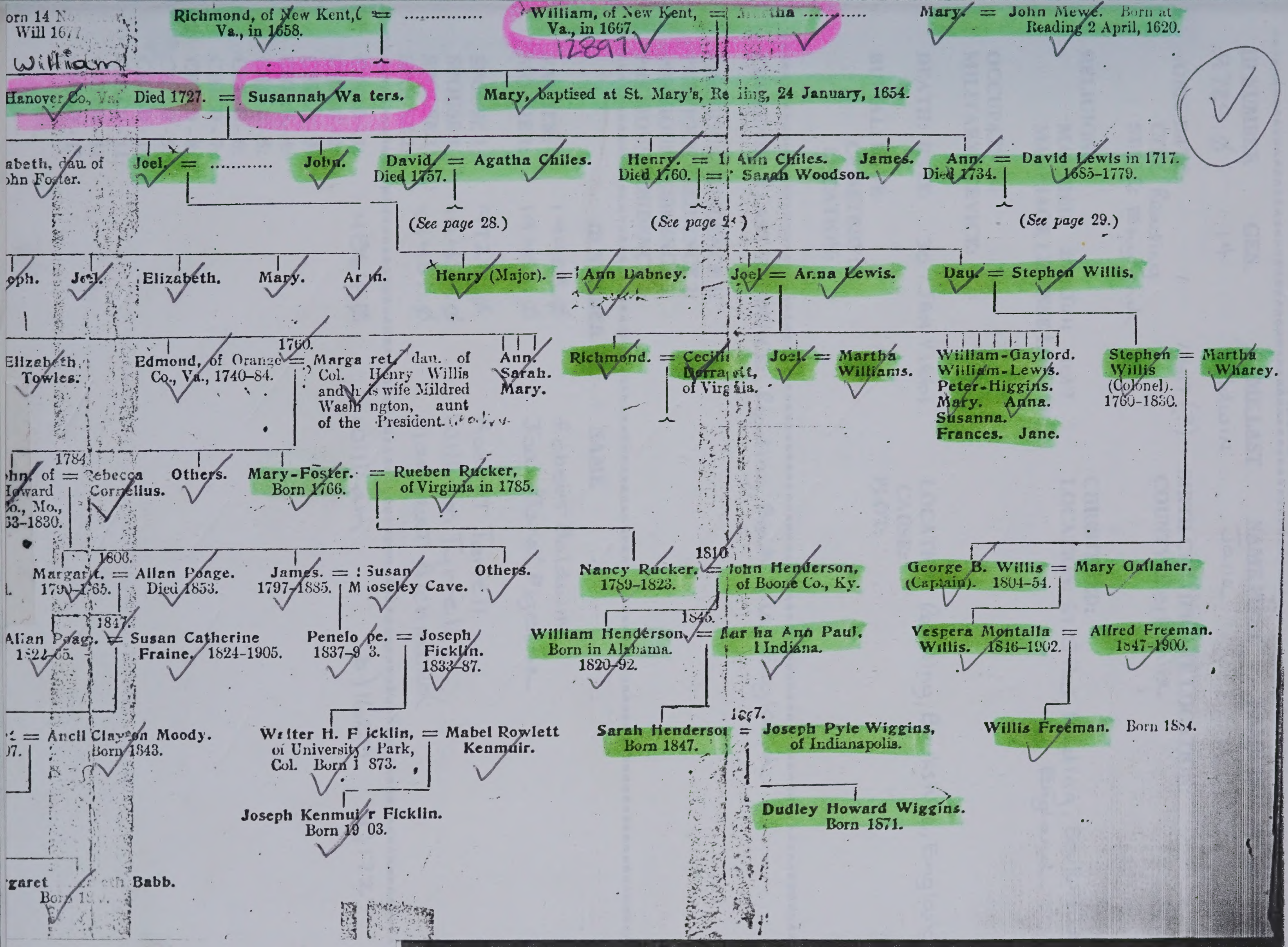
To 1300 B.C.

③ Ayers, Nellie F. / Terrell Family   US/Can BkArea 929.273 T277a

William (b 1629) son of Robert.

1st/son Richmond b) 1656

Many More Available...


orn 14 N
Will 1677
William
Richmond, of New Kent, Va., in 1658. = ...
William, of New Kent, Va., in 1667. = ...tha ....
12897
Mary. = John Mewe. Born at Reading 2 April, 1620.
Hanover Co., Va. Died 1727. = Susannah Waters.
Mary, baptised at St. Mary's, Reading, 24 January, 1654.
abeth, dau of John Foster.
Joel. = ...
John.
David. Died 1757. = Agatha Chiles.
(See page 28.)
Henry. Died 1760. = 1. Ann Chiles. = Sarah Woodson.
(See page 2)
James.
Ann. Died 1734. = David Lewis in 1717. 1685–1779.
(See page 29.)
eph.
Joel.
Elizabeth.
Mary.
Ann.
Henry (Major). = Ann Dabney.
Joel = Anna Lewis.
Dau. = Stephen Willis.
Elizabeth Towles.
1760.
Edmond, of Orange Co., Va., 1740–84. = Margaret, dau. of Col. Henry Willis and his wife Mildred Washington, aunt of the President.
Ann. Sarah. Mary.
Richmond. = Cecilia Barraud, of Virginia.
Joel. = Martha Williams.
William-Gaylord. William-Lewis. Peter-Higgins. Mary. Anna. Susanna. Frances. Jane.
Stephen Willis (Colonel). 1760–1830. = Martha Wharey.
1784
John, of Howard Co., Mo., 63–1830. = Rebecca Cornelius.
Others.
Mary-Foster. Born 1766. = Rueben Rucker, of Virginia in 1785.
1806.
Margaret. 1790–1865. = Allan Poage. Died 1853.
James. 1797–1885. = Susan Moseley Cave.
Others.
1810
Nancy Rucker. 1789–1823. = John Henderson, of Boone Co., Ky.
George B. Willis (Captain). 1804–54. = Mary Gallaher.
1847.
Allan Poage. 1822–65. = Susan Catherine Fraine. 1824–1905.
Penelope. 1837–93. = Joseph Ficklin. 1833–87.
1845.
William Henderson. Born in Alabama. 1820–92. = Martha Ann Paul, l Indiana.
Vespera Montalla Willis. 1846–1902. = Alfred Freeman. 1847–1900.
= Ancil Clayton Moody. Born 1843.
97.
Walter H. Ficklin, of University Park, Col. Born 1873. = Mabel Rowlett Kenmuir.
1867.
Sarah Henderson Born 1847. = Joseph Pyle Wiggins, of Indianapolis.
Willis Freeman. Born 1884.
Joseph Kenmuir Ficklin. Born 1903.
Dudley Howard Wiggins. Born 1871.
garet Born 19
Babb.

DIED: AFN:

Roots 12933

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9729.0	14	Baldwin	Jane		

BORN: DATE: / /1617 (?)
BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Reading
COUNTY: Berkshire
STATE: England

RELIGION:
CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 29/JUN /1617
LOCATION: St. Giles, Reading, Berkshire England.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 30/JAN /1661
LOCATION: Reading, Berkshire, England
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: / /
PLOT:
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Reading, Berkshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	19458.0	Robert Baldwin
MOTHER:	19459.0	Joan 'Jane' Pigeone
SPOUSE 1:	9728.0	Robert Terrell
SPOUSE 1 - F:	19456.0	William Tyrrell
SPOUSE 1 - M:	19457.0	Margaret Richmond
SPOUSE 2:		

****

CHILD - 1:	4864.0	William	b.) 1629	d.) 1727
CHILD - 2:				
CHILD - 3:				
CHILD - 4:				
CHILD - 5:				
CHILD - 6:				
CHILD - 7:				
CHILD - 8:				
CHILD - 9:				
CHILD - 10:				
CHILD - 11:				
CHILD - 12:				
CHILD - 13:				

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9752.0	14	Moore	John		

BORN:DATE: c/ /1578 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / / LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME	
ATHER:	19504.0	?	
MOTHER:	19505.0	?	
SPOUSE-1	9753.0	Elizabeth.	
SPOUSE-1 F		?	
SPOUSE-1 M	19506.0	?	
SPOUSE-2	19507.0	?	

* * *

CHILD-01	4876.0	Augustine	b.) c1620.
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03			
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
HILD-13			
ILD-14			

* * *

OMMENT:

```
                  DIED:
                                  15 ----------------------------------| BORN:              ----
                                     AFN:                              |
                                     BORN:                          31 -----------------------
                                                                         AFN:               ----
                                     DIED:                               BORN:
```

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

```
Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.13               DESCENDANCY CHART                  03 NOV 1994         Page 1

==========================================================================================================
John MOORE (K6C7-BS)    Born: Abt 1578 , , Eng.
==========================================================================================================
1-- John MOORE (K6C7-BS)    Born: Abt 1578 , , Eng.
 sp-Elizabeth  (K6C7-C0)    Born: Abt 1580 , , Eng.
  2-- Augustine MOORE (K6C7-D5)    Born: Abt 1610 , , Eng.
    3-- Augustine MOORE (K6C7-9M)    Born: Abt 1620
     sp-Mary WOOLEY (K6C5-M3)    Born: Abt 1636
      4-- Ann MOORE (K6C5-SX)    Born: Abt 1650
       sp-John FOSTER (K6C5-DV)    Born: Abt 1645
        5-- Elizabeth FOSTER (26KZ-GM)    Born: Abt 1667
         sp-Timothy TERRILL (26KZ-FG)    Born: Abt 1665 , New Kent Co., VA  ?
        5-- John FOSTER (K6C5-JK)    Born: Abt 1700
        5-- Mary FOSTER (K6C5-KQ)    Born: Abt 1701 , Orange, VA.
         sp-Robert TERRILL (1D2T-0H)    Born: 19 Sep 1697 , New Kent County, VA
      4-- Augustine MOORE (K6C5-N8)    Born: Abt 1650
      4-- Bernard MOORE (K6C5-PF)    Born: Abt 1652
      4-- Thomas MOORE (K6C5-QL)    Born: Abt 1654
      4-- Elizabeth MOORE (K6C5-RR)    Born: Abt 1658
==========================================================================================================
```

Copyright (c) 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9808	14	Hawkins	Richard		NOV2000

BORN:DATE: / /1562 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Plymouth COUNTY: Devonshire
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: before / /1592 LOCATION: Plymouth, Devonshire, England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 17/Apr/1622 LOCATION: Slapton, Devonshire, England
CAUSE: fit while attending Privy Council
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	19616	John Hawkyns
MOTHER:	19617	Katherine Gonson
SPOUSE-1	9809	Judith Hele-Heale
SPOUSE-1 F	19618	
SPOUSE-1 M	19619	
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	4904	John Sidney Hawkins D.) 1604
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

ID: I252 **Richard Hawkins**

Birth: Abt 1562 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Death: 17 Apr 1622 in Slapton, Devonshire, England

Admiral Sir Richard Hawkins was born about 1562 in Plymouth Devonshire, England. He died 17 Apr 1622 in Slapton , Devonshire, England. He died of a fit while attending the Privy Council.

Richard was his father's only son. Later in life he was known as "The Complete Seaman.

An English naval hero, Sir Richard was captain of the ship "Swallow" in the sea battle with the Spanish Armada in 1588. Eventually, after continued sea action with the Spanish, in 1593 his forces at an encounter were greatly outnumbered. After a gallant fight, Sir Richard was taken prisoner and dishonorably detained in captivity for about 10 years, his ransom being 12,000 pounds, a great sum for those days. He returned to England in Jan 1603. He was Vice-Admiral of Devon and a Privy Councilor, M.P. for Plymouth in 1603 and Mayor of Plymouth in 1604.

He and Lady Judith lived at Poole in Slapton. Other children included four daughters: Judith, Margaret, Joan and Mary, and a son, Richard.

He was married to Judith Heale before 1592 in England. Judith was born about 1568 in England. She died on 30 Ma y 1629 in Slapton, Devonshire, England. Lady Judith survived her husband. On a slate slab over her vault in the Slapton Church, near the screen on the floor by the Poole pew, to the right of the altar, is inscribed her name and the year of her death, 1629.

As late as 250 years after his death, the village tradition told of how Lady Judith Hawkins walked from the the old house of Poole to church, a distance of nearly a mile, on a red velvet carpet which a servant unrolled before her as she walked. Her will was proved by her son.

Father: John Hawkyns b: 1532 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England
Mother: Katherine Gonson b: Abt 1541 in Slinford, Sussex, England

Marriage 1 Judith Heale b: Abt 1568 in Devon, England *Married:* Bef 1592 in Slinford, Sussex, England

Children

Judith Hawkins b: 7 Nov 1592 in Deptford, Kent, England

Margaret Hawkins b: 22 Jan 1603 in Deptford, Kent, England

John Sidney Hawkins b: Mar 1604 in St. Andrews, Plymouth, England

Richard Hawkins b: 1605 in Slapton, Devonshire, England

Johan Hawkins b: 1607 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Mary Hawkins b: Abt 1615 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Name	**Sir Richard HAWKINS**, 12G Grandfather, H252, 232, M
Birth	Between 1560 - 1562, Plymouth, England
Death	17 Apr 1622, Slapton, England Age: 62
Father	John HAWKINS, 234, M (1532-1595)
Mother	Katherine GONSON, 235, F (-1591)
Spouses:	
1	**Judith HELE**, 12G Grandmother, H400, 233, F
Birth	England
Death	abt 1629, England
Marriage	bef 1590, Plymouth, England
Children:	John H, 230, M (1603-~1678)

Richard HAWKINS (Sir)

- *BIRTH*: 1560, Plymouth *DEATH*: 17 Apr 1622

Father: John HAWKINS
Mother: Katherine GONSON

Family 1: Judith HELE

1. Judith HAWKINS
2. Margaret HAWKINS
3. +John Sidney HAWKINS
4. +Richard HAWKINS
5. Johan HAWKINS
6. Mary HAWKINS

ADMIRAL SIR RICHARD HAWKINS was the only child of Sir John Hawkins, the great admiral. His mother was Sir John's first wife, Katherine, daughter of Benjamin Gonson, Treasurer of the Navy from 1549 to 1573.

Richard Hawkins was born at Plymouth about 1560. From a boy he became his father's constant companion, and was brought up to a sea-life, under great advantages, with his father and uncle, both renowned seamen, and then owning thirty sail of good ships.

*In 1582 he made his first long voyage to the West Indies, with his uncle, William Hawkins, in which he showed the boldness and sagacity of a good officer. The following incident during the voyage is given by Sir Richard Hawkins in his Observations:

"In the year 1582 in a voyage under the charge of my uncle Wm Hawkins of Plymouth Esquire: in the Indies, at the Western end of the Island of San Juan de Porto Rico: one of the ships called the bark Bonner, being somewhat leake, the captain complained that she was not able to endure to England; whereupon a counsel was called and his reasons heard and allowed." It was determined to take everything out of the ship, and to burn or sink her, to which Richard Hawkins said nothing, ' it being my part to learn rather than to advise "*; but seeing the fatal sentence given, and suspecting the captain of making the matter worse than it was, so as to get into another ship which sailed better, he dissuaded his uncle privately ; but not prevailing, he went further, and offered to take the ship home himself, "leaving the Vice-admiral which I had under my charge and to make her Vice-admiral." The captain, hearing this, felt his reputation at stake, and said he would not

*From the original edition of Sir Richard Hawkins's Observations, 1622.

116 Plymouth Armada Heroes.

leave his ship; and she returned safe to England, and made many a good voyage for nine years after. Thus he saved the vessel from destruction, and was esteemed for his wisdom; and from that time he was constantly employed at sea.

These Observations of Sir Richard were dedicated to Prince, afterwards King, Charles, in the following form:

To the most illustrious and most excellent

PRINCE CHARLES, PRINCE OF WALES,

Duke of Cornewall, Earle of Chester, etc.

AMONGST other neglects prejudicial to this state, I have observed, that many the worthy and heroyque acts of our nation, have been buried and forgotten: the actors themselves being desirous to shunne emulation in publishing them, and those which overlived them, fearefull to adde, or to diminish from the actors worth, judgement, and valour, have forborne to write them; by which succeeding ages have been deprived of the fruits which might have been gathered out of their experience, had they beene committed to record. To avoid this neglect, and for the good of my country, I have thought it my duty to publish the observations of my South Sea voyage; and for that unto your highnesse, your heires, and successors, it is most likely to be advantagious (having brought on me nothing but losse and misery), I am bold to use your name, a protection unto it, and to offer it with all humblenes and duty to your highnesse approbation, which if it purchase, I have attained my desire, which shall ever ayme to performe dutie.

Your Highnesse humble

And devoted Servant

RICHARD HAWKINS.

`*******************************************************************************`

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9809	14	Helo-Heale	Judith		NOV 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1568 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Devonshire
STATE: England

RELIGION: befor CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1592 LOCATION: England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 30/May 1629 LOCATION: Slapton, Devonshire, England
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

`*******************************************************************************`

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

`*******************************************************************************`

	ID NUMBER	NAME
THER:	19618	
MOTHER:	19619	
SPOUSE-1	9808	Richard Hawkins
SPOUSE-1 F	19616	John Hawkins
SPOUSE-1 M	19617	Katherine Gonson
SPOUSE-2		

`*******************************************************************************`

CHILD-01	4904	John Sidney Hawkins b) 1604
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

`*******************************************************************************`

COMMENT:

From: Willis Family Genealogy - http://www.dragg.net/ sbrown@dragg.net

32.) Francis Willis 9952.0

Children of FRANCIS WILLIS are:
i. WILLIAM^2 WILLIS, d. 1663, Craney Creek, Glouster County, Virginia.
ii. FRANCIS WILLIS, m. JANE UNKNOWN.
iii. GRACE WILLIS, m. MR. FIELDER.
iv. HENRY WILLIS, b. Bef. 1689.

James Willis was probably related to John Earle because he executed a deed of gift to Mary Earle "the younger" for a heifer in 1651/52 with Earle as one of the witnesses. In addition, James assigned the fifty acres he received as a headright for *Jacke* Willis to John Earle, and Rachell Willis was named as a headright on Earle's patent in 1652. James died testate in 1655 and was survived by his wife, Rachell, who then married Thomas Phillpott. One hundred acres which James willed to his wife eventually escheated and was granted to Charles and Mary Lee in 1713.

The reader should be aware that not all of the Northumberland or early Westmoreland County records were reviewed. If new evidence is found suggesting a connection between James and John Willis of Westmoreland or between John Willis of Westmoreland and John Willis Sr. of Old Rappahannock and Richmond counties, these records should be revisited.

W lis-Rush

Chapter XII

9952.1 Francis Willis (d. 1689–1691)

Several articles have been written about Col. Francis Willis who was Clerk of the Charles River County Court, Justice of York County, and a member of the House of Burgesses for Gloucester County before returning to England in 1675/76 where he died in 1691. Unfortunately, the accounts are often undocumented and incomplete.

Willis family historian George B. Loeffler, now deceased, discounted any connection between John Willis Sr. of Richmond County and either Col. Henry Willis or Col. Francis Willis. When Mr. Loeffler was researching the family, he apparently did not have a complete copy of Francis Willis's will or King George County Will Book A-1. Based upon personal conversations and correspondence with Mr. Loeffler, I also do not believe that was he aware of the other Willis families discussed in Chapters X and XI. I have the greatest respect for Mr. Loeffler's work, but the myriad of clues I found in various sources prompt me not to discount the possibility of a relationship between those families. While no conclusions were reached, the information will be included here because it may be useful to other family researchers.

After working in the early Northumberland and Westmoreland County records, my curiosity about Francis Willis was heightened when I found a complete copy of his will in *Genealogical Gleanings in England*.[1] Because there has been so much speculation regarding this gentleman, I have elected to include it here in its entirety.

> *Francis Willis of the parish of Ware River, in the County of Gloucester, in Virginia, but now resident in the parish of East Greenwich in the County of Kent, Gentleman, written 6 July 1689, proved 25 April 1691.*
>
> *My body to be decently buried, my executor not exceeding one hundred pounds sterling at my funeral, in costs & charges. To my loving sister Grace Feilder one hundred & twenty pounds per annum during her life, or until the sum of one hundred & twenty pounds be fully paid, which first shall happen. To Charles Feilder, the son of my sister Grace aforesaid, one hundred pounds sterling (in payments of twenty pounds per annum until the sum of one hundred pounds be fully paid). To my cousin Elizabeth Butler and her daughter Sarah Butts ten pounds sterling apiece. To my cousins Frances and Elizabeth Willis, sisters to Hugh Willis, clerk, deceased, the sum of ten pounds sterling apiece. To Francis & Christopher Willis, the sons of the said Hugh Willis, the sum of twenty pounds sterling apiece. To the widow of Hugh Willis ten pounds sterling. To Susanna Willis, the daughter of my brother*

---

[1] Henry Fitz–Gilbert Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings In England*, vol. I (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1969), pp. 239–240. In his notes Waters did not mention John Willis's 1669 patent in Westmoreland (actually Old Rappahannock), his 1690/91 grant in Old Rappahannock, or his 1696/97 grant in Richmond.

Henry Willis, ten pounds sterling. To my cousins John & Joane Lipton one hundred pounds sterling and to her two children, Henry & Mary, one hundred and thirty pounds sterling apiece. To my cousin Mary Herren, the daughter of my brother Henry Willis deceased, the sum of three hundred and fifty pounds sterling. To Alice Willis, daughter of said brother Henry, three hundred & fifty pounds sterling. To my loving cousin Elizabeth Ironmonger one hundred pounds sterling and to her two sons Charles & Matthew Ironmonger one ;hundred pounds sterling apiece. To William Willis, the son of my brother William Willis deceased, one hundred and & fifty pounds sterling. To the poor of the parish of St. Fowles als St. Algate in the city of Oxford, the place of my birth, one hundred pounds sterling. And all my legacies I desire may be paid within eighteen months after my decease.

To my dear & loving wife Jane Willis, the sum of one thousand pounds sterling, to be paid her in the first place, within one year after my decease, and all the household vessels of plate, linen & bedding which she brought over with her from Virginia to England (& other personal estate).

I give unto the said William Willis, the son of my brother William Willis deceased, all that land & plantation which his father formerly lived upon & held of me, with the appurtenances, situate on the south side of Crany Creek, containing one hundred acres or thereabouts, to him & the heirs of his body lawfully begotten or to be begotten, and for want of such heirs then to the right heirs of me the said Francis Willis.

I give & devise unto the said Francis Willis, the son of my brother Henry Willis, all the rest & residue of all my other estate & estates whatsoever in lands, goods, moneys, cattle & chattells that I now at this time stand seized or possessed in Virginia and not herein already devised, also one thousand pounds, to be paid him within eighteen months after my decease.

I ordain & make William Willis, the son of my brother Henry Willis deceased, sole executor of this my will & testament. I give unto Mr. Edward Polter, of the Parish of St. Peters in the East in Oxford city, milliner, and Mr. George Richards of London, merchant, whom I desire & appoint to be overseers etc., the sum of ten pounds sterling apiece.

Wit. Richard Jones, Margaret Nicholson, Joseph Busfield
Vere, 201.

My review will focus on the facts in this will and information which can be verified in the records. Francis was born in Oxford, England, and maintained ties there as evidenced by his naming of Polter, a milliner living in Oxford, as one of the trustees of his estate.

The date of Francis's birth is unknown, but if he was Clerk of Charles River County, Virginia, in 1640, he must have about the same age as John Willis who died in 1682 in Westmoreland County. To place Francis within the same time frame as other Willises in the Northern Neck who have been discussed above, it is known that James Willis was probably born by 1620 and lived on Yeocomoco Neck in that part of Northumberland which later became Westmoreland County where he died in 1655. John Willis who died in 1682 in Westmoreland County was born *circa* 1617. John Willis Sr. of Rappahannock and Richmond counties was born by 1648, received his first patent in 1669, and died in Richmond County in 1715.

Genealogies of Virginia Families gives some other information about the Willis family, but it might be used with caution because there may have been more than one man named Francis Willis in that area.[2] In 1648 Francis was one of the magistrates of York County. In 1652 he was one of the first two representatives of Gloucester County, and from then until he returned to England, he held a leading position in the colony, being a representative from Gloucester County to the House of Burgesses in 1658–59, as chairman of a committee which revised the laws in 1659–60, and councillor from 1658 to 1675 with the title of "Colonel." The article is in error, however, when it states that Francis left all of his estates in Gloucester County to his nephew Francis Willis (son of Henry), because Francis left 100 acres to his nephew William Willis (son of William).

Many "coincidences" were found in the records. On 11 July 1657 Capt. Francis Willis was present at Quarterly Court in James City regarding orders to counties pertaining to marriages. Others in the group were Samuel Matthews, Esq., and Governor, Col. Wm. Claiborne, Col. Thos. Pettus, Lt. Col. Walker, Mr. Bacon, Col. George Read, and Col. Abraham Wood. Again in 1665 Col. Francis Willis is listed as a member of the Court. As shown in Chapter XI, George Read received a patent in 1648 in Northumberland County, and his headrights included a John Willis. In 1650 Read received a patent for 500 acres on Herring Creek, and in 1664 Daniel Hutt (whose widow married John Crabbe, who was the executor of John Willis's estate in 1682) received a patent of 250 acres on Nomony and Cos Cos Creek which was part of Read's 500 acre patent and very close to this John Willis's land.

One account states that Francis Willis and Walter Gwin were the first delegates from Gloucester County to the House of Burgesses in 1652.[3] In 1694/95 (after Francis's death) there was a suit in Richmond County between David Gwin (who named a William Willis of London as his agent) and John Scott (see below).

According to *William and Mary Quarterly*, Francis Willis, Augustine Warner, and Nicholas Martiau were Justices of York County in 1647.[4] On 25 March 1666 the Governor (with eleven esquires present, including Col. Francis Willis and Col. George

---

[2] Compiled from *William and Mary Quarterly Historical Magazine*, vol. 5 (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1982).

[3] Louise Pequet du Bellet, *Some Prominent Virginia Families* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1976), p. 269.

[4] 1st series, vol. 24, p. 46.

Reade) ordered that officers be continually assistant to Ned, the Indian.[5] Three years later John Willis Sr. received his patent of 261 acres, and Ned, the Indian (Edmund Gunstocker), was his neighbor for many years (see Chapters III and IV). Ned the Indian received a patent for 150 acres on the north side of the Rappahannock River in 1664, and it was later purchased by Nathaniel Pope from Gunstocker's heirs.[6]

The impact of the Servants' Plot of 1663 against the property of Francis Willis, "one of His Majesty's Councillors of State for the country of Virginia," and Mrs. Catherine Cooke is discussed in *The Virginia Magazine*.[7] The records imply that Francis was a Royalist and a supporter of Gov. William Berkeley. If true, that could have been a major reason for Francis's immigrating when Cromwell came into power.

Returning to Francis Willis's will, no children were mentioned although he may have had children who predeceased him and who did not leave heirs. The maiden name of his present wife, Jane, is unknown, although an earlier (1647) record suggests that either Jane or a prior wife may have been a Simons/Symons (see below).

Although the term *cousin* was commonly used to denote relatives other than brothers and sisters, including nieces and nephews, the will itself contains inconsistencies. Francis mentions several cousins without identifying the cousins' parents. He also named his *cousin* Mary Herren, daughter of his deceased brother Henry, which actually made Mary his (Francis's) niece.

Frequently half-sibling relationships and in-law relationships by marriage were not specified in wills. Many examples were found in the early wills when a half-brother or half-sister, a step-sibling, or a brother-in-law or sister-in-law was called "brother" or "sister." Another anomaly seen in early wills is that testators might refer to married women by their maiden names. Some of the people named in Francis's will may have been related through his wife's family.

His will directly identifies the following people:

1. Wife Jane
2. Sister Grace Feilder and her son Charles Feilder
3. Hugh Willis, clerk (clergyman), deceased (relationship not given)
4. Hugh Willis's sisters Frances and Elizabeth Willis (called cousins)
5. Hugh Willis's widow (unnamed)
6. Hugh Willis's sons Francis and Christopher Willis
7. Brother Henry Willis, deceased
8. Henry Willis's daughter Susannah Willis
9. Henry Willis's daughter Mary Herren (but called cousin)
10. Henry Willis's daughter Alice Willis
11. Henry Willis's son Francis Willis (who received the bulk of Francis's estate in Virginia)[8]
12. Henry Willis's son William Willis (named as sole executor, so probably living in England)
13. Brother William Willis, deceased
14. Brother William's son William Willis (who received a tract of 100 acres on Crany Creek in Virginia, where Francis's deceased brother William had lived)
15. Edward Polter, milliner, living in Oxford (overseer of estate)
16. George Richards, merchant, living in London (overseer of estate)

Added to the above are the following people whose relationships are not clearly established:

17. Cousin Elizabeth Butler and her daughter Sarah Butts
18. Cousins John and Joane Lipton and their children Henry and Mary
19. Cousin Elizabeth Ironmonger and her sons Charles and Matthew Ironmonger

A few previous histories state that Francis's wife may have been Jane Simons [Simmons, Symonds] based upon entries in the early York County records. In March 1646 a suit between Francis Willis, administrator of the estate of Thomas Symonds deceased vs. Thomas Kerby was cited. In 1647 Richard Simons of York County made his will which named his brother Thomas Simons (then deceased), Richard's eldest son Richard (who was living in England), his friend Thomas Curtis of the New Poquoson Parish (York County), and his *brother* Francis Willis. Witnesses were Francis Willis, David Lewis, and John Barwick.[9] The term *brother* could have referred to Richard's wife's brother, another brother-in-law, or a half or step brother. It is noted that in Chapter XI a Francis Symons entered land in 1653 adjoining land surveyed for John Earle. Those records have not been thoroughly reviewed.

An old article on the Willis family in *Genealogies of Virginia Families* states that the above Thomas Curtis had a daughter named Averilla who married Major Robert Bristow of Gloucester County, Virginia, who later became a wealthy merchant in England and member of Parliament (see will of Robert Bristow below).

The records for Grace Feilder and her son Charles Feilder were not searched. The name Feilder, like Feild and Peirce, may have become Fielder.

Previous Willis histories suggest that Hugh Willis (1625–1683) was the son of John Willis, Gentleman, of New College, Oxford. As Francis stated he was born in Oxford, those records might be enlightening. An aside is that Washington family histories claim that Rev. Lawrence Washington (1602–1652), father of the immigrant John Washington, attended Oxford.

---

[5] 2nd series, vol. 16, p. 590.

[6] See Chapters II –IV.

[7] Vol. 15, pp. 38–40.

[8] It is noted that according to this transcription of his will Francis entailed the tract which he left to his nephew William Willis on Crany Creek, but left the rest of his Virginia estate to his nephew Francis Willis in fee simple.

[9] Virginia Meyer and John F. Dorman, *The* Virginia *Settlers and English Adventurers (Greenville, SC; Southern Historical Press, 1987)*, pp. 1324, 1011; *William and Mary Quarterly*, 3rd series, I:26.

Nothing is known about Francis's brother Henry at this time beyond what is given in Francis's will. We do know that at least one other brother, William, had lived in York County on one of Francis's tracts before his death and that William's son, also named William, was living on the tract in 1689. That tract may be the same as the one described in the following 1666 patent.

> *Col. Francis Willis, Esq., 100 ac. Gloster Co., 11 July 1666, p. 533 (654). S.W. side of Ware Riv., beg. at Tho. Tracyes corner, by sd. Terryes [sic] trees &c. up the same to Snare Cr. & up the same to the head. Trans. of 2 pers.: Jno. Bryant, Wm. Bush.*[10]

The 1751 Fry-Jefferson map of Virginia, which was reprinted in *Here Lies Virginia*, shows the Willis holdings in Gloucester County between the Severn and Ware rivers west of Mockjack Bay. Gloucester was created from York County in 1651.[11]

Both Nugent and *Records of Colonial Gloucester County, Virginia* by Polly Cary Mason indicate that an Edward Wills (or Willis) was granted 200 acres on Deep Creek of Ware River in Mockjack Bay in 1652 and that Edward Willis assigned it to Tobias Hansford who renewed the patent in 1662. It is not known if there was a relationship between this Edward Willis and Col. Francis Willis, but the fact that they both owned land on the Ware River suggests a connection.

An earlier patent, first granted to Francis Willis on 3 July 1642, is shown in Patent Book 2:199 (Nugent I:188):

> *Francis Willis, 450 acs., 29 Jan. 1649 (1650), p. 199. Beg. towards the head of the Eastermost br. of Severne at a point where the br. divides itself into two branches & measuring from the poynt unto marked trees that divides this from land of Richard Burt. Trans. of 9 pers.* (names not given).

In 1664 Henry Freeman received a patent for 274 acres which may have been part of Tho. Symmon's estate.

> *Henry Freeman, 274 acs. at the New Poquoson, 24 Sept. 1664, p. 393 (450). 200 A. beg. at a rownd headed pine on a poynt between two creeks, running S.W. Sly. &c. to a pond in Bryce's nec(k), the E.most bounds being themain Cr. that goeth to Giles Tavenors; 74 ac. the residue bounded Nly. with a Cr. & the S.most bounds is the land patented by Tho. Symmons & 50 ac. granted Robt. Freeman 8 May 1638, both of which parcels are now due by purchase of sd. Freeman from Col. Francis Willis, and 24 ac. for trans. of 1 per.* (name not given).

In 1653 a Gyles (Giles) Tavernor sued Hercules Bridges in Northumberland County Court for 950 pounds of tobacco, and the Court ordered that if "Phillip Silvester who is security for the said Bridges doe not bring forth the said Bridges to the next term then ordered to pass against the said baile for payment of the debt unto Richard Holden, Attorney of the said Tavernor, with forbearance and Charges of Court, etc."[12] On the same day James Willis served on a jury to hear the Barnes-Ashton case, and again there are references to a man named Phillip Silvester (see Chapter XI).

Old histories of the Willis family in *Some Prominent Virginia Families* and *Genealogies of Virginia Families* claimed that "although direct evidence is missing, Col. Francis Willis's nephew Francis (son of Henry) had two sons—Francis of Gloucester County and Col. Henry Willis of Fredericksburg." However, no proofs were given, and I believe that more research is needed to support this claim.

One source, *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records*, identifies a later Francis Willis as Burgess and Justice in Gloucester County in 1717, a Francis Willis as Sheriff and Justice in Gloucester in 1726, and a Henry Willis who was Coroner, Justice, and Burgess in Gloucester County in 1726. However, this same source says that (Col.) Henry Willis was Burgess in Spotsylvania County in 1714, but Spotsylvania was not created until 1720. Deeds which were found in Spotsylvania County suggest that (Col.) Henry Willis was residing in King and Queen County until 1729 when his place of residence was first given as Spotsylvania County.[13] There are so many inconsistencies that some conclusions which were previously accepted as fact may be open to closer scrutiny.

Francis (d. 1691) left 100 acres entailed to his nephew William on Crany Creek. As many of the early Gloucester records are missing, it may be difficult to trace that parcel through the land records even though it was entailed. Some researchers have claimed that Francis's nephew William was the man who married Bridgett Robinson in 1685 at Christ Church in Middlesex County and that he was the son of William (who they say died in 1663). William and Bridgett's marriage is found in the *Christ Church Register*, but I did not find any documentation of his father's death or proof that the William who married Bridgett was in fact his son. However, if it was true, it provides another connection to Westmoreland County because it appears that William and Bridgett moved to Westmoreland County where they both died (see Chapter X).

References to the Robinson family are particularly interesting because of information given in Maximilian Robinson's will in England abstracted below, especially as he names Robert Bristow and mentions a ship called *Avarelia*. The following wills were found in *Virginia Gleanings in England*[14] and *Genealogical Gleanings in England*.[15] They have been abstracted here for brevity with some additional notes found in various records. There seems to have been a link between some of these men and Francis Willis through Mr. George Richards of London, merchant, whom Francis named as

---

[10] Virginia Patent Book 5:553 and Nugent, I:565.

[11] Iver Noel Hume, p. 5.

[12] Northumberland County Order Book 2:13.

[13] Crozier, op. cit., pp. 103, 106, 108.

[14] Lothrop Withington, *Virginia Gleanings in England* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1980).

[15] Waters, op. cit.

one of the o[illegible]ers of his estate.

George Richards *of London, weaver, will 1690–1694 (who had previously worked at the custom house in London dealing in tobacco shipments); to be buried by wife in Aldgate Church; to brother Edward Richard's eldest son now at Oxford; to Edward's eldest daughter and her sister Elizabeth and his three other children; to brother-in-law Mr. John Neveyes' two eldest sons John and Edward; to niece Barbara Witall, my sister Barbara Phillpott's daughter, and her children; to the poor of St. Buttolphs, Aldgate; to Capt. Phillip Foster who was my master (at the custom house?); to daughter Sarah Richard when married; to son Phillip.*[16]

Edward Creffield Jr.*, now of London, merchant, will 1694–1694; to friend Mr. Francis Willis now of London, mercer (i.e., one who dealt in merchandise, wares, or textiles); to friend and correspondent Mr. Phillip Richards of London, merchant, he to pay legacies to my daughter-in-law Mrs. Lucy now or late wife of Mr. Thomas Read of Gloucester County, Virginia, a diamond ring which my late wife, mother of said Lucy, used to wear, etc.; to friend Benjamin Clements of Ware, Gloucester County, Virginia, paying legacies to Mr. Phillip Richard(s), etc.*[17] According to the notes in this source, Thomas Read of Gloucester County married Lucy, daughter of Edmund Gwyn/Gwin of Gloucester. The author states that therefore Mrs. Gwyn-Creffield [sic] was Lucy Bernard, daughter of William Bernard, Esq., of the Virginia Council who was a younger brother of Sir William Bernard, Bart. This Francis Willis could not, of course, have been Col. Francis Willis who died in 1691, but it may have been his nephew who, like Creffield, had returned from Virginia to London. Middlesex County, Virginia, Order Book 2:90 gives a long list of names in the inventory and appraisal of the estates of Christopher Robinson and Maj. Robert Beverley including Richard Willis, Mr. Edward Creffield, Henry Bray, and others.

Max(imilian) Robinson*, late of Rederiffe, mariner, bound for sea, will 1694–1695; mentions part ownership in ship Jeffery and in ship Avarilia; brothers Hennage Robinson and James Robinson; niece Ann Robinson, daughter of James; goddaughter Margaret Bridger, money left in Alderman (Robert?) Bristow's hands until her marriage; to brother James Robinson, Tho. Creeston, Ann Robinson, and Elizabeth Haney, daughters of my late wife and son of my brother John Robinson by his first wife; to Maximilian Haney, son of my wife's daughter, land in King and Queen County which I bought from Mr. Breeding; to nephews William Robinson and James Robinson, tract in Rappahannock River called Southings (Southers) Ferry provided they or he that live to 19 actually go and live on the land; Mr. Henry Awbrey and Mr. John Dean to have custody of estate and ship crops yearly to Mr. Robert Bristow Jr., if living, otherways to Mr. Phillip Richards; to Mr. Robert Bristow Jr.; executors Mr. Robert Bristow Jr., and brother Hen. Robinson.*[18] *Probate Act Book describes the testator as late of ship Avarelia dying on high seas, and the will was allowed in Richmond County, Virginia, by his attorney, Arthur Spicer.* Maximilian's nephew William Robinson came to Virginia circa 1695 and settled in Richmond County. The Maximilian Robinson whose name was on the 1737 deeds from John Willis to the Church Wardens of Hanover Parish may have been William Robinson's son. Foxhall-Underwood's Mill was eight miles above Southern's (Southings, Southers) Ferry on the Rappahannock River.

Robert Bristow *(i.e., Sr.) of Gabriel Fenchurch Parish, London, will 1700–1707; mentions his wife, but not by name, and a marriage agreement which she signed on 24 November 1680; lengthy will and many legatees with the primary heirs being his daughter-in-law Catherine Bristow, widow of his son Robert Bristow "lately deceased," and their children (daughters Katherine, Avarilla, Elizabeth, Anne, Frances, Rebecca, and sons William, John, and Robert with Robert to receive his lands and assets in Virginia), all under the age of 21; also mentions a granddaughter Avarilla Madgwick, wife of William Madgwick of London, merchant, and her children; granddaughter Katherine Baily, daughter of Arthur Baily, Esq.*[19] The author notes that the testator was born in 1643 and settled in Virginia about 1669 where he married Avarilla, daughter of Major Thomas Curtis of Gloucester, and purchased several tracts in Lancaster, Gloucester, and Stafford (later Prince William) counties. Two of his patents were in Gloucester County, one on the North River on Mockjack Bay and the other on the Ware River. Bristow returned to England about 1680 and became a merchant. Robert Bristow Jr. was his only son. The notes do not give the maiden name of Catherine (or Katherine, widow of Robert Jr., but she was later involved in litigation in Westmoreland County with a Francis Willis against Lawrence Butler and his wife Margaret over John Bernard's estate. The Bernard family was related to the Ironmongers, but I have not been able to determine if there was a direct connection between them and the Corderoy Ironmonger who married the widow of Abram Field and died in 1675 in Westmoreland County or to the Elizabeth Ironmonger and her sons Charles and Matthew Ironmonger of Francis Willis's will.

Richard Bray*, late of Rappahannock River in Virginia; administration of his estate granted on 20 November 1691 in England to his sister Elianor Danniell,*[20] *for Bray's noncupative will dated 9 April 1690 and proved in Lancaster County, Virginia, that month; to wife Ann (in Virginia); to boy Ned (i.e.,* Edward Bray of Richmond County, nephew and heir of Richard Bray,

---

[16] Withington, op. cit., pp. 176–177.

[17] Ibid., pp. 310–311.

[18] Ibid., pp. 358–360. See Robert K. Headley, *Wills of Richmond County, Virginia 1699–1800* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1983), p. 2. Hennidge Robinson was granted probate in Richmond County in 1695/96..

[19] Withington, op cit., pp. 114–117.

[20] Ibid., p. 15.

deceased, who deeded to John King of Bristol, England, mariner, on 5 June 1699. John King and Company were involved in the iron furnace near present Bristol Mines Run). Old Rappahannock County Orders on 6 August 1691 state that Mr. Richard Willis had married the executrix of Mr. Richard Bray, deceased. Middlesex County Orders of 6 August 1691 also state that Mr. Richard Willis married the executrix of Mr. Richard Bray, deceased, and Middlesex County Orders of 7 July 1690 give "Richard Willis and his wife Elizabeth Willis, exr. of Mr. Richard Bray." So it appears that Richard Bray's widow Ann was not the executor of Bray's estate and that Richard Willis did not marry Bray's widow, but Bray's executor, Elizabeth, whose maiden name is unknown. Also this Elizabeth could not have been Betty Landon, daughter of Thomas Landon, who married first Richard Willis and second Robert Carter in 1700 if, as Carter histories claim, Betty was only 17 years old when she married Carter.)

***John Foxhall** (i.e., Jr.) of Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia; will dated 10 February 1697/98, proved 13 August 1704; probated both in Westmoreland County and England as he owned land in England; to Robert Volkes Vaulx] and Sarah Elliott, estate in Warwickshire; to James Volkes [Vaulx] and John Elliot Jr., water mill [Underwood's-Foxhall's Mill]; to Susan Cornock [Cammock] plantation at head of Pope's Creek; to Elizabeth Volkes [Vaulx], plantation in Essex County; to James Volkes [Vaulx], horse and furniture; to Mary Elliott a mare; to Martha Elliott a colt; executor, loving brother [brother-in-law] Caleb Butler.*[21] The will of John Foxhall Jr.'s grandfather, William Foxall, [sic] of the borough of Stafford in England (1653–1655) is also given in Virginia Gleanings in England.[22] As discussed in Chapter IV, John Foxhall Sr. died testate in Westmoreland County, Virginia, and his will is among the missing wills as is that of John Willis who died in 1682. Robert Valux, Augustine Washington, and John Elliott appraised the estate of Nathaniel Pope (alias Bridges) in Westmoreland County, Virginia, in March 1719/20. The mill which Foxhall left to James Vaulx and John Elliott Jr. was part of a 99-year lease from William Underwood to John Foxhall Sr. in 1670. After John Foxhall Sr.'s death the lease became the property of John Foxhall Jr. In 1721 the balance of the 99-year lease and the mill tract were sold by James Tutt and Richard Tutt (then the leaseholders) and John Underwood (who inherited the land) to John King and Company, Merchants in Bristol and sellers of the Iron Works.

***Robert Terrell** of London, merchant, will 1677; to cousin William Terrell, etc.; to friend Mr. Robert Vaulx, merchant; to brother Richmond Terrell, etc.; Mr. Robert Vaulx, merchant, to be overseer to assist executor in settling Virginia accounts.*[23] The editor's notes state that Robert Vaulx was a

---

[21] Ibid., pp. 170–171.

[22] Ibid., pp. 601–602.

[23] Ibid., pp. 228–230.

prominent merchant of London and Virginia. It is claimed, but not proven as yet, that descendants of this Terrell family married into the Garnett and Willis families in Orange and Culpeper counties in Virginia.

***John Pope** of Bristol, mariner, about to go to sea; will 1700/01–1702 [son of Thomas Pope and grandson of Nathaniel Pope Sr.]; to mother Joane Pope of city of Bristol, widow, all that plantation commonly called the Clifts in Westmoreland County, Virginia, etc.*[24] This John Pope was a first cousin to Nathaniel Pope alias Bridges. In 1710/11 Johanna Pope (John's mother) gave her Power of Attorney to Thomas Wills (or Willis) of Bristol, merchant, and Nathaniel Pope of Pope's Creek in Westmoreland County to sell the Clifts tract.

John Pope's father, Thomas Pope, died in 1684–1685. His will, as given by Waters, is found in *Genealogical Gleanings in England.*[25] ***Thomas Pope** of St. Philip and Jacob Parish, Bristol, merchant, bound on voyage, will 1684–1685; to wife Joanna (who was living in England), sons Charles, Nathaniel, Thomas, Richard, and John Pope who was to have his tract called "Clifts" in Westmoreland County, Virginia; kinsmen William Hardridge, Mr. Lawrence Washington, and Mr. John Washington to be guardians of sons until 21; to daughters Mary, Elizabeth, and Margaret, all under 21; executors Richard Gotley [or Gatley] and Charles Jones the younger, merchants in Bristol.* This Thomas Pope was an uncle to both Nathaniel Pope alias Bridges who witnessed John Willis Sr.'s deeds in Richmond County and to Ann Washington Wright whose son and husband deeded to Francis Thornton. Joanne (or Jane) Pope, wife of Thomas Pope, was Jane Dowle alias Gatly or Gotley.[26] In 1671 Richard Gotley and John Gotley of Bristol witnessed a Power of Attorney from Richard Betterton of Bristol, merchant, to "my well beloved friend Thomas Pope of the same city, merchant," to receive tobacco due from John Watts of Westmoreland County. The following year Pope, as Betterton's attorney, recorded his receipt of 3,225 pounds of tobacco from John Watts for full payment of Watts' account with Betterton. It is noted in Chapter IV that in 1679 John Willis (Sr.) was also paid 450 pounds of tobacco from the estate of John Watts.

***Osmond Crabbe**, Brislington als Busselton, Somerset, Gent., will 1684–1695; to brother John Crabb now in Virginia, merchant; to sister Adlam, wife of Joseph Adlam, and their daughter Ann Adlam; to brother John all houses in city of Bristol and Parish of Bedminster, Somerset; to sister Alice Vaughan, etc.*[27] Osmond's brother, John Crabb(e) was executor of the will of John Willis who died in 1682 in Westmoreland County. John Crabb was living when his brother Osmond wrote his will in 1684, but was deceased

---

[24] Ibid., p. 272.

[25] Waters, op. cit., pp. 392–393.

[26] See Chapter IV and *George H. S. King, Marriages of Richmond County*, p. 166.

[27] Withington, op. cit., pp. 332–333.

in 1691 when John's will was produced in Westmoreland County Court by Capt. Wm. Hardidge—probably the same William Hardidge who presented Thomas Pope's will in Court in 1685. John Crabb married Temperance Gerrard as the widow of Daniel Hutt, another merchant (and the man to whom George Reed sold half of his patent). Temperance Gerrard Hutt Crabb then married Benjamin Blanchflower. Osman Crabb, son of John and nephew of the above Osmond who died in 1695, was one of the appraisers of the estate of Bridgett Willis in Westmoreland County in 1717/18. Osman, son of John and nephew of Osmond, died in Westmoreland County in 1719 (see Chapter X).

These wills exemplify just a few of the records which show vague, undefined, but persistent connections between these families in England and Virginia. There are far too many clues to ignore, and one solid piece of evidence might give researchers enough information to fit the pieces together.

One of the most compelling documents is found in the Westmoreland County Order Book on 25 May 1687 when Lewis Markham, attorney for Richard Gotley, sued John Crabb for 6,000 pounds of tobacco due by bond. Crabb produced a letter from Gotley showing that Gotley had ordered the tobacco to [be sent to] John Willis, and the Court dismissed the case. Based upon preliminary research of the Crabb(e) family, I suspect that he and John Willis who died in 1682 may have been business partners. Another record was found in the Richmond County Orders and suggests that the London based traders, including some of the Willises, were involved in a suit, David Gwin/Gwyn vs. John Scott, on 7 February 1694/95—the same day that John Willis Sr. and Francis Thornton Sr. were ordered to participate in a survey in another suit, Thomas Tippett v. Robert Vincent. Briefly, Gwin was part owner of the ship *Catherine* which sailed from the colonies in 1693 for London at which time Gwin had ordered merchandise from his agent, Mr. William Willis (in London?). Gwin never received his merchandise although William Willis had provided him with a Bill of Lading showing that it had been shipped on Scott's vessel. It seems likely that this William Willis may have been the son of Henry Willis, deceased brother of Col. Francis Willis, and the executor of Francis's will.

On August 1706 in Richmond County John Loyd of Chester, Esq., signed a deed of lease for several large tracts to Micajah Perry of London, merchant, and Francis Willis of London. It was presented at General Court on 18 October 1710 by Mr. John Clayton in behalf of Perry and Willis. John Taliaferro, attorney of John Loyd, acknowledged the deed of lease, and on motion of Daniel McCarty on behalf of Perry and Willis it was recorded.[28] If this Francis was the nephew of Col. Francis Willis who died in 1691, he must have returned to England and may be the same Francis Willis who was mentioned in Edward Creffield Jr.'s will in 1694.

On 27 August 1706 John Loyd sold the above land to Micajah Perry of London, Francis Willis of London, Thomas Meriwether, and John Taliaferro of Rappahannock

---

[28] Richmond County Deed Book 5:289–290.

River in Virginia for 2,000 pounds sterling. For an additional five shillings, Loyd assigned 100 slaves who were being used on the land plus all the livestock, wagons, grains, etc., on the property. Loyd appointed Thomas Meriwether and John Taliaferro his attorneys to acknowledge the deed in Richmond County. An affidavit of witnesses in London was sworn to before A. Spotswood, Chas. Chiswell, and Henry Bowcock, and the deed was recorded on 18 October 1710.[29] This was probably Alexander Spotswood who became Governor of Virginia. Charles Chiswell was active in mining interest in Virginia.

On 3 May 1711 the Richmond County Court took up an action of detinue which was brought by Micajah Perry and Francis Willis of London vs. Griffin Fauntleroy who was in possession of the estate of John Lloyd [*sic*]. Judgment was granted in favor of Perry and Willis, and the Court ordered that Fauntleroy deliver the estate "as well as cattle, slaves, and household furnishings in his custody to the said Perry and Willis and cost was added to the same."[30]

An entry in the Westmoreland County Orders shows that in August of 1713 an action of debt was brought by Francis Willis of London, merchant, and Katherine Bristow, widow of Robert Bristow, Esq., as executor and executrix of the last will and testament of Robert Bristow Jr., late of London, Esq., against Lawrence Butler and his wife Margaret, executrix of the last will and testament of John Bernard late of Westmoreland County. The Court ordered that Andrew Munroe, Joseph Bayly, Richard Watts, and Joseph Weeks meet at Butler's house and inspect, settle, and adjust accounts of the defendants relating to Bernard's estate. In September 1713 Francis Willis and Katherine Bristow were awarded £21.13.0 from Lawrence Butler and wife Margaret from the estate of John Bernard.

On 28 February 1710/11 Johanna (Dowle Gotley) Pope of Bristol, England, widow (*i.e.*, of Thomas Pope Sr. who died in 1685), appointed Thomas Wills (Willis?) of Bristol, merchant, and Nathaniel Pope of Pope's Creek in Westmoreland County as her attorneys to "recover debts and sell the plantation called the Clifts in Westmoreland County with all my lands, stock, etc."[31]

While the above documents do not prove a relationship between John Willis (d. 1682), Francis Willis (d. 1691), and John Willis Sr. (d. 1715), they provide several clues. First, the references in Francis's will to Elizabeth Ironmonger and Elizabeth Butler and their children should be explored to determine if there was any connection between them and Corderoy Ironmonger or the Butler family whose names appear in the records with the Willises on the Northern Neck.

Second, there may be a connection between William Willis and wife Bridgett, Col. Francis Willis, and John Willis who died in 1682 through John Crabb(e), John's executor. If this William was the nephew of Francis Willis, the likelihood of some

---

[29] Richmond County Deed Book 5:292–296.

[30] Richmond County Order Book 5:268.

[31] Essex County Deed Book 13:425; see Chapter IV.

'The Willis'es of Virginia' Copywright, Maud Porter, 1964, Miller Printing Co.
Ashville, Nc. (Culpeper PL)

The second generation was apparently a son, Francis Willis, al-
gh as yet record of this generation has not been found.

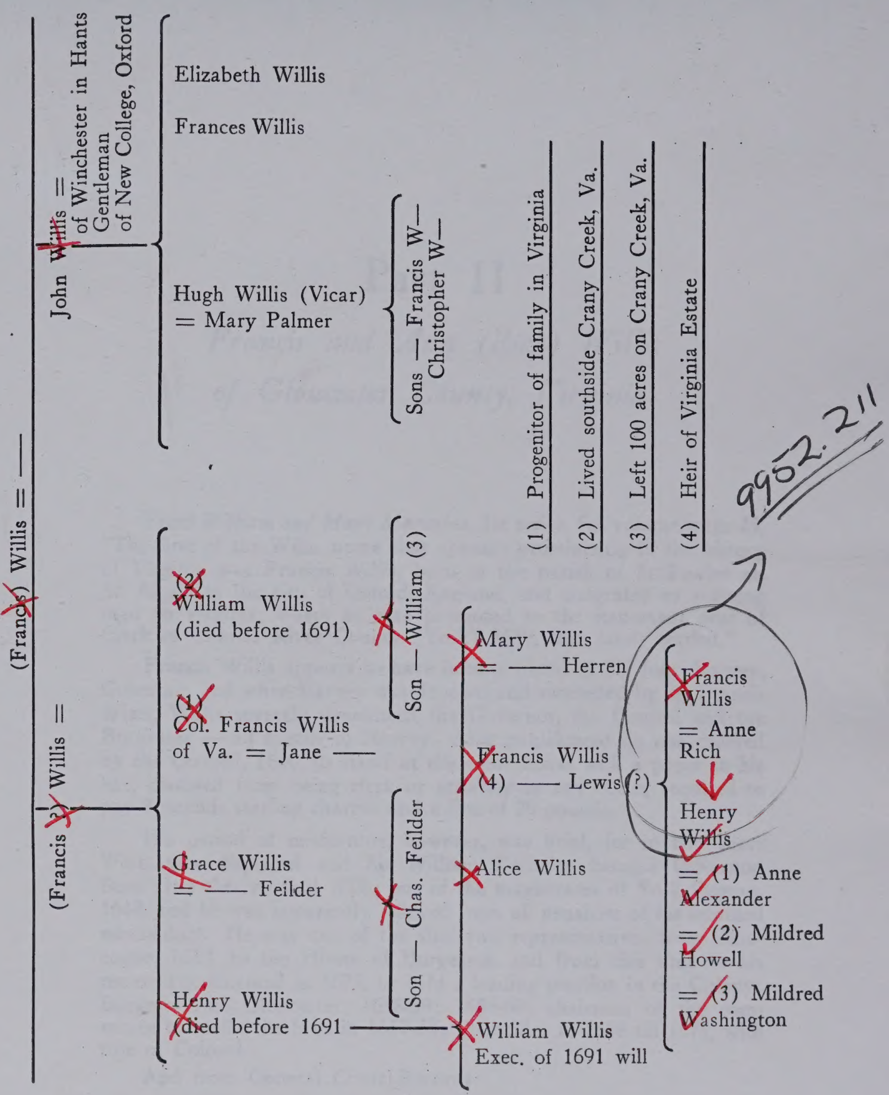
This Francis of the 2nd generation had a brother John Willis,
. of Oxford, born in 1587, the 30th year of Queen Elizabeth's
. He took degrees from Oxford and became Rector of Orrington
Winchester in Hampshire. He had a son Hugh and two daugh-
Elizabeth and Frances.

Hugh Willis of the 3rd generation, matriculated at St. Alban's
Oxford, 2 June 1647, aged 22. He was Vicar of Thame, Oxford,
ied Mary Palmer and had two sons, Francis and Christopher.
son Francis received B.A. and M.A. degrees from New College,
rd. He died in 1702 (Foster's *Oxford Matriculates*).

In the British Museum is a translation of Catullus, Tibullus and
ertius by Francis Willis, 1685, Fellow of New College, Oxon;
e index there is a reference to a poem dedicated "to my Honored
ıd and Relative, Mr. Francis Willis, Merchant in Greenwich,
his discovery of a weed in Virginia which is a present Remedy
ıst the Venom of Rattlesnake."

The Francis Willis referred to in the above quotation was the
Willis to emigrate to Virginia and had returned to England in
and settled in East Greenwich. He was named Francis for his
er and grandfather.

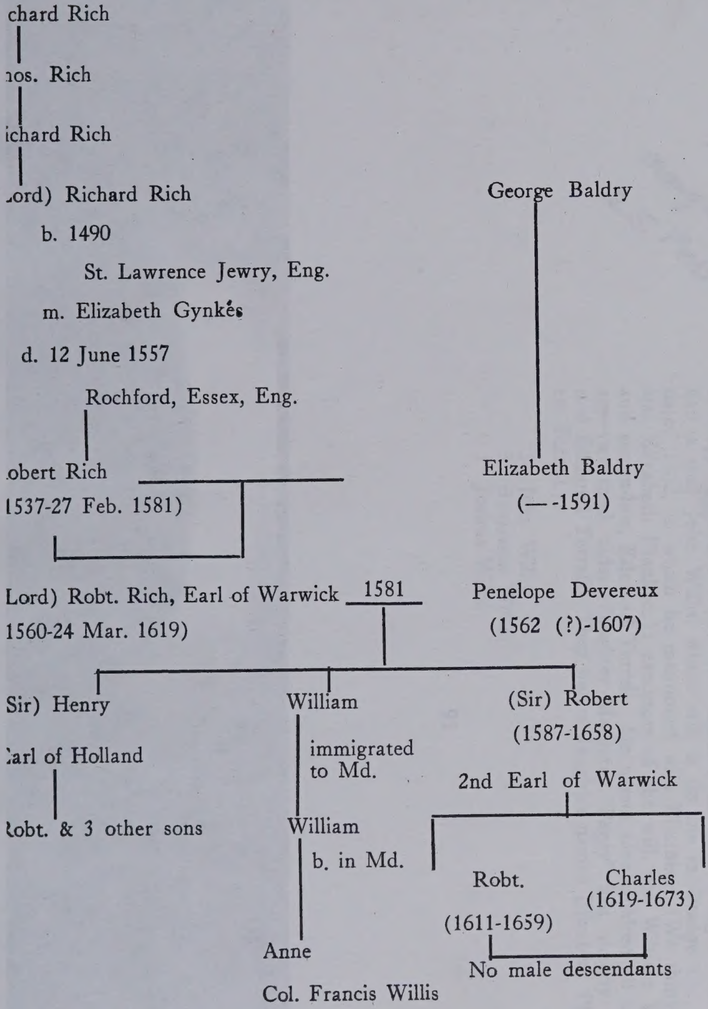
We have traced three generations of Willises in England: 1 Francis;
ancis and his brother John; 3 Hugh. Now we shall begin num-
ıg generations with Francis, the first of the family in Virginia
returned to England in 1675.



9952.211

RICH GENEALOGY

SOURCE: BURKE'S LANDED GENTRY



Part II

Francis and Ann (Rich) Willis of Gloucester County, Virginia

From *William and Mary Magazine,* 1st series, 5th volume, page 25, "The first of the Willis name that appears prominently in the history of Virginia was Francis Willis, born in the parish of St Fowles als St. Algate in the city of Oxford, England, and emigrated as a young man to Virginia, where he was promoted to the important post of Clerk of Charles River County (York) 1639, then lately settled."

Francis Willis appears to have been a friend of Sir John Harvey, Governor, and when Harvey was deposed and succeeded by Sir Francis Wiatt, Willis severely denounced the Governor, the Council and the Burgesses — all hostile to Harvey. As a punishment he was ordered by the Council, 1640, to stand at the court house with a paper in his hat; disabled from being clerk or attorney in any court, required to pay 8 pounds sterling charges and a fine of 20 pounds.

His period of misfortune, however, was brief, for in two years Wiatt was displaced and Sir William Berkeley became Governor. Soon after this we find Willis one of the magistrates of York County, 1648, and he was apparently relieved from all penalties of his imputed misconduct. He was one of the first two representatives from Gloucester, 1652, to the House of Burgesses, and from this time to his removal to England in 1675, he held a leading position in the Colony: Burgess from Gloucester, 1658-59; 1659-60; chairman of the committee to revise the laws in 1657-58; Councillor in 1658 till 1675, with title of Colonel.

And from General Court Records:

Part IV

William Willis of Craney Creek

William Willis is first cousin, once removed, of Col. Francis Willis and Col. Henry Willis (see chart p. 3).

One of the difficult lines to untangle in the Willis family has been the Margaret Willis, "Peggy", who m Edmund Terrill. For long it was thought that Peggy was the daughter of Col. Henry Willis at Fredericksburg, until it was discovered that she was born 17 months after his death. It is the opinion of Col. Thomas M. Green of Kentucky, a recognized authority on the genealogy of the Willis family, that Peggy Willis Terrill was descended from William Willis of Craney Creek, Gloucester Co., Va.

Henry Died.
14 Sep 1740
margaet bor
25 Feb 1741/42

Sarah Henderson Wiggins in her "Terrell Notes," agrees with him.

Anne Willingham Willis, after further research, has sent to me the following corrected data of pages 8, 9 and 10 of her, "A Family History," William Willis who married in 1685 Bridget Robinson had a son, John Willis, whose will is on file in Orange Co., Va., dated 1762, in which he mentioned wife Elizabeth. (We think she was Elizabeth Plunkett.); executors of the will, son William Willis and son-in-law, Edmund Terrell. He names nine children all under age (we think oldest daughter Margaret "Peggy" had already married Edmund Terrell. They had a daughter named Elizabeth Plunkett Terrell.):

3 John Willis
3 Benjamin Willis
3 Joshua Willis

Part IV

William Willis of Cherry Creek

William Willis at first glance, once appeared of Col. Fr
Willis and Col. Henry Willis. (see chart p. 1).

One of the difficult ones to untangle in the Willis family
been the Margaret Willis, "Peggy", who m. Edmund Terrell.
long it was thought that Peggy was the daughter of Col. H
Willis of Fredericksburg, until it was discovered that she was
17 months after his death. It is the opinion of Col. Joseph
Green of Kentucky, a recognized authority on the genealogy of
Willis family, that Peggy Willis Terrell was descended from
iam Willis of Cherry Creek, Gloucester Co., Va.

Sarah Terrell of Virginia in her "Terrell Notes" agrees
also.

Anne Willingham Willis, after further research, has sent
the following corrected data of pages 8, 9 and 10 of her, "A Fa
Memory": William Willis who married in 1685 Bridget
had a son John Willis whose will is on file in Orange Co.,
dated 1762, in which he mentioned wife Elizabeth. (We think
was Elizabeth Pendleton); executors of the will, son William W
and son-in-law, Edmund Terrell. He names nine children all
age (we think oldest-daughter Margaret "Peggy" had already
ried Edmund Terrell. They had a daughter named Elizabeth Pe
ton Terrell):

1 John Willis
1 Bethalene Willis
3 Joshua Willis

3 Reuben Willis
3 James Willis
3 Frances Willis
3 Moses Willis
3 Lewis Willis
3 Mary Willis

622.10

The son James moved from Orange Co. to Gloucester Co., Va. Then about 1790 came with his family to Columbia, Co. Ga. His brother Lewis, also mentioned in the will, moved from Orange Co. to Madison Co., Va. Lewis later, about 1790, came to Ga. and settled in Wilkes Co.

3 James Willis had several children. The oldest was 4 James, Jr. who was born in Virginia, died in 1816 in Columbia Co., Ga. James married his first cousin, Jane George Willis, who was the daughter of Lewis and Edna Willis of Wilkes Co., Ga. Jane was born in Orange Co., Va.; m July 9, 1800 in Wilkes Co., Ga. and had 8 children by James Willis, Jr. After his death in 1816 she m Fayette Porter. Jane later moved to Talbot Co., where she died and is buried.

Jane and James Willis, Jr. had 8 children, the youngest was named 5 James Lewis Willis for his two grandfathers. James Lewis Willis (Mar. 27, 1809 Wilkes Co., Ga.-Nov. 29, 1865 Talbotton, Ga. m 1834 in Talbotton, Ga. Jane Mahone (1814-1877) daughter of Elizabeth Hines Dixon and Roland Mahone. They had:

1. James
2 George

6 Eliza Willis who m William Owen.
6 Roland Willis m Paletiah Dozier.
6 James Tillman Willis (Apr. 8, 1836 Talbotton, Ga.-May 6, 1887 Columbus, Ga.)

"James Tillman Willis attended Emory and Henry College in Va. In 1857 he married Emma Chapman Dozier, daughter of Thomas Jefferson Dozier and Mary Chapman, and sister of Paletiah Dozier, who married his brother Roland. He became a prominent and successful lawyer and was judge of Superior Court, Chattahoochie Circuit, Ga. for many years; his children were all born in Talbotton, but in 1882 he moved his family to Columbus, buying a pretty old Colonial home in Wynnton. It was in this home, while his son James Lewis Willis, II and his wife were living there that his grandson, James Tillman (Tim) Willis was born. Children were:

7 James Lewis Willis, II (Sept. 6, 1858-June 21, 1921 Columbus) m Dec. 20, 1882 Macon, Ga. Sophia Rossetter Collins, a beautiful and charming woman; she became quite active in the D.A.R. and at one time was Regent of the Columbus Chapter. I went to their home to live when a bride in Dec. 1910 and lived there very happily for nearly four years. James Lewis was educated at Collinsworth Institute, Talbot Co. and the Univ. of Virginia; was admitted to the bar in Talbotton and practiced there for a short time. He then moved to Columbus and formed a law partnership with John

J

Peabody, William H. Brannon and William A. Little and later with Charles E. Battle. He was appointed judge of the City Court of Columbus by Gov. John B. Gordon for a term of four years, beginning Dec. 23, 1888; he was reappointed by Governors Northern, Atkinson, Terrell and Candler, held this office in all for 20 years. The following is from a memorial spread on the minutes of the City Court, after his death in 1921:

'As a judge he was fearless and firm, dignified and fair; and had the confidence and respect of the entire Bar. His private and judicial character were so spotless that members of the Bar did not presume that he would or could do wrong. No judge ever sat on the bench in this State who left the bench with a fairer name for judicial uprightness. For many years he was unanimously elected president of the Columbus Bar Assn. He was a loyal and devoted member of the St. Paul Methodist Episcopal Church . . . . He was five feet and 11 inches and militarily erect. His eyes were blue gray like the eyes of Washington; his normal weight about 160 lbs. Judge Willis was preeminently a social being; he did not talk much, but was what might be termed an enthusiastic listener. Reading and fishing were not only two of the luxuries of his life, but two of the necessities. He was as calm in spirit as he was gentle, as gentle as he was modest, as modest as he was courteous, and as courteous as Chesterfield. The granite mountains are not more fixed in their eternal courses than he was steadfast in his purpose to cleave to the good and abhor the evil.'

The children of James Lewis Willis, II and Sophia R. Collins were:

8 Julia Willis m Dec. 1, 1910 William Harris Crawford, son of Martin J. Crawford, whose father was Judge Martin J. Crawford, distinguished statesman, and Sallie Allen.

8 James Tillman (Tim) Willis, II (July 4, 1887 Columbus, Ga.-died Sept. 16, 1926 Columbus, Ga.) m Dec. 7, 1910 Anne Cleveland Willingham, daughter of Thomas H. Willingham and Frances Wright. He attended Preparatory School for Boys, Stone Mountain, Ga., where he roomed with George M. Battey; from there he went to Georgia Tech and was a member of Chi Phi Fraternity. He was a devoted husband and father; children were:

9 Wright Willingham Willis (1911-1912)

9 James Tillman (Tim) Willis, III, graduated from Darlington School for Boys, Rome, Ga. and from United States Military Academy in 1936. He was born Oct. 4, 1913 at Columbus, Ga.; married Frances Quintrell, daughter of Hattie Wilson and Clay Alton Quintrell.

10 Sophia Rossetter Willis
10 Tim Willis, IV

9 James Lewis Willis, III (1919-1920)

9 Osgood Pierce Willis (Oct. 11, 1920-—) educated at Darlington School for Boys, Rome, Ga., the University of

Georgia, Athens, Ga. and The Citadel, Charleston, S. C. He married Elizabeth Jenkins, daughter of Dr. Joseph I. Jenkins and wife, Jean Trapp.

9 Mary Boon Willis married in 1915 George Matheson Wheat.

7 Mary Willis, 2nd child of James Tillman Willis and Emma C. Dozier, married Robert Spivey of Greenville, Ga.; issue:

8 Willis Spivey m Dorothy Rundell; resides Philadelphia.

9 James Rundell Spivey
9 Joe Terrell Spivey
9 Dorothy Spivey

7 William Dozier Willis died age 24.
7 Emma Dozier Willis (1865-1946) m Thomas Atkinson, LaGrange, Ga., brother of Gov. William Atkinson of Georgia (It was she who gave me information of the Willis ancestry); children were:

8 Emily Atkinson married George Crossley; issue:
9 George Crossley
9 Thomas Atkinson Crossley

8 Dorothy Atkinson married Melvin George, Los Angeles, Calif.; issue:
9 Charles James George

8 James Lewis Atkinson married Jean McConnel. Issue:

9 Barbara Lewis Atkinson

7 Tilman Spain Willis died age 24.
7 Lillian Hamilton Willis died Sept. 1911.
7 Jennie Willis married Tom K. Peabody.
7 Jefferson Dozier Willis died in early manhood; was five years old when the family moved to Columbus.
7 Rowland Willis died age 10 months.

The brothers and sisters of James T. Willis (1836-1887) were: Sarah Frances; Bine Fletcher; Helen Arcadia, married Rosalius Walton and had Minnie and James; John Willis, of Waverly Hall, Ga.

(The above is taken from "A Family History" by Anne Willingham Willis. Copied by permission.)

Lewis Willis

3 Lewis Willis (ante 1762-1817 Wilkes Co., Ga.) m ante 1786 Edna Tillman, daughter of Paul Tillman. Lewis served in Capt. Herndon's Co. in Orange Co., Va. Commissioned lieutenant May 25, 1780. Made his will Mar. 4, 1817. Will probated July 7, 1817, Wilkes Co., Ga. (Will book 1818-19 Wilkes Co. p. 87) Names wife Edna (who later won a land lottery in Georgia). 7 children:

4 Paul Tillman Willis (ante 1786 Orange Co., Va.-1857 Wilkes Co., Ga.)
4 Jane George Willis (Edna Tillman's mother was a George) (Orange Co., Va.)
4 Joshua Willis m Louisa Maney Porter.
4 John W. Willis (W for Washington) m Augusta Porter.
4 Sarah Elizabeth Willis m Daniel Grant Owen.
4 Lewis Willis
4 Frances Willis m William Proctor.

Paul Tillman Willis m 1st Feb. 8 1791 Matilda Melvina Mills, daughter of John and Lucy Mills of Virginia and Georgia. She was the mother of all his children, although he was m three times. Matilda died 1824 Wilkes Co. shortly after the birth of the last child, (Aug. 19, 1824- —,

Paul Tillman Willis, wealthy merchant-planter moved his family between 1830 and 1840 from Wilkes Co., Ga. to Chambers Co., Ala., where he made a long will Feb. 28, 1857. This was probated Sept. 7, 1857 (Will Book III pp. 1013). Four children:

5 Mary Ann Willis m George W. Gunn.
5 Paul Tillman Willis, Jr.
5 Sarah Edna Willis m John G. Gunn.
5 Nancy Haney Willis (Aug. 19, 1824-Jan. 15, 1864) m Aug. 20, 1840 William Bailey Talbot (Jan. 30, 1819-Mar. 16, 1878) son of Green Berry Talbot and Mary Tate Anthony. In their later years they moved to a plantation out of Harpersville, Miss. and are buried there in "Old Hays Creek Graveyard". After the death of Nancy, William m Jan. 31, 1867 a widow, Martha P. Bryant By her he had two sons:

6 Matthew Franklin Talbot (Nov. 1, 1868-—)
6 Walter Bailey Talbot (June 12, 1871-—)

Nancy & William Bailey had six children:

6 Elizabeth Malvina Talbot (Jan. 19, 1844-Apr. 3, 1867) m John C. Haralson.
6 Paul Tillman Talbot (Feb. 15, 1846-June 16, 1926) m Tressie C. Ledbetter.
6 Green Washington Talbot (Aug. 5, 1849-1925) m Fanny Lyle.
6 Sarah Edna Talbot (Nov. 8, 1851-Apr. 16, 1896) m Dr. William Ferguson.
6 William Simpson Talbot (June 30, 1854-Mar. 20, 1941)
6 Milton Talbot (Aug. 28, 1856—) m Emma Ledbetter.

William Simpson Talbot died in Kaufman, Texas, m Dec. 1, 1895 Olivia Belle Sampson (Mar. 1, 1870 Grayson Co., Tex.-Jan.

18, 1963) daughter of John Sampson and Mary Adelaide Waters. 3 children:

7 Mary Evalena Talbot (Oct. 23, 1896-—) m Dec. 26, 1917 Lewis Hayden Arnold of Kaufman, Tex.

7 Ann Olivia Talbot (Mar. 12, 1902-—) m Elbert VanNey of Wichita Falls, Tex., May 23, 1951).

7 Willis Margaret Talbot (Jan. 19, 1906-—) m June 8, 1962 Horace J. Kittrell (Apr. 4, 1902-—) son of Joseph Peeler Kittrell and Ollie Elizabeth Qualls; live in Dallas, Tex.; three children, all teachers:

8 Robert Anthony Kittrell (Jan. 7, 1938-—) unm.

8 Hannah Olivia Kittrell (twin Mar. 4, 1940-—) unm.

8 Harriett Elizabeth Kittrell (twin Mar. 4, 1940-) unm.

(Margaret Talbot Kittrell)

William Willis

1 William Willis, who died in 1663, resided on Craney Creek, Gloucester Co., Va., was uncle to Francis Willis who inherited large Virginia estates in 1691. Therefore the great-uncle of Col. Henry Willis of Fredericksburg. This William had three sons:

2 William Willis, heir to 100 acres of land in the will of his uncle in 1691, on the south side of Craney Creek. He m June 1685 Bridget Robinson (—-1717).

2 Thomas Willis (1637-—) m Mary ———.

2 John Willis (1648-1715) m 1st —————, the mother of his seven children; m 2nd Mathilda Thacker, of record, July, 1693. John patented land Oct. 7, 1669, 261 acres; patented land Feb. 27, 1690 185 acres; (King George Co. Deed Book II, p. 398). Children of John and 1st wife:

3 John Willis (—-1728) d.s.p. (died single person)

3 William Willis (—-1717) m ca 1709/1710 Sarah Turberville

3 Charles Willis (—-1761) m Mathilda Thacker, his step-sister.

3 Mary Willis (—-1727) m Thomas James.

3 Susannah Willis m ——— Cullins.

3 Catherine Willis m ——— Pullin.

3 A daughter m Isaac Arnold.

William Willis and Sarah Tuberville (—-1760 Orange Co. Will Book) had 3 children:

4 John Willis (1709-1762) m Jan. 17, 1734/35 King George Co., Elizabeth Plunkett.

4 William Willis

4 Sarah Willis m [illegible] ——— Hawkins.

John Willis and Elizabeth Plunkett, children:

5 William Willis (Feb. 22, 1743-Apr. 21, 1833) m Nov. 25, 1760 at "Horse Shoe Farm" Elizabeth Garnett (Apr. 16, 1744 in Culpepper Co., Jan. 4, 1835) daughter of Anthony Garnett and Elizabeth (Bowler) Jones, widow of John Bowler. William Willis received Revolutionary War Lands in Kentucky.

5 Margaret Willis "Peggy" (—-1816) m 1760 Edmund Terrell.

5 John Willis m Sarah ———, Culpepper Co., Va.

5 Joshua Willis m 1820/21 Sarah ———, Madison Co.

5 Benjamin Willis (—-July 16, 1810) d.s.p.

5 Reuben Willis m Sept. 11, 1776 Anne Garnett, Orange Co.

5 James Willis resided in Madison and Culpepper Counties, Va.

5 Frances Willis m 1st Thomas Morton; m 2nd William Camp.

5 Moses Willis died ante 1816 in Kentucky, m 1st Elizabeth Thomas; m 2nd Susannah White.

5 Lewis Willis (—-1805 Wilkes Co., Ga.) m Edna Tillman; had Revolutionary War lands.

5 Mary Willis, living in Kentucky in 1816; m Richard Price.

5 Sarah Willis m her step-brother, Walter Shropshire. Both died before 1861.

William Willis and Elizabeth Garnett had 4 children:

6 Alexander Willis (—-1816) m Elizabeth Twyman. No children.

6 Isaac Willis (Nov. 1, 1774 Locust Grove, Culpepper Co., Oct. 3, 1866/67) m May 22, 1798 first cousin Anne Garnett (Sept. 20, 1777 at "Quiet Shade," Culpepper Co.-Mar. 12, 1840) daughter of Reuben Garnett and Mary Twyman.

6 Benjamin Willis m 1st Mary Jane Williams; m 2nd Elizabeth Graves.

6 William Willis m 1803 Anne Twynam.

Isaac Willis and Anne Garnett.

7 Larkin Willis (Feb. 26, 1801-Feb. 21, 1856 at "Woodland" Orange Co.) m 1st Mar. 11, 1820 Emily Fry (Apr. 29, 1803-June 3, 1821) buried in Fry Cemetery, Madison Co., daughter of Joshua Fry. Had one son: 8 Edward Jefferson Willis (Dec. 19, 1820-Feb. 26, 1891).

8 Edward Jefferson Willis

7 James Willis m Elizabeth Gordon, sister to Mary Gordon, his brother Larkin's wife.

7 Orabella Willis m Mar. 1815, 1st cousin Joshua Willis.

7 Mary "Polly" Willis m James Garnett.

7 Robert Willis (1803-Oct. 6, 1886) m Apr. 14, 1824 Emily Hudson.

7 Benjamin Willis m Rebecca Terrell.

7 ~~Sarah~~ Elizabeth Willis m John Milton Garnett.

Mary?

Larkin m 2nd July 12, 1823 Mary Gordon (Mar. 4, 1807-Nov. 2, 1881) daughter of John Churchill Gordon and Lucy Herndon. Lucy is buried at "Woodlawn." Larkin and Lucy had 20 children:

8 Edward Jefferson Willis (son of Larkin and Sarah Emily Fry,) m 1st Virginia Sneed; m 2nd Molly Rogers; m 3rd. Eva Taylor.

8 John Churchill Willis (May 21, 1824-Aug. 2, 1894) m June 26, 1845 Mary Catesby Woodford.

8 James Addison Willis (Sept. 16, 1825-May 6, 1900) m double first cousin Virginia Haseltine Willis; m 2nd Betty Coleman. No children.

8 Mary Elizabeth Willis (Mar. 18, 1827-Sept. 16, 1886 m 1st John Oswald Garnett; m 2nd Dr. Waller Holladay.

8 Lucy Herndon Willis (Sept. 7, 1828-Nov. 20, 1875) m James Andrew Gordon.

8 Anne Elizabeth Willis (Oct. 2, 1829-Nov. 2, 1847) unm.

8 Absalom Graves Willis (Nov. 9, 1831 at "Spring Hill", Culpepper Co.,-Aug. 22, 1903 at "Sherwood" Lignum, Culpepper Co.,

8 William Willis (Apr. 23, 1833-Oct. 8, 1910) m Julia Shelton.

8 Larkin Willis (Feb. 24, 1835-May 19, 1927) m Dec. 22, 1859 Lelia Turpin.

8 Isaac Willis (June 20, 1836-ca 1910) m Betty Fouchee Lipscomb.

8 Joseph Gordon Willis (Dec. 27, 1837-1865 in Union prison) m Louisa Gordon, sister to Sarah Lee Gordon, Absalom's wife.

8 Reuben Garnett Willis (July 16, 1839-Mar. 1900) m Rebecca Holladay.

8 Isabella Herndon Willis (Oct. 15, 1840-July 30, 1930) unm.

8 Ella Jane Willis (July 25, 1842-Mar. 15, 1911) unm.

8 Charles Augustine Willis (Feb. 20, 1844-Oct. 3, 1879) unm.

8 Eugene Harrison Willis (Apr. 16, 1845-Dec. 25, 1916) m Mar. 14, 1876 Bessie Young Hiter.

8 Benjamin Rush Willis (Feb. 19, 1847-Oct. 6, 1864 killed in war, unm

8 Walter Lewis Willis (Apr. 30, 1848-Nov. 29, 1848)

8 Unnamed infant

8 Unnamed infant.

8 Nora Fry Willis (Nov. 29, 1852-June 14, 1878) m William Jones Lacy of Chatham, Va.

Absalom G. Willis m June 10, 1854 Sarah Lee Gordon (Nov. 2, 1838-Jan. 4, 1929 at "Quiet Shade", Culpepper Co.) daughter of John Harrison Gordon and Harriet Eustace Gaskins. Nine children:

9 Josephine Ragland Willis (Apr. 12, 1858 Culpepper Co.-Nov. 17, 1950) m May 23, 1882 the Rev. Franklin Pierce Robertson.

10 A Willis Robertson, United States Senator from Virginia.

Start Here

9 Edgar Oswald Willis (Sept. 13, 1860 Culpepper Co.-Jan. 3, 1949) m 1st Mar. 16, 1887 Sally Hart Gordon; m 2nd Sept. 4, 1918 Celia Lewis Spotswood (Sept. 23, 1871-—)

Eight children, all by 1st wife:

9 (3rd child) Bertha Lee Willis (Nov. 4, 1863 Culpepper Co.-Nov. 27, 1938) m Sept. 1886 Thomas B. Norris; three children, one died in infancy; one daughter and husband killed in tornado in Omaha, Nebraska, where they lived.

9 John Harrison Willis (July 20, 1866 Culpepper Co.-Apr. 17, 1923) m May 11, 1892 Sally Hart Harris.

10 Dr. Clodius Willis, Princeton Univ.

9 Mary Belle Willis (Sept. 20, 1868 Culpepper Co.-——) m Sept. 16, 1890 Joseph Thomas Norman. 15 children.

9 Lucy Harriet Willis (Oct. 1, 1870 "Englewood", Culpepper Co.-Dec. 19, 1957) m June 10, 1896 John Milton Garnett. Four children.

9 Annie Willis (July 10, 1872 "Englewood" Culpepper Co.,-———) m Oct. 12, 1904 Dr. Hillary Thomas Willis. One daughter.

9 Nellie Virginia Willis (Nov. 1874-Sept. 1, 1915) m as his 2nd wife John Churchill Lacy (May 14, 1876-Dec. 17, 1911). No children.

9 Genevieve Brantley Willis (Jan. 21, 1877-—) m Oct. 8, 1902 George Thornhill Harris. 8 children, one died young in an accident.

John Milton Garnett, Sr. and Lucy Harriet Willis had four children:

10 Alfred Willis Garnett (June 26, 1897 Culpepper Co.-—) m 1st June 28, 1924 Berta May Price; m 2nd May Catherine Baskian of Luxemburg.

10 Alice R. Garnett (May 6, 1899 Culpepper Co.-—) m Feb. 14, 1931 Carroll Truett Thomas.

10 Marion Gordon Garnett (May 18, 1901 Culpepper Co.-—) m July 25, 1934 Elizabeth Valentine.

10 John Milton Garnett, Jr. (May 9, 1914 Culpepper Co.-—) m Apr. 24, 1948 Margaret Duval Dickinson.

11 John Milton Garnett, III (July 2, 1949 Fredericksburg, Va.-—)

All four were buried at "Quiet Shade", home of their parents in Culpepper Co., Va.

Alfred Willis Garnett and Berta May Price,

11 Hon. James Alfred Garnett (Sept. 20, 1936 Charleston, West Va. m Dec. 29, 1960 Marge Debnar.

12 David Garnett (Nov. 1961-—)

10 Alice R. Garnett and Carroll Truett Thomas:

11 Ann Garnett Thomas (Sept. 19, 1932 Washington, D.C.-—) unm.

11 Carroll Gordon Thomas (Apr. 11, 1938 Washington, D.C.-—) unm.

10 Marion Gordon Garnett and Elizabeth Valentine (Oct. 11, 1911-—) daughter of Leitch Valentine and Clara Cornelia Garnett.

11 Franklin Edward Garnett (Dec. 8, 1936 Frederick, Md.-—) m Sheila Joy Hanson (Dec. 16, 1937 Yakima, Wash.-—) daughter of John Norman Hanson and Mildred Blondell Nettles.

12 Scott Douglas Garnett (May 13, 1960 Spokane, Wash.-—)

12 Wade Hanson Garnett (Aug. 31, 1961 Hampton, Va.-—)

12 Kent Willis Garnett (June 28, 1963 Hampton, Va.-—)

11 Marion Gordon Garnett, Jr. (May 10, 1940 Charlottesville, Va.-—) m Apr. 20, 1963 Hampton, Va. Nancy Robb Mundie (July 5, 1941 Newport News, Va.-—) daughter of Bauman Sale Mundie and Martha Louise Lane.

ADDITIONAL NOTES ON GARNETTS

The Rev. James Garnett (1792-1875) m Elizabeth Garnett (1790-1863). Issue 3 children:
Absalom Graves Garnett (1819-1896)
Milton Garnett (1824-1872)
Franklin Edmund Garnett (1826-1913)

Absalom Graves Garnett m Mary Catherine Early; one son James William Garnett m Mary Mildred Goodman. 3 children:
Mary Early Garnett
Elizabeth Fry Garnett
Clara Cornelia Garnett m Robert Leitch Valentine.
  Elizabeth Valentine
  Unnamed daughter died at birth.

Milton Garnett m Mary Ann Cobbs; 3 children:

John Milton Garnett m Lucy Harriet Willis; 4 children:

10 Alfred Willis Garnett

10 Marion Gordon Garnett m Elizabeth Valentine.

10 John Milton Garnett, Jr.

The above information is from Mrs. Marion G. Garnett, secretary of the Willis-Gordon-Garnett and Allied Families Assn. of Virginia, which group meets every other year in August, with about 300 in attendance.

5 Margaret "Peggy" Willis, 2nd child of John Willis and Elizabeth Plunkett, m 1760 Edmund Terrell.

6 Robert Terrell m Mary Lacy.

7 Elizabeth (Terrell) Parker m John Marshall Yates.

8 Junius E. M. Yates m Kate Jenkins.

9 Weechie Yates m Frank T. Estill.

10 Nelle Jene Estill m Clarence L. Giles.

11 Frank E. Giles (Apr. 16, 1950-—)

11 Sarah Giles (Aug. 27, 1953-—)

7 James Terrell m Elizabeth Trisler.

8 Lou Terrell m George R. Christian.

9 James T. Christian m Georgia Jones.

9 Inez Christian m F. Dozier.

(Mrs. Frank T. Estill)

8 Edward Jefferson Willis, son of Larkin Willis and Susan Emily Fry, m July 15, 1843 Virginia Ann Sneed (Feb. 28, 1925 Charlottesville, Va.-—), daughter of Benjamin Sneed and Lucy Ann Goodloe. Edward received law degree from Univ. Virginia 1842; 1844 1st child born; 1845 moved to Barboursville, Va., where he practiced law and taught school; 1849 went to California by way of Cape Horn; appointed County (Circuit) Judge during Squatter trouble; 1850 his family joined him in California, also he was ordained to the Baptist ministry; 1854 organized First Baptist Churches Oakland and Sacramento, Calif.; 1860 pastor of Leigh St. Baptist Church and Clay St. Baptist Church, Richmond, Va.; lived in Third Ward — Census; edited Church paper; entered Civil War U.S.A. as chaplain, 15th Virginia Reg. Infantry; Feb. 4, 1864 resigned War commission; pastor First Baptist Church, Orange Court House and Gordonsville, Va.; 1868 pastor First Baptist Church, Alexandria, Va.; 1871 founded Broaddus Female College at the end of Cork St., Winchester, Va., was later moved to Clarksburg, West Va., now Phillipi; president of Shelby College, Shelby, N. C. Ten children:

9 Edward Benjamin Willis (Aug. 10, 1844 Charlottesville, Va.-Oct. 25, 1937) m Mary Alice Hamilton, child of Isaiah Hamilton and Susan Thompson.

Return to normal view

Family history

Entries: 5231 **Updated:** Thu Oct 16 14:25:02 2003

Contact: Andra Dill aedill@hotmail.com

7Aug04

Display pedigree in table format

```
                                             /Thomas Goodlaw b: 13 SEP 1592 =>
                                     /Thomas Gidlow b: 1616
                                     |       \Elizabeth Massy b: 1594 =>
                             /George Goodloe b: 1637 d: 7 DEC 1710
                     /Henry Goodloe b: 1675 d: 25 NOV 1748
                     |       \ Mary b: ABT. 1649
             /Robert Goodloe b: 17 MAY 1711 d: 5 NOV 1790
             |       \ Elizabeth b: ABT. 1670 d: 3 DEC 1751
     /John Goodloe b: 1755 d: 1845
     |       \Elizabeth Guinea b: ABT. 1713 d: 1769
Lucy Ann Goodloe b: 1803 d: 1835
     |       /? Hoskins b: 1730
     \Elizabeth Haskins b: 1757
             |       /Robert Durrett b: 1702 d: 6 NOV 1763
             \Mary Ann Durrett b: 1735
                     |                       /Thomas Gidlow b: 1616 =>
                     |               /George Goodloe b: 1637 d: 7 DEC 1710
                     |       /Henry Goodloe b: 1675 d: 25 NOV 1748
                     |       |       \ Mary b: ABT. 1649
                     \Elizabeth Goodloe b: 26 SEP 1706 d: 20 APR 1783
                             \ Elizabeth b: ABT. 1670 d: 3 DEC 1751
```

This is a work in progress. If you have additions or revisions I would enjoy hearing from you. Please put the family name in the subject line if you do email me. Thanks!

9 James Fry Willis (Aug. 28, 1846 Barbour's Court House, Orange Co., Va.-Feb. 23, 1940) m Lucy Eliza Polley. (Dec. 20, 1859 in Sabine Co., Texas-Jan. 11, 1911 Center, Texas).
9 Marshall H. G. Willis m Mollie Russell.
9 William Willis
9 Annie Shook Willis (1850 Sacramento, Calif.-Jan. 1885) m William Rogers Alexander (1871-—)
9 Alice Everett Willis m Willie Bocock.
9 Isabella Turpin Willis
9 Lucy Sneed Willis
9 Ella Virginia Willis
9 Emma Virginia Willis

Edward Benjamin Willis was private Co. A., 46th Reg., Virginia Infantry, under Capt. O. J. Wise; enlisted May 15, 1861, in Richmond, for duration of the War; captured Roanoke Island Feb. 8, 1862; released Feb. 21, 1862; arrived in Texas Oct. 15, 1866; served in Salvation Army.

Edward Benjamin and Mary Alice had seven children:
10 Emily Virginia Willis (July 7, 1870 San Augustine, Tex. Oct. 28, 1954, m Robert Lindsey.
10 Susan Alice Willis (Aug. 1871-Jan. 6, 1920) m William Wiley Perry.
10 Edward Jefferson Willis
10 Mable Claire Willis
10 Sallie Belle Willis (Oct. 21, 1877-—) m Ben McCullough Terrell (—-1926).
10 William Sneed Willis (—-Oct. 19, 1901)
10 Stella Loving Willis m ——— Roland.

9 James Fry Willis was Sgt. C.S.A., 1st Reg., Virginia Reserves, Co. A, paroled at Charlottesville, Va. June 5, 1865; known as "Judge Jim", clerk, teacher, Justice of the Peace, merchant, m Lucy Eliza Polley, the daughter of John Polley and Mary J. Smith. Eight children:
10 John Effie Willis (1877 Sexton, Sabine Co., Tex.-Dec. 15, 1957) m John C. Schuller, dentist.
11 Brice Schuller
11 Jack LeRoy Schuller
11 John C. Schuller, Jr.
10 William Edward Willis (Jan. 4, 1879 Sexton, Tex.-Oct. 31, 1921) m Ona Belle Bogard (June 16, 1915-Oct. 4, 1954)
10 Vera Willis (Sept. 20, 1880-May 6, 1943 at Kilgore, Tex.) m John Sossaman Lynch (Dec. 21, 1871-Dec. 3, 1960 Houston, Tex.), merchant.
11 John Willis Lynch m 1st Claire Alexander; journalist; m 2nd Mary ———; m 3rd Geneva ———.
12 Gayle Lynch

10 Leon Willis (d June 7, 1960) m Sept. 3, 1911 Anna Ione Borland (June 3, 1894-—), daughter of William Henry Borland and Lucy E. Fuqua; carpenter. Ione m 2nd Luther Malone.
11 James Fry Willis (July 20, 1912-Mar. 30, 1940) unm.
11 Lucy E. Willis (Sept. 7, 1913 Centre, Tex.-—) m June 2, 1935 William Noble Kirkpatrick (—-Aug. 27, 1958) son of J. W. Kirkpatrick; automobile dealer. Lucy m 2nd Byron Bellinger.
12 William Noble Kirkpatrick, Jr. (Apr. 7, 1936 El Paso, Tex.-—) m Nov. 30, 1961 Mrs. Helen Lenox Brogdon.
11 Leon Garnett Willis (Nov. 8, 1915-—) m Dorothy Coleman.
12 Dorothy Anne Willis
12 Paul Gordon Willis
12 Martha Anne Willis
11 Albert Gordon Willis (Jan. 3, 1919-—) m Mar. 13, 1941 Evelyn Killebrew, daughter of Sam Killebrew and Lena Harding Christian; manager Capital Products Corp.
12 Sammy Leon Willis (Jan. 6, 1942-—)
11 Jack Edward Willis (Aug. 25, 1921-—) m Mar. 13, 1941 Betty Jean Potts.
10 Guy Oliver Willis (Apr. 15, 1884-Feb. 21, 1942) m June 29, 1910 El Paso, Tex. Lucille Brotherson Wilson, Denison, Tex. (Mar. 23, 1890-—), daughter of Jerome Wilson and Ellen Morton; cotton buyer. Lucille m 2nd Walter S. Hicks (—-1964)
11 Lucille Marguerite Willis (July 11, 1911 El Paso, Tex.-—) m Dec. 12, 1935 Clifford Turner Somers, son of Otto Somers and Pearl Turner.
11 Guy Morton Willis (Nov. 22, 1915 San Benito, Tex.-—) m May 22, 1946 Rilla Mae Moore, daughter of Wade Hampton Moore and Sarah Frances Sanders.
12 Guy Wade Willis (Apr. 24, 1947 Albuquerque, N. Mex.-—).
11 James Wilson Willis (Oct. 13, 1917 San Benito, Tex.-—) m Aug. 3, 1944 Gloria Catherine Black daughter of Bruce Black and Edith Penoli.
12 Bruce Wilson Willis (Jan. 29, 1947 San Diego, Calif.-—)
12 David James Willis (Dec. 12, 1951 San Diego, Calif.-—)

James Wilson Willis joined the U.S. Army Air Force Sept. 11, 1942; served until Nov. 3, 1943; recalled Apr. 9, 1951 during Korean

Return to normal view

Ballard-Willis Family Tree

Entries: 64463 **Updated:** 2004-06-12 16:33:28 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Mark Willis Ballard mwballard52@yahoo.com

- *ID:* I146
- *Name:* **Edward Jefferson Willis**
- *Given Name:* Edward Jefferson
- *Surname:* Willis
- *NPFX:* Rev.
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 19 Dec 1820
- *Death:* 26 Feb 1891 [1]
- *Change Date:* 16 Jan 2002 at 21:44
- *Note:* Lawyer, minister, judge, educator. Lived in California and Virginia. Many descendants in Texas (Dallas and Shelby County)

7Aug04

Father: Larkin Willis b: 26 Feb 1800 in Locust Grove, Culpeper Co., Virginia
Mother: Sarah Emily Fry b: Abt 1800

Marriage 1 Virginia Ann Sneed b: 1825

- *Married:*
- *Change Date:* 1 Sep 2003

Children

~~1~~. 👤 Edward Benjamin Willis b: 1844
~~2~~. 👤 James Fry Willis b: 1846
~~3~~. 👤 Marshall H. G. Willis b: 1848
~~4~~. Emily Virginia Willis b: 1852
~~5~~. Ella Virginia Willis b: 1853
~~6~~. 👤 Annie Shuck Willis b: 1855
~~7~~. 👤 Alice Evanette Willis b: 1857
8. 👤 Isabella Turpin Willis b: 1860
~~9~~. Lucy Sneed Willis b: 1862

Marriage 2 Molly Rogers

- *Married:*
- *Change Date:* 1 Sep 2003

Children

1. Son Willis b: 1883

Marriage 3 Eva Taylor

- *Married:*
- *Change Date:* 1 Sep 2003

Sources:

1. Abbrev: Willis, Gordon, Garnett & Allied Familes Reunion Journal, Vol. I, Number 10, August 8, 1982
   Title: Willis, Gordon, Garnett & Allied Familes Reunion Journal, Vol. I, Number 10, August 8, 1982
   Publication: August 8, 1982
   Note:
   Source Media Type: Magazine
   Repository:
   Name: Not Given

   Page: A
   Quality: 3

War; Aug. 1963 on training at Fort Pope Air Force Base, North Carolina, for assignment Sept. 1963 to Viet Nam; has piloted B-17's, B-29's, B-36's (Aircraft Commander), B-52's (Aircraft Commander); national chanmpionship swimming 1935 and 1938.

10 Carl Marshall Willis (July 29, 1885-June 4, 1956) m Dec. 29, 1910 Alta Atkins (July 20, 1892-—), daughter of L. S. Atkins and Elizabeth Green; merchant.

11 Bruce A. Willis (Sept. 17, 1911-—) m 1st Kathleen Lawless, daughter of William Lawless; m 2nd Mrs. Gaye Rogers.

10 Marguerite Willis (1888-Nov. 27, 1960 La Mesa, N. Mex.) m Jacie Lee Esslinger, a rancher.

11 Jacie Lee Esslinger, Jr. m Patsy ———.

12 Barbara Lou Esslinger

11 William Edward Esslinger m Willa ——.

10 Jimmie Sunshine Willis (Jan. 18, 1897 Sexton, Tex.-June 27, 1960) m Henry Leon Runnels, son of Ney Runnels and Elizabeth Harris; Henry Leon was a cattleman.

11 Henry Leon Runnels, Jr. (Feb. 4, 1920-—) m Feb. 9, 1943 Dorothy Stevens, daughter of Robert Virgil Stephens and Mollie Moore.

Jimmie Sunshine m 2nd Talbert Smith, widower with three children: Ruth Smith, Perrie Smith, Jake Smith.

12 Henry Leon Runnels, III (Aug. 10, 1945 Longview, Tex.-—)

12 Cheryl Elizabeth Runnels (June 20, 1948 Longview, Tex.-—).

Jimmie Sunshine and Leon Willis, brother and sister, were killed together in a car accident June 27, 1960.

William Edward Willis, a merchant, son of James Fry Willis and Lucy Eliza Polley, m Ona Belle, daughter of James Bogard and Adeline Eugenia Miller; Elementary school teacher. Two children:

11 Jimmie Eugenia Willis (Aug. 27, 1916 Center, Tex.-—) m July 26, 1946 William Franklin Hanks (Nov. 27, 1912 Vivian, Caddo Parish, La.-—) son of Clarence Lee Hanks (Dec. 23, 1877-Tyler Co., Tex.-Sept. 4, 1940) and Clara Belle Tooke (Nov. 14, 1886 Columbus, Tex.-July 14, 1960). Jimmie Eugenia has B. S. and M. Ed degrees in Home Economics; public school teacher, Bellaire, Texas. William Franklin was Pharmacist's Mate, 1st class, U. S. Navy, World War II; embalmer and funeral director. No children.

11 Virginia Elizabeth Willis (Jan. 9, 1921 Center, Tex.-—) m Nov. 26, 1954 William George Thierfelder (Apr. 9, 1921 Providence, Rhode Island-—), son of Frederick August Thierfelder (Sept. 20, 1894-—) and Olga Louise Hantke (Mar. 28, 1897 Providence, Rhode Island-—) Virginia Elizabeth received B.S. degree in elementary education, public school teacher before marriage; now Church education and music director. William George was Aviation Electronics Technician Mate, 2nd class, U. S. Navy in World War 11; is mechanical engineer in Bell Telephone Laboratories, Allentown, Penn. Two children:

12 William Edward Thierfelder (July 28, 1956 Easton, Penn.-—)

12 Anne Louise Thierfelder (Oct. 12, 1959 Easton, Penn.-—)

9 A return to Edward Benjamin Willis (1844-1937) and Mary Alice Hamilton (1850-1917). The 2nd of their seven children was:

10 Susan Alice Willis (Aug. 1871-Jan. 6, 1920, Mineola, Tex.) m William Wiley Perry (—-June 1942) son of Dr. Perry and Mary Philura Finley.

11 William Edward Perry (Apr. 30, 1896, Tyler, Tex.-Aug. 7, 1942) m Feb. 28, 1920 Minna Lee Norwood (Apr. May 20 1899, Palestine Tex.-—)

11 Birdie Perry (July 7, 1899-—) m 1st 1921 Mr. Johnson, m 2nd James K. Brooks.

11 Deik Perry m Nov. 7, 1926 Rozelle ——.

Children of William Edward Perry and Minna Lee Norwood, daughter of George Edwin Norwood and Ruby Chambers.

12 Ruby Susan Perry (Nov. 9, 1921, Mineola, Tex.-—) m Dec. 4, 1949 Arnold Bryan, son of B. F. and "Gipsey" Bryan. Arnold educated at Louisiana State Univ. Ruby Susan is a teacher.

13 Betty Bryan (July 30, 1952-Robstown, Tex.—)

13 Sally Bryan (Dec. 16, 1953-—)

13 William Arnold Bryan (Dec. 29, 1959-—)

12 William Edwin Perry II (Mar. 18, 1923, Mineola, Texas.

(Jimmie Willis Hanks)

relationship to this John Willis of Westmoreland County is greatly increased because both William and Bridgett died in Westmoreland. Also the fact that Francis entailed the tract which he willed to William might be helpful in establishing a connection between these men.

Third, I was surprised at the number of merchants or traders whose names overlap in the documents, and the wills in England suggest a business connection between Francis Willis, George Richards, Edward Creffield, and Maximilian Robinson. The records imply that James Willis who died in Westmoreland in 1655 was a merchant. John Willis of Westmoreland may also have been a merchant or employed by Crabb. And the inventory of John Willis Sr. who died in 1715 in Richmond contains numerous items which could have been held for trading.[32]

Although many questions remain, researchers should be aware of these possible connections. Family historians thrive on the possibility that there are documents not previously reported in the literature. Some of the old books are not indexed or are in poor condition. Others, like King George County Will Book A-1, can be missing for many years and then resurface. Because of the loss of early record books in York and Westmoreland counties, the answers to many of these questions may be found only in England.

---

[32] Richmond County Will Book 3:219–222.

Willis - Rush.

Chapter XIII

Col. Henry Willis of Fredericksburg

9952.2111

Willis family historian George B. Loeffler dismissed the probability of a relationship between John Willis Sr. of Richmond County and Col. Henry Willis of Fredericksburg.[1] However, when I began researching the records for John and his family, I quickly became aware of the proximity of the two groups. Although descendants of both men lived in Orange County, the two lines are distinguished from each other there as "the other Willises."

A review of early articles on Henry Willis's family (which are often undocumented) increased by curiosity. As of this writing, I have not found records to either prove or disprove a relationship between Henry Willis and John Willis Sr. Nevertheless, I decided to include some of my notes for researchers who want to pursue this topic. My findings should be prefaced with the fact that I am no authority on the family of Henry Willis. There are many documents which I did not examine. However, I found inconsistencies in the sources I read and, in the end, more questions than answers.

I did not find any verification of Henry Willis's birthdate, but he was probably younger than John Willis Jr., William Willis, and Charles Willis (known sons of John Willis Sr.). Information given below suggests that he was probably born around 1690 (give or take a couple of years). John Willis Sr.'s descendants migrated from King George County to Orange County shortly after Henry's name began appearing in the Spotsylvania County records.

Several factors made analyzing records for these families difficult. John and Henry (and their descendants) owned land in Orange and Culpeper counties at approximately the same time. Both families used the Christian names John and William. (John Willis Sr. and his grandson John Willis, son of William and Sarah, had sons by those names, and Col. Henry Willis reportedly had two sons named John and at least one grandson named William.) Both John Willis (d. 1762) and Henry Willis had sons named Lewis; these two sons named Lewis Willis were involved in the same deed in 1783 in Orange County. /Col. Henry Willis married three times with his second and third wives being named Mildred. Descendants of both men later moved to Kentucky, to Wilkes County, Georgia, and to Howard County, Missouri. Finally, there was an identifiable connection between both families and the Washingtons. John Willis Sr's 1669 patent joined John Washington, the President's great-grandfather, and Henry Willis married John Washington's granddaughter as his third wife. Another problem in tracing these families in early Orange County is that very little is known about William Willis (son of William and Sarah, and grandson of John Willis Sr.) or his descendants.

---

[1] Loeffler, George B. "Ancestry of the Willises of Locust Grove," *Journal* of the Willis–Gordon–Garnett & Allied Families, vol. 1, no. 10, 1982 (published privately by the family association).

Sneyl

The complexity of these lines and the problems involved in sorting the several men by the name "John Willis" can be seen in the following known facts:

John Willis Sr. was born *circa* 1648 and died in 1715 in Richmond County.
John Willis Jr., son of John Sr., was born by 1683 and died in 1728 in King George County.
John Willis, son of William and Sarah, was born *circa* 1705 in Richmond/King George County and died in 1762 in Orange County.
John Willis, son of Charles Willis, was born *circa* 1710 in Richmond/King George County and died in 1753 in King George County.
John Willis, the elder son of that name of Henry Willis and his first wife Ann (Alexander Smith?) was born in 1724 and died in 1750 in Orange County.
John Willis, the younger son of that name of Henry Willis and second wife Mildred (Lewis Brown?), was born in 1728 and was living in Culpeper County in 1749, with his date and place of death unknown.
John Willis, son of John who died in 1762 in Orange County, was born *circa* 1743 and died *circa* 1796/97 in Kentucky.
John W. Willis, grandson of Henry and son of Lewis Willis and first wife Mary Champe, was born *circa* 1758 and living in Spotsylvania County in 1789.

An early historian of Henry Willis's family was his grandson Byrd C. (Charles) Willis (1781–1846) who was the son of Lewis Willis (1734–1812) and his second wife. The name "Byrd" is found in both Willis lines, my grandfather being Joseph Byrd Willis, my great-great-grandfather being Byrd Thomas Willis of Kentucky (who was the great-grandson of John who died in 1762), and my first cousin being Keith Byrd Willis of Mineral, Virginia.

Byrd C. Willis's history was primarily about his own immediate family (his parents and siblings). He said very little about his grandfather's ancestry except that Henry was married three times and "courted his three wives when maids and married them all when widows."[2] This statement implies that the families lived near each other when they were growing up. Byrd's information on his grandmother Mildred Washington's family and his mother's Carter family was more lengthy, but it was undocumented (as histories written during that period often were) and contained discrepancies. This is not surprising as Byrd was probably reporting from recollections and family tradition rather than records.

Byrd said that his grandmother was Mildred Washington Gregory. Mildred was the sister of Augustine Washington (1694–1743), the father of the President. Mildred, Augustine, and brother John were the children of Lawrence Washington (1659–1698) and the grandchildren of John Washington the immigrant whose 1664 patent adjoined John Willis Sr.'s 1669 patent.[3] The fact that their patents were contiguous and that

---

[2] du Bellet, *op. cit.*, p. 281.

[3] See Chapters I–III and sketch on the Washington family in Chapter IV.

Henry Willis married a descendant of John Washington prompted me to take another look at the Washington wills which are discussed in Chapter IV and will be briefly summarized below.

Lawrence Washington (c. 1602–1652?) of Oxford, England, and All Saints, Purleigh Parish in Essex, is believed to have been the father of immigrants John Washington (1632–1677) and Lawrence Washington (1635–1677). Washington family historians have reported that Lawrence Sr.'s parents were the Reverend Lawrence Washington (d. 1616 in England) and Margaret Butler.

Washington histories and charts give slightly different data on John Washington's wives, but it appears fairly certain that the three children mentioned in his will (and who were all under twenty-one in 1675) were the issue of John and his wife Ann Pope, daughter of Nathaniel Pope Sr. Some accounts state that Ann was his second wife. Others give John's second wife as Anne Gerrard (daughter of Thomas Gerrard and the widow of Walter Broadhurst and Henry Brett), and his third wife as Frances Gerrard (sister of Anne and the widow of Speke, Peyton, and Appleton). This could be important because Temperance Gerrard (apparently a sister of Anne and Frances) married secondly John Crabb(e) who was the executor of the estate of John Willis in Westmoreland County in 1682 (see Chapter X).

John Washington, the immigrant, of Westmoreland County wrote his will on 21 August 1675 at which time he was married to Anne (Gerrard), and it was proved on 10 January 1677/78 at which time he was married to her sister Frances. His will, as given in *Genealogical Gleanings in England*[4] and by Dorman,[5] is summarized as follows:

> *To eldest son Lawrence, seat of land where Henry Flagg lives which I bought of John Watts and Robert Hedges, being by patent 700 acres it being by my father Pope made over to me and my heirs, etc.; water mill and land at head of Rosier's Creek; about 250 acres I bought of Mr. Lewis Marcum* [Markham] *at the mouth of Rozier's Creek; about 900 acres on upper Machotock which I bought of Anthony Bridges and John Rosier; my ½ share of 5,000 acres taken up by me and Col. Nicholas Spencer, etc.;*
>
> *To son John, plantation where I now live which I bought of Robert Anderson; and plantation next to Mr. John Foxhall which was Richard Hill's; about 400 acres at head of Rappahannock Creek adjoining David Norway's orphans, the land being formerly John Whetsons and sold to me (by) him and his heirs; about 300 acres where Robert Foster lives; 1,350 acres where Robert Richards lives which I had [bought] of my brother Lawrence, etc.;*
>
> *To daughter Ann Washington* [later the wife of Maj. Francis Wright], *about 1,200 acres where Thomas Jordan lives; also about 1,400 acres where John*

---

[4] Withington, op. cit., pp. 525–526.

[5] Dorman, *Westmoreland County, Virginia, Deeds, Patents, etc. 1665–1677*, Part four, p. 32.

> *Frier* [Fryer] *lives after Mr. Fricke* [William Freake] *has his quantity out of it* [my note—the tract which joined John Willis], *cash, mother's ring, quilt, and curtains, etc., according to her mother's desire;*
>
> *One-fourth of personal estate to each child and wife; money I have in England to son Lawrence; to lower church of Washington Parish; to brother Lawrence 4,000 pounds tobacco; to nephew John Washington, my godson and eldest son of my brother Lawrence, a mare, etc.; wife to be guardian of daughter Ann until son Lawrence is of age, then he as guardian. Brother [in-law] Thomas Pope to be guardian of son John Washington until he is twenty-one; brother Thomas Pope to have 10 pounds out of money I have in England; to my sister Martha Washington 10 pounds out of money I have in England and whatsoever else she shall be owing me for transporting her to this country and a years accommodation after her coming in and 4,000 pounds of tobacco, etc.*
>
> *Executors: brother Lawrence* [who also died in 1677], *son Lawrence, and wife Ann*
> *Witnesses: Capt. John Lord and John Appleton*
> *Proved 11 January 1677 [1678] by Capt. Jno. Lord, Capt. John Appleton being deceased.*

John's son Lawrence (1659–1698) married Mildred Warner, daughter of Augustine Warner and Mildred Reade. After Lawrence's death, Mildred Warner Washington married secondly George Gayle and moved to England where she died in 1701. The Washington family contested Gayle's guardianship of Lawrence's children after Mildred's death, and the children were returned to Virginia where accounts suggest they lived with their paternal relatives.

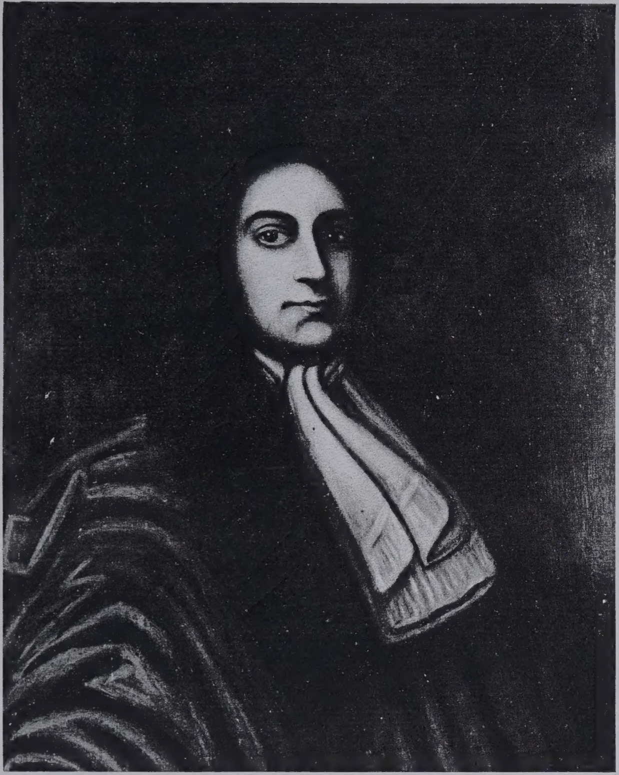
John's son Lawrence Washington wrote his will on 11 March 1697/98 and it was proved on 30 March 1698 in Westmoreland County. Lawrence's will is summarized as follows:[6]

> *To be buried in Westmoreland County by the side of my father, mother, brothers, sisters, and my children;*
>
> *To friends Mr. William Thompson, clerk* [clergyman] *and Mr. Samuel Thompson; to godson Lawrence Butler 1 mare and 2 cows; to sister Anne Wirtts* [given in italics in sources, i.e., Wright's] *children who are underage age one man servant of 4 or 5 years (of age) or 3,000 pounds of tobacco to purchase same when they are twenty; to sister Lewis* [unidentified and unclear, but may be sister-in-law Isabella Warner, wife of John Lewis, and perhaps parents of Mildred Lewis Brown, second wife of Col. Henry Willis];

---

[6] Withington, op. cit., pp. 529–531; Dorman, *Westmoreland County Deeds & Wills No. 2, 1691–1699*, pp. 58–59.

> *To cousin John Washington Sr. of Stafford Co., wearing apparel; to cousin John Washington, eldest son of Lawrence Washington, my godson, 1 man servant or 3,000 pounds tobacco when he is twenty-one; to godsons Lawrence Butler and Lewis Nicholas* [i.e., half-brother of Nathaniel Pope alias Bridges], *about 275 acres adjoining Meridah Edwards & Daniel White to be equally divided between them; to upper and lower churches of Washington Parish;*
>
> *Wife Mildred, son John, son Augustine, and daughter Mildred to have equal shares of personal estate* (all surviving children underage)*;*
>
> *To son John land where I now live and tract lying at mouth of Machodock to place called round hills with the addition "I have hereunto made of* [purchased from] *William Webb & William Rush;"*
>
> *To son Augustine about 400 acres which I bought of Mr. Robert Lesson's* [Lisson's, Robert being the brother and heir-at-law of Daniel Lisson] *children in England lying on Mattox between my brother and Mr. Baldridge's land where Mr. Daniel Lesson [Lisson] formerly lived by estimation 400 acres; likewise that land that was Mr. Richard Hill's; as likewise about 700 acres where Mr. Lewis Markham now lives after the said Markham's and his wife's decease;*
>
> *To daughter Mildred 2,500 acres on Hunting Creek in Stafford Co. where Mrs. Elizabeth Minton & Mrs. Williams live;*
>
> *If any child dies, the land to be divided among his or her surviving heirs; if any child dies without issue, land to be divided between my surviving heirs; if all children died without issue, the land to go to my brother's children except land I bought from Mr. Robert Lessons'* [Lisson] *children which is to go to my loving wife and her heirs;*
>
> *To son John, water mill and 200 acres near Storkes Quarter which I bought of my brother* [in-law] *Francis Wright, etc.*
>
> *Executors: cousin John Washington of Stafford, friend Mr. Samuel Thompson, wife Mildred*
> *Witnesses: Robert Redman, George Weedon, Thomas Howes, John Rosier*
>
> *At a Court held for (Westmoreland) County 30 March 1698, the last will and testament of Lawrence Washington, Gentleman, deceased, within written was proved by the oaths of George Weedon, Thomas Howes, and John Rosier, three of the witnesses thereto subscribed, and a probate thereof granted to Samuel Thompson, Gentleman, one of the Executors therein named, and ordered recorded.*



Augustine Warner, Jr.

Speaker of the House of Burgesses

A photographic copy of the portrait which hangs in the William and Mary College Library. A copy of this painting by Count Leslie de Vergenne-Lavalle was presented to Queen Elizabeth II upon her visit to Williamsburg in 1957.

Willis
Porter.
Ancestor of
9952.2111A
mildred
Washington.

Augustine Warner

Little is known of the English origin of the Warner family. All the contemporary records of which we know give the first Augustine Warner the heraldic title of Gent. which of course fixes his status as one of the English Gentry legally entitled to use the Coat of Arms. The Arms identify him as a member of the Welsh family of Warners. According to the tombstone at "Warner Hall" he was born Nov. 28, 1610 and came to Virginia at an early date in the Colony's history. Crozier fixes the date at 1628. Sallie Nelson Robins states that the first grant in the Commonwealth of Virginia in Gloucester County was to Augustine Warner in 1635. He patented "Warner Hall" in 1635 and may have married the same year Mary (maiden name unknown — may have been Markas) She was born May 13, 1614. Their first home was in York Co. of which county Warner was Justice in 1652, and Burgess the same year. In the Assembly of 1658 he was one of a committee of five appointed to wait on the Governor and Council to ask consent to organizing the colonial government. In 1659 he was appointed Councillor which office he held until his death.

His land grants included 2500 acres (1652); 338 (1659); 3000 in 1665. Col. Augustine Warner, Sr. died Dec. 24, 1674, Mary, his wife, Aug. 11, 1662. They had one daughter and one son. Daughter Sarah married Lawrence Townley and became an ancestress of Robert E. Lee.

Augustine Warner, Jr., born June 3, 1642, known as "Speaker" was sent in childhood to England to Merchant-Taylor School, London. It is thought he completed his education at one of the large universities. Certainly he returned to Virginia a well educated, personable young man for he became at an early age very prominent in the social and political life of the colony and in the span of his lifetime rose to heights of attainment denied to most leading Virginians even in mature years.

At some time before 1671 he married Mildred Reade and they spent their early married years at "Warner Hall", and there the oldest daughter, Elizabeth, was born in 1672. He inherited Warner Hall. He was member of the House of Burgesses, 1661-1676, colonial Virginia's "Long Parliament". He was elevated in 1666 to Speaker and in a few months was functioning in the dual office of Councillor as well — the only case of one holding both offices at the same time.

He had strong royalist leanings and was a supporter of Gov. Berkeley. Like his great-grandson, George Washington, he spent considerable amount of his personal funds in the public business. Some reimbursements were made him wherein he fared better than his great-grandson. The Vestry book of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester, mentions a contribution of ten pounds sterling by Col. Warner in 1677 which is the largest contribution indicated. On authority of Mr. R. A. Brock of Richmond, Col. Warner also presented the silver

Willis
Fredericksburg
p26-56

9952.211101

WILLIAM CHAMPE WILLIS AND FAMILY.

WILLIAM CHAMPE WILLIS was the sixth child of Col. Lewis Willis, and was commonly known as "Gentleman Billy." He was born about 1770, and married Lucy Taliaferro, of Blenheim, in 1796, in Caroline county, Va., who died in 1812. He died in 1843. They lived at "Willis Grove" (now "The Retreat") in Orange county, Va.

His children in order of age were: Lewis, Lucy, Richard Henry (born 1801), Jane Bankhead (born 1803), John Whittaker, William Taliaferro, Mary Champe, and Robert.

He owned large estates, extending from the mill near the present Rapidan Station to Clarke's Mountain and several miles towards Orange Court House. These estates are supposed to be part of an original grant made by George II. to Col. Henry Willis. Lucy (Taliaferro) Willis was a descendant of Robert Taliaferro, the first of the name who came to Virginia. The family is a very old one in England and they claim that one of their family was the wife of King John, an ancestress of all the later sovereigns of England. They also claim descent from the Norman troubadour, Tailefer, who was knighted by William the Conqueror and led the charge at Hastings.

> "Qui moult bien chantrait,
> De Roland et de Charlemagne."
> Wace's *Brut* (about 1155).

Lewis Willis, the oldest son of William C. Willis, married Elizabeth Madison, a niece of President Madison. Both died early in life, leaving one child, Frances, who

Return to normal view

New Updated Family Tree For Weaver/Sanders

Entries: 172360 **Updated:** Sun Nov 23 03:49:39 2003
Contact: David Weaver dave@satcover.com

9952.21110

- *ID:* I150431
- *Name:* Lewis WILLIS
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 11 NOV 1734 in Fredericksberg,Va
- *Death:* 13 FEB 1813
- *Burial:* 1813
- *Ancestral File #:* G19Z-LK
- *_PRIMARY:* Y
- *Note:* 1 _UID 1A688A0F815C504494C741BF185A8A4D30AC [1]
- *Change Date:* 16 SEP 2001 at 01:00:00

Father: Henry (Harry) WILLIS b: Abt 1696 in Wareriver Parish,Glencester Co.,Vi.
Mother: Mildred WASHINGTON b: 1696 in Offredericksburg,Spotsylvania,Va

Father: John WILLIS b: 1709/1710 in ,King Geo. Co.,Va
Mother: Elizabeth PLUNKETT b: 1715 in ,King Geo. Co.,Va

Marriage 1 Ann CARTER b: Abt 1750

- *Married:* Abt 1774
- *Note:* 1 _UID A4CAB8A66E68294A8E0082BD906A44B9D954 [1]

Children

1. Byrd Charles WILLIS b: 29 AUG 1781 in New Kent County,(King and Queen County)

Marriage 2 Mary CHAMPE b: 1735 in Fredericksberg,Va

- *Note:* 1 _UID 925818D1364A68488E2EF14B71C3CDB9B5B2 [1]

Children

1. Henry (William?) WILLIS b: 1755 in Williston,Barnwell Co.,Sc
2. William Champe WILLIS b: Abt 1770 in Virginia
3. Levina WILLIS b: Abt 1772 in <,,Va>
4. Mary WILLIS b: Abt 1759 in <,,Va>
5. Mildred WILLIS b: Abt 1760 in Virginia
6. John (Jack) WILLIS b: Abt 1762 in ,Goochland Co,Virginia
7. Jane WILLIS b: 1762 in ,,Va

Return to normal view

Leitner Kogl Prideaux & Threlkel Families

Entries: 53524 **Updated:** 2004-05-21 20:17:19 UTC (Fri)

Contact: <> leitner@netks.net

Home Page: "Our Family Genealogy and Hometown Connections"

Corrections, Additions and Comments Welcomed.

- *ID:* I15222
- *Name:* **Lucy Taliaferro** [1] [2]
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* ABT 1775
- *Death:* in Y

Father: Robert 'The Younger' Taliaferro b: ABT 1725
Mother: Jane Bankhead b: 1738

Marriage 1 William Champe Willis b: ABT 1770 → 9952.21101

- *Married:* 1796 in Caroline County, Virginia

Children

1. Lewis Willis b: ABT 1797
2. Lucy Willis b: ABT 1799
3. Richard Henry Willis b: 1801
4. Jane Bankhead Willis b: 1803
5. John Whitaker Willis b: ABT 1805
6. William Taliaferro Willis b: ABT 1807
7. Mary Champe Willis b: ABT 1809
8. Robert Willis b: 1810

Sources:

1. Title: Brenda H. Reed's Kith & Kin of VA, NC, TN, SC & Beyond by Brenda H. Reid
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Book
2. Title: Antecedents and Descendants of Harry Owen Martin 05 September 2003
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Book

---

06 1 150

Return to normal view

Leitner Kogl Prideaux & Threlkel Families

Entries: 53524 **Updated:** 2004-05-21 20:17:19 UTC (Fri)

Contact: <> leitner@netks.net

Home Page: "Our Family Genealogy and Hometown Connections"

Corrections, Additions and Comments Welcomed.

- *ID:* I43999
- *Name:* **John Hancock Lee** [1]
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1805 in Of, Fauquier County, Virginia
- *Death:* OCT 1873 in , Orange Co., Virginia
- *Burial:* OCT 1873 Montpelier, Orange, Virginia

Father: Willis Lee b: 9 OCT 1778
Mother: Mary 'Polly' Richards b: ABT 1782

Marriage 1 Mary Jones b: 1807

→9952.211211

Marriage 2 Mary Lee Willis b: 8 SEP 1806 in Woodley, Orange County, VA

- *Married:* 1826 in Orange County, Virginia

Children

1. Letitia Lee b: ABT 1830 in Of, Orange County, Virginia
2. Nellie Conway Lee b: ABT 1834 in Of, Orange County, Virginia

Marriage 3 Frances 'Fannie' Willis b: 1810 in Of, Orange County, Virginia

- *Married:* 1835

Children

1. Lizzie Madison Lee b: ABT 1845
2. Norma Overton Lee b: ABT 1845
3. Lewis Herman Lee b: 7 MAR 1849 in Of, Orange County, Virginia

Sources:

1. Title: The Church of Jesus Christ Of Latter Day Saints 26 July 2003
   Repository:

RootsWeb.com The oldest and largest FREE genealogy site, supported by An

Home | Searches | Family Trees | Mailing Lists | Message Boards | Web Sites | Passwords

Having trouble finding your ancestors?
Try an Ancestry.com quick search:
First Name: Last Name: Location: Any Search

Leitner Kogl Prideaux & Threlkel Families

Entries: 53524 **Updated:** 2004-05-21 20:17:19 UTC (Fri)

Contact: <> leitner@netks.net

Home Page: "Our Family Genealogy and Hometown Connections"

Corrections, Additions and Comments Welcomed.

Index | Individual | Descendancy | Register | Ahnentafel

Display pedigree in table format

```
                                                 /THOMAS LEE b:
                                         /JOHANNES OR JOHN LEE b
                                         |       \ HOKE b: ABT 1
                                 /JOHN LEE b: ABT 1584
                                 |       \JOCOTA OR JOYCE ROMNEY
                         /RICHARD HENRY COLONEL LEE b: 22 MAR 16
                         |       \JANE HANCOCK b: ABT 1580 d: 16
                ?/RICHARD HENRY ESQUIRE II LEE b: ABT 1648 d: 12
                 |       |       /RICHARD OWEN b: 1590
                 |       \ANNA CONSTABLE OWEN b: 21 FEB 1621/22
                 |               \ANN CONSTABLE b: ABT 1594
        X/HANCOCK I CAPTAIN LEE b: 1653 d: 25 MAY 1729
         |       |                               /THOMAS CORBIN
         |       |                       /GEORGE CORBIN b: ABT 1
         |       |                       |       \ANN REGGINGTON
         |       |               /THOMAS CORBIN b: 24 MAY 1594 d
         |       |               |       \MARY FAUNT b: ABT 1574
         |       |       /HENRY CORBIN b: 1629 d: 8 JAN 1674/75
         |       |       |       |       /GAWEN GROSVENOR b: 156
         |       |       |       \WINIFRED GROSVENOR b: 1605
         |       |       |               \DOROTHY PUDSEY b: ABT
         |      ?\LAETITIA CORBIN b: 1657 d: 6 OCT 1706
         |               |               /WILLIAM ELTONHEAD
         |               |       /RICHARD ELTONHEAD b: 1582 d: 2
         |               |       |       \ANN BOWERS b: ABT 1560
         |               \ALICE ELTONHEAD b: 1627 d: ABT 1684
         |                       \ANNE SUTTON b: BET 1589 AND 15
XHancock Taylor Jr. (Twin) CAPTAIN Lee b: 25 MAY 1709 d: NOV 17
 |       |                       /EDWARD ALLERTON b: ABT 1559 d:
```

```
                |       |               /ISAAC 'Mayflower Pilgrim' ALLERTON b:
                |       |               |       \ROSE DAVIS b: ABT 1559 d: JUN
                |       |       /ISAAC COLONEL JR. ALLERTON b: 22 MAY 1627 d: 2
                |       |       |       |       /WILLIAM ELDER BREWSTER b: ABT
                |       |       |       \FEAR BREWSTER b: ABT 1586 d: 12 DEC 16
                |       |       |               \PRUDENCE PECK b: 1538 d: JUL 1
                |       \SARAH ELIZABETH ALLERTON b: 1670 d: 17 MAY 1731
                |               |               /THOMAS WILLOUGHBY b: 1601 d: 1
                |               |       /THOMAS WILLOUGHBY d: 1658
                |               |       |       |               /JOHN NEWTON b:
                |               |       |       |       /John Newton b: 18 MAR
                |               |       |       |       |       |       /JAMES
                |               |       |       |       |       \JOHAN EYON b:
                |               |       |       |       |               \ELIZAB
                |               |       |       \ELIZABETH NEWTON b: 1685 d: 22
                |               |       |               \ROSE ALLERTON b: 1629
                |               \ELIZABETH WILLOUGHBY b: 27 SEP 1635 d: AFT APR
                |                       \MARGARET HERBERT b: 1604
        /Hancock CAPTAIN III Lee b: 7 APR 1740 d: MAR 1819
        |       |                                       /Francis Willis b: 1586
        |       |                               /Francis Willis b: 1612
        |       |                       /Henry Willis b: 1638 d: 1689
        |       |               /Francis CAPTAIN II Willis b: ABT 1664 d: ABT 1
        |       |      ①/Francis COLONEL III Willis d: 26 JAN 1769
        |       |       |       |                       /Peter Lewis b: ABT 164
        |       |       |       |               /John The Immigrant Lewis b: AB
        |       |       |       |               |       \Elizabeth Price b: ABT
        |       |       |       |       /John MAJOR II Lewis b: 15 DEC 1633 d:
        |       |       |       \Sarah Lewis b: ABT 1668 d: BEF 1710
        |       |       |               \Isobella (Lewis)
        |       \Mary Willis b: ABT 1716 d: 4 DEC 1766
        |       |               /Edward ESQUIRE Rich b: 1669
        |              ①\Ann LADY Rich d: 10 JUN 1727
Willis Lee b: 9 OCT 1778
|       |       /John Beale b: ABT 1696
|       \Winifred Eustace Beale b: ABT 14 JUN 1745 d: 1815
|               |               /John CAPTAIN Eustace b: 1676 d: 23 DEC 1701
|               |       /WILLIAM EUSTACE b: 1682 d: 1739
|               |       |       |       /William Jauncy
|               |       |       \Sarah Jauncy b: 1660
|               |       |               \Elizabeth Cossens
|               \Elizabeth Eustace b: 1700
|                       |                                               /THOMAS
|                       |                                       /JOHANNES OR JO
|                       |                                       |       \ HOKE
|                       |                               /JOHN LEE b: ABT 1584
|                       |                               |       \JOCOTA OR JOYC
|                       |                       /RICHARD HENRY COLONEL LEE b: 2
|                       |                       |       \JANE HANCOCK b: ABT 15
|                       |               /RICHARD HENRY ESQUIRE II LEE b: ABT 16
|                       |               |       |       /RICHARD OWEN b: 1590
|                       |               |       \ANNA CONSTABLE OWEN b: 21 FEB
|                       |               |               \ANN CONSTABLE b: ABT 1
|                       |       /HANCOCK I CAPTAIN LEE b: 1653 d: 25 MAY 1729
|                       |       |       |                               /THOMAS
|                       |       |       |                       /GEORGE CORBIN
|                       |       |       |                       |       \ANN RE
|                       |       |       |               /THOMAS CORBIN b: 24 MA
|                       |       |       |               |       \MARY FAUNT b:
```

```
          |                       |       |       |       /HENRY CORBIN b: 1629 d: 8 JAN
          |                       |       |       |       |       |       /GAWEN GROSVENO
          |                       |       |       |       |       \WINIFRED GROSVENOR b:
          |                       |       |       |       |               \DOROTHY PUDSEY
          |                       |       |       \LAETITIA CORBIN b: 1657 d: 6 OCT 1706
          |                       |       |               |               /WILLIAM ELTONH
          |                       |       |               |       /RICHARD ELTONHEAD b: 1
          |                       |       |               |       |       \ANN BOWERS b:
          |                       |       |               \ALICE ELTONHEAD b: 1627 d: ABT
          |                       |       |                       \ANNE SUTTON b: BET 158
          |                       \ANNE LEE b: 5 JAN 1680/81 d: AFT 1754
          |                               |                       /EDWARD ALLERTON b: ABT
          |                               |               /ISAAC 'Mayflower Pilgrim' ALLE
          |                               |               |       \ROSE DAVIS b: ABT 1559
          |                               |       /ISAAC COLONEL JR. ALLERTON b: 22 MAY 1
          |                               |       |               /WILLIAM ELDER BREWSTER
          |                               |       |       \FEAR BREWSTER b: ABT 1586 d: 1
          |                               |       |               \PRUDENCE PECK b: 1538
          |                               \SARAH ELIZABETH ALLERTON b: 1670 d: 17 MAY 173
          |                                       |               /THOMAS WILLOUGHBY b: 1
          |                                       |       /THOMAS WILLOUGHBY d: 1658
          |                                       |       |                       /JOHN N
          |                                       |       |       |       /John Newton b:
          |                                       |       |       |       |       \JOHAN
          |                                       |       |       \ELIZABETH NEWTON b: 16
          |                                       |       |               \ROSE ALLERTON
          |                                       \ELIZABETH WILLOUGHBY b: 27 SEP 1635 d:
          |                                               \MARGARET HERBERT b: 1604
          |
     John Hancock Lee b: 1805 d: OCT 1873
          |      /John Richards
          Mary 'Polly' Richards b: ABT 1782
```

Index | **Individual** | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Ahnentafel**

061166

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search WorldConnect Join Ancestry.com Today!

WorldConnect Home | WorldConnect Global Search | WorldConnect Help

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by Ancestry.com and our loyal RootsWeb community. Learn more.

About Us | Contact Us | Acceptable Use Policy | PRIVACY STATEMENT | Copyright
Copyright © 1998-2004, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

became the second wife of Col. John Hancock Lee of "Litchfield," Orange county, Va.; of this marriage were born three children: (1) Mary Willis, about 1845, who died early; (2) Lizzie Madison, about 1847, who married William A. Bragg, of Petersburg, Va. Mr. Bragg died about 1900, and his wife survived him several years; they left three children, Hancock Lee, unmarried (1909); Calvin, (wife of Mr. Granville Valentine, of Richmond, Va.), and Frances (wife of Mr. George Small, of York, Pa.). (3) Lewis Herman (born 1849), married in 1876, Georgie G. Hansbrough, of Orange county, Va., and died in 1878, leaving a daughter, Mary Madison, a highly cultivated lady and a graduate of Bryn Mawr College, Pennsylvania. Lewis H. Lee graduated with distinction from the University of Virginia in 1868. His father was a direct descendant of Hancock Lee, who married in 1733 Mary Willis, of Fredericksburg, Va. (a daughter of Col. Henry Willis), and of Richard Lee, the first of the name who came to Virginia from England.

Lucy Taliaferro Willis, the second child of William C. Willis and Lucy (Taliaferro) Willis, married Armistead Hoomes, of Caroline county, Va., and died without issue August 1, 1814.

Richard Henry Willis, third child of William C. Willis, was born in 1801 at "Willis Grove," and died in 1886 at Amherst Courthouse, Va. He married in 1831 Lucy Mary Nalle; she was a niece of Hon. Philip Pendleton Barbour, justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, and of the celebrated James Barbour, who was successively a member of the Virginia Legislature, governor of the State, U. S. Senator from Virginia, Secretary of War, and minister to Great Britain. Her portrait is now in possession of her daughter, Rosalie Carter Willis, at Graysport, Miss. An inscription on the back of this

teacher in the Episcopal High School near Alexandria. He died unmarried at the early age of twenty-five.

Thomas Barbour, second child of R. H. Willis, emigrated to Missouri, and subsequently joined the United States Army, and served several years in Utah, Wyoming and adjacent States (then territories). Soon after the beginning of the War Between the States he joined a Missouri regiment in the Confederate Army and served in several campaigns in Southern Missouri and Arkansas. Here he was captured and held a prisoner nearly two years, mainly at Fort Delaware, but was exchanged in 1865. In 1869 he married Estelle Butcher, of Carrollton, Missouri, a niece of Gen. Eppa Hunton, of Virginia. He afterwards moved to Wolf Creek, Montana, and died there in 1897 without issue.

William Byrd, third child of R. H. Willis, was educated at the University of Virginia, and afterwards went into business in Mobile, Ala. At the opening of the War he joined the Mobile Cadets of the Third Alabama Regiment, and during the first year took part in the operations around Norfolk. The next year he fought in several battles around Richmond, and after the invasion of Maryland was transferred to Fry's Battery, in which he served as sergeant to the close of the War. After the War he lived successively in Louisiana, Mississippi and Virginia; but for more than ten years resided in Los Gatos, Cal. In 1877 he married his cousin, Nelly Conway Willis, daughter of Col. John Willis, of Orange, and Lucy (Madison) Willis, and had three children: (1) Jane Bailey, born 1880;* (2) Lewis, born 1884; (3) Mary Lee, born 1886. His home is near Orange.

---

*Jane Bailey, eldest child of William Byrd and Nelly Conway Willis, married Norbert Mulick, of Montana.

1909
73
1836

Nelly Madison, fourth child of R. H. Willis, married Martin Stringfellow,† of Raccoon Ford, Culpeper county, Va., in 1860, and had six children: (1) Rittenhouse, born 1861, lives in Montana; (2) Henry Willis lives in Montana, married; (3) Lewis died in Arizona; (4) Robert Stanton, assistant to the Bishop of Montana in Helena; (5) Ann, married in 1894 John Taylor, of Richmond, Va., and has children; (6) Mary Champe, married in 1896 Ashby Taylor, of Richmond, Va.

Mary Champe Willis, fifth child of R. H. Willis and Lucy Willis, married in 1860 Charles Ogilvie Young, of Spotsylvania county, Va., and had one child, Mary Ogilvie, born 1861, who died in 1883, unmarried. She was a beautiful girl, and greatly loved and admired. Charles O. Young at the beginning of the War, entered the Confederate service, and died at Winchester, Va., in 1862. His widow, some fifteen years later, married Rev. John Moore, of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South. Has no issue.

Fanny Branch, sixth child of R. H. Willis, became in 1893 the second wife of her cousin, James Ambrose Madison, son of Ambrose Madison and Jane (Willis) Madison, and grand-nephew of President James Madison. They resided near Orange, Va. Mrs. Madison died November 4, 1899 and her husband a year or two later.

Rosalie Carter, seventh child of R. H. Willis, married in 1870 her cousin, Randolph Benton Willis, of Graysport, Miss., and had three children: (1) William Starke, born 1872, married in 1896 Maud Mays; (2)

---

† Martin S. Stringfellow served through the War Between the States in the Thirteenth Virginia Regiment (infantry), Company A. He was a splendid soldier, and was made first lieutenant for gallant conduct on the field of battle by General Jubal Early. He died June 3, 1909, aged seventy-three years.

Return to normal view

Madison Family Cemetery Genealogy

Entries: 1088 **Updated:** Mon Jan 27 21:03:06 2003

Contact: Tom Chapman tommychap1@hotmail.com

- *ID:* I107104659
- *Name:* Randolph Benton WILLIS
- *Given Name:* Randolph Benton
- *Surname:* Willis
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1836 in Willis Grove,Grenada County,Mississippi [1]
- *Event:* wounded and captured Unknown Jul 1863 Gettysburg,Pennsylvania [1]
- *Change Date:* 24 May 2002 [1]
- *Note:* Name Prefix: Gen.

Father: William Taliaferro WILLIS
Mother: Unknown Starke Alston WILLIS

→9952.211101

Marriage 1 Rosalie Carter Willis WILLIS b: in Willis Hall,Orange County,Virginia

- *Married:* 1870 [2]
- *Note:* _STATMARRIED

Sources:

1. Author: Louise Pecquet du Bellet
   Title: Some Prominent Virginia Families, Vol.2
   Publication: Lynchburg, VA: J.P. Bell Company, 1907
   Page: p.286
2. Author: Louise Pecquet du Bellet
   Title: Some Prominent Virginia Families, Vol.2
   Publication: Lynchburg, VA: J.P. Bell Company, 1907
   Page: p.287

Return to normal view

Madison Family Cemetery Genealogy

Entries: 1088 **Updated:** Mon Jan 27 21:03:06 2003

Contact: Tom Chapman tommychap1@hotmail.com

```
1 William Champe WILLIS b: 1770 d: Jan 1843
 +Lucy Taliaferro WILLIS b: 1770 d: 1812
  2 Lewis WILLIS b: 1796/1801 d: 1830/1832
   +Elizabeth (Eliza) Madison WILLIS b: 5 Oct 1802 d: 6 Apr 1824
    3 Frances (Fannie) Willis LEE b: 27 Jul 1820 d: 17 Aug 1859
     +John Hancock LEE b: 18 Jul 1803 d: 11 Sep 1873
      4 Mary Willis LEE b: 5 Nov 1844 d: 13 Apr 1859
      4 Elizabeth (Lizzie) Madison Lee BRAGG b: 1848 d: 18 Mar 1907
       +William Albert BRAGG b: 9 Jan 1840 d: 7 Feb 1901
        5 Hancock Lee BRAGG b: 1874
        5 Elise Calvin Bragg VALENTINE b: 1876
         +Granville Gray VALENTINE
        5 Frances Madison Bragg SMALL b: 1878
         +George SMALL
      4 Lewis Herman LEE b: 2 Mar 1849 d: 30 Jul 1878
       +Georgia Garland Hansbrough LEE b: 20 Jun 1857 d: 7 Aug 1934
        5 Mary (Mamie) Madison LEE b: 28 Oct 1877 d: 26 Jun 1968
    3 Child WILLIS b: 1820/1824 d: 1832/1839
  2 Lucy Willis HOOMES d: 1 Aug 1814
   +Armistead HOOMES
  2 Richard Henry WILLIS b: Jun 1801 d: Apr 1885
   +Lucy Mary Nalle WILLIS b: 1810 d: 15 Dec 1855
    3 William Byrd WILLIS b: 23 Mar 1836 d: 16 Aug 1913
     +Nelly Conway Willis WILLIS b: 1 Oct 1848 d: 7 May 1923
      4 Jane (Janie) Bailey WILLIS b: 3 May 1879
       +Norbert Edward MULICK
      4 Lewis Byrd WILLIS b: 27 Mar 1884 d: 23 Jun 1963
       +Lucy (Lisa) Lee Richardson WILLIS b: 29 Oct 1878 d: 26 Jul 1955
      4 Mary Lee Willis BROWNING b: 12 Aug 1886
       +John William BROWNING
    3 Fannie (Frances) Branch Willis MADISON b: 9 Apr 1842 d: 28 Oct 1899
     +James Ambrose MADISON b: 14 Jul 1828 d: 28 Jun 1901
    3 Rosalie Carter Willis WILLIS
     +Randolph Benton WILLIS b: 1836
  2 Jane Bankhead Willis MADISON b: 1803 d: 1862
   +Ambrose MADISON b: 12 Mar 1796 d: 26 Dec 1855
    3 Lucy Taliaferro Madison WILLIS b: 22 Jul 1820 d: 16 Feb 1868
     +John WILLIS b: 8 Jan 1810 d: 9 Dec 1885
      4 Mary Lee WILLIS b: 22 May 1840 d: 1908
      4 Jane Champe Willis RICHARDSON b: 27 Mar 1842
       +John D. RICHARDSON b: Abt 1835 d: Aft 1878
        5 Jane (Maria) Richardson POLLOCK b: 6 Apr 1877 d: 1960
         +George Lauman POLLOCK b: 1874 d: 1961
          6 Janie Willis POLLOCK b: 1909 d: 1912
          6 Margaret Lee POLLOCK b: 1914 d: Aft 1975
        5 Lucy (Lisa) Lee Richardson WILLIS b: 29 Oct 1878 d: 26 Jul 1955
         +Lewis Byrd WILLIS b: 27 Mar 1884 d: 23 Jun 1963
        5 Ambrose Madison RICHARDSON b: Mar 1881
```

```
          + Louise McDonald RICHARDSON
            6 Irving RICHARDSON b: 1914 d: Aft 1975
            6 Ambrose Madison RICHARDSON b: 1916 d: Aft 1975
            6 Louise RICHARDSON b: 1919 d: Aft 1975
        5 Alice Balmaine Richardson SHILLITO b: 29 Jun 1883
          + Philip Brown SHILLITO
            6 Jane Champe SHILLITO b: 1917 d: Aft 1975
    4 John WILLIS b: 21 Jul 1844 d: 1910/1920
      + Lucie S. Robinson WILLIS b: 24 Dec 1844 d: 17 Feb 1869
        5 James Shepherd WILLIS b: 26 Jul 1867 d: 1908
          + Evelyn McDonald WILLIS b: Abt 1870 d: Aft 1891
            6 George WILLIS b: 1891/1908 d: Aft 1891
        5 Claudia WILLIS b: 14 Feb 1869 d: 14 Mar 1869
      + Mary Elizabeth Lupton WILLIS b: Feb 1846 d: 1910/1920
        5 Lucie Madison Willis TAYLOR b: 24 Feb 1871 d: 1944
          + Moncure Robinson TAYLOR b: 23 Feb 1851 d: 7 Dec 1915
        5 Bessie Milton WILLIS b: 15 Oct 1873 d: 1926
        5 Nellie Ross WILLIS b: 1 Aug 1875 d: 12 Apr 1893
        5 John Byrd WILLIS b: 21 Mar 1877 d: Aft 1909
          + Verna Gabbert WILLIS
            6 Mary Frances Willis KEISKER b: 1909 d: Aft 1975
              + Frederick K. KEISKER d: Aft 1975
        5 Annie Scott WILLIS b: Feb 1879 d: Aft 1910
        5 William Taylor WILLIS b: 21 Sep 1885 d: Aug 1971
          + Gertrude Scott Hendrix WILLIS
            6 William Taylor WILLIS b: 1920
    4 Claudia Marshall Willis SCOTT b: 16 Jul 1846 d: 23 Jan 1912
      + William Wallace SCOTT b: 10 Apr 1845 d: 16 Jan 1929
        5 Philip Henshaw SCOTT b: 15 Jul 1871 d: 17 Jul 1871
        5 Philip Henshaw SCOTT b: 14 Feb 1873
        5 Claudia Dennis SCOTT b: 18 Oct 1874
        5 Robert Lewis Madison SCOTT b: 29 Sep 1876 d: 5 Oct 1918
        5 Ellen R. SCOTT b: 14 Mar 1880
        5 Garret W. SCOTT b: Feb 1882
        5 Caroline Barbour Scott STRATTON b: 29 May 1883 d: 15 Feb 1918
        5 Wyclif (Wickliffe) SCOTT b: 27 Dec 1885 d: 18 Feb 1906
        5 John SCOTT b: 1 May 1888
    4 Nelly Conway Willis WILLIS b: 1 Oct 1848 d: 7 May 1923
      + William Byrd WILLIS b: 23 Mar 1836 d: 16 Aug 1913
        5 Jane (Janie) Bailey WILLIS b: 3 May 1879
          + Norbert Edward MULICK
        5 Lewis Byrd WILLIS b: 27 Mar 1884 d: 23 Jun 1963
          + Lucy (Lisa) Lee Richardson WILLIS b: 29 Oct 1878 d: 26 Jul 1955
        5 Mary Lee Willis BROWNING b: 12 Aug 1886
          + John William BROWNING
    4 Lucy Cornelia (Corrie) Willis MORRIS b: 3 Mar 1852 d: 1889
      + Charles MORRIS d: 1910
    4 Ambrose Madison WILLIS b: 2 Mar 1854
      + Maude Bagley WILLIS
        5 David Madison WILLIS b: 21 Aug 1886
          + Clothoe Newcomb WILLIS
    4 Andrew Johnson WILLIS b: 10 Jul 1858 d: Aft 1911
```

Lewis, born in 1874, married in 1895 Florence Ingram, and has a daughter, Rosalie Carter; (3) Randolph Benton, born 1887.

Lucy Taliaferro, eighth child of R. H. Willis and Lucy Mary Willis, died unmarried about 1881. She was buried at "Willis Grove."

Richard Henry Willis, ninth child of R. H. Willis and Lucy Mary Willis, was graduated with distinction from the University of Virginia, and subsequently became professor of Greek and English in the University of Nashville, Tenn. He then taught for several years in the Norwood High School and College, Nelson county, Va., and in Savannah, Ga. In 1885, he became professor of ancient languages in the State University of Arkansas, at Fayetteville, where he remained till 1888. He then held, successively, positions in the Dalles, Oregon, and in Anniston, Alabama, and returned to the Arkansas University in 1891 as professor of English and modern languages. He held the following degrees: B. A., Arkansas University, 1887; M. A., Williamette University, Oregon, 1889; M. A., Illinois W. University, 1893; M. A., Princeton, 1894; Ph. D., Illinois W. University, 1895. He pursued a number of studies in the Johns Hopkins University in Baltimore, and also studied in Europe. Was a member of the American Philological Association and of the Modern Language Association of America. In 1887 he married Elizabeth May Hall, of Syracuse, N. Y., and had two children: (1) Richard Lee, born 1893; (2) Catharine Murat, born 1895. At the time of his death Richard Henry Willis was principal of the Episcopal School for Girls situated at Chatham, Va. He died January 1, 1900. He was born at "Liberty Hall," August 16, 1849. His wife succeeded him in the management of the Institute.

Lewis, born in 1892, married in 1893 Florence Ingram and has a daughter, Rosalie Carter. (3) Randolph Henry, born 1897.

Lucy Tabb, eighth child of R. H. White and Lucy Mary White, died unmarried about 1881. She was buried at "White Grove."

Richard Henry White, ninth child of R. H. White and Lucy Mary White, was graduated with distinction from the University of Virginia and subsequently became professor of Greek and English in the University of Nashville, Tenn. He also taught for several years in the Norwood High School and College, Nelson county, Va., and in Savannah, Ga. In 1885, he became professor of ancient languages in the State University of Arkansas, at Fayetteville, where he remained till 1888. He then held, successively, positions in the Dalles, Oregon, and in Anniston, Alabama, and returned to the Arkansas University in 1893 as professor of English and modern languages. He held the following degrees: B. A., Arkansas University, 1887; M. A., Willamette University, Oregon, 1889; M. A., Illinois W. University, 1891; M. A., Princeton, 1893; Ph. D., Illinois W. University, 1893. He pursued a number of studies in the Johns Hopkins University in Baltimore, and also studied in Europe. Was a member of the American Philological Association and of the Modern Language Association of America. In 1895 he married Elizabeth May Hall of Brooklyn, N. Y., and had two children: (1) Richard Lee, born 1895, (2) Catharine Jones, born 1897. At the time of his death Richard Henry White was principal of the Episcopal School for Girls situated at Chatham, Va. He died January 1, 1902. He was buried at "Cherry Hill," August 16, 1902. His wife succeeded him as the head-master of the Institute.

Lizzie Burns Willis, tenth child of R. H. Willis a: Lucy Mary Willis, married about 1882 Dr. ——— Tillman, of Graysport, Miss., who emigrated from North Carolina, and they had one child, Lucetta Bouton, born 1885.

Philip Pendleton, eleventh child of R. H. Willis, settled near Graysport, Grenada county, Miss., about 1875, and married in 1884 Mary Ingram. They had two children: George Frank, born 1887; and Philip Henry, born 1892.

The fourth child of William Champe Willis and Lucy (Taliaferro) Willis was Jane Bankhead, born 1803, and died 1862. She was buried in the Madison cemetery at Montpelier, Orange county, Va. She married Ambrose Madison, nephew of President Madison, and they lived at "Woodbury Forest," Madison county, Va., now known as "Woodberry High School." They had six children: Lucy Taliaferro, born 1820; Mary Frances, born 1822; William Willis, born 1826; James Ambrose, born 1828; Eliza Lewis, born 1834; Leila Bankhead, born 1837.

Lucy Madison married Col. John Willis, of Orange county, Va., a son of Dr. John Willis and Nelly Conway Willis, and a direct descendant of Col. Francis Willis, of Gloucester, and Lady Anne Rich. They were married 1839; she died about 1868, and he in 1885; they are buried at "Montpelier." They lived successively at "Rockwood," "Howard Place," and "Oakburn," all in Orange county, Va. Their eight children were: (1) Mary Lee, born 1840, died 1908 unmarried; (2) Jane Champe, married Maj. John D. Richardson, of Clarke county, Va., moved to Savannah, Mo., and has four children: Maria Jane, Lucy Lee, Ambrose Willis, and Alice; Jane married 1907 Pollock; Alice married 1908 Philip B. Shillito. (3) John, married in 1866 Lucy Rob-

Lucie Bowes Willis, sixth child of H. H. Willis m. Lucy Mary Willis, married about 1880, Dr. ——— Tillman, of Grayport, Miss., who emigrated from North Carolina, and they had one child Lucette Eunice, born 1883.

Philip Pendleton, [illegible] child of H. H. Willis, settled near Grayport, Grenada county, Miss., about 1875, and married in 1879 Mary Hughes. They had two children: George Frank, born 1879; and Philip Henry, born 1882.

The fourth child of William Champe Willis and Lucy (Taliaferro) Willis was Jane Bankhead. Born 1812, and died 1862. She was buried in the Madison cemetery at Montpelier, Orange county, Va. She married Ambrose Madison, nephew of President Madison, and they lived at "Woodberry Forest," Madison county, Va., now known as "Woodberry High School." They had six children: Lucy Taliaferro, born 1830; Mary Frances, born 1832; William Willis, born 1835; Jane Anderson, born 1838; Ellen Lewis, born 1839; Lulie Bankhead, born 1842.

Lucy Madison married Col. John Willis, of Orange county, Va., a son of Dr. John Willis and Nelly Conway Willis, and a direct descendant of Col. Francis Willis of Gloucester, and Lady Ann Rich. They were married 1850; she died about 1868, and he in 1883; they are buried at "Montpelier." They lived successively at "Ridgeway," "Pleasant Plains," and "[illegible]," all in Orange county, Va. Their eight children were: (1) Mary Lee, born 1851, and died unmarried. (2) Jane Chapman, married Capt. John W. Richardson, of Clarke county, Va., now living in Staunton, Va., and has four children: Martin, Jane, Lucy Lee, Ambrose Willis, and Alice; Jane married [illegible]. Alice married [illegible] Philip B. [illegible]. (3) John, married in 1880 Lucy Robinson, who died in a few years, leaving a son Shepherd who died in 1908; John married as second wife in 1870 Mary Lupton, of Clarke county, Va., and has five children living; Lucy Madison, who married Moncure Taylor, great-grandson of Thomas Jefferson, and has a son John Byrd; Bessie, John Byrd married 1907 Verna Gabbott; Annie Scott and William Taylor. (4) Claudia Marshall married in 1869 William Wallace Scott, son of Col. Garrett Scott, of Orange county, Va. He was for many years State Librarian in Richmond and is now Law Librarian (1909). He was educated at the Virginia Military Institute and the University of Virginia; practiced law in Lexington and Gordonsville, and was for a time secretary of a committee of the United States House of Representatives of which his kinsman, Hon. John S. Barbour, was chairman. Mr. Scott has recently written the *History of Orange County*, a most valuable and interesting work and contribution to the history of Virginia. W. W. Scott and Claudia Willis had eight children: Philip Henshaw, Claudia Dennis (married R. S. Blakeman, P. A. Surgeon U. S. N.), Robert Lewis Madison, Ellen Ritchie (married Rev. J. J. Chapman, missionary in Japan, has three children: Claudia Marshall Willis, Dennis Scott, James J.). Philip H. (first lieutenant United States Revenue Cutter service) married Mattie Leitch. Children: P. H., W. W., and Martha M., Caroline Barbour, Wickliffe, died 1906, and John.

Nelly Conway married in 1877 William Byrd Willis, son of Richard Henry Willis. Lucy Cornelia, born 1852, married in 1880 Charles Morris, of Caroline county, Va., who died about 1889. No children.

Ambrose Madison, the seventh child of Col. John Willis and Lucy Madison his wife, moved to San Francisco, Cal., and married Maude Bagby, a native of New Orleans; has a son David Madison.

The eighth child of Col. John Willis, Andrew Johnston, became an Episcopal clergyman and married Margaret Mitchell, has two sons, Mitchell and Hunter, and a daughter, Margaret, all living in West Virginia, Jefferson county. After the death of his wife, Margaret Mitchell, he married Georgette Strider.

Mary Frances Madison married Col. Robert B. Marye, of Fredericksburg, and had two sons: Alfred J. married Nancy C. Anderson and had issue;* Ambrose Madison, died 1809.

William Willis Madison married Roberta Taliaferro, of Fauquier county, Va. They moved to Texas about 1859, and William after his wife's death lived in Shreveport, La., and died there 1888. His children died unmarried.

James A. Madison married in 1850 Lucy Hiden, daughter of Joseph Hiden, of Orange, Va., and has living six children: (1) Ambrose Gilmer, born 1851, married Margaret M. C. Gary, of Brooklyn, N. Y., and lives there. They have five children—Margaret, Kate, William, Ambrose and Annie. (2) Fanny Throckmorton married Rev. Jas. A. French, and has no issue; (3) Susan Daniel, unmarried; (4) James, a teacher, unmarried; (5) Edward Cooper, married Elizabeth Stagg and lives near Newport News, Va.; (6) Alfred, died unmarried; (7) Joseph Hiden, born 1868, unmarried.

Eliza Lewis Madison married Dorsey Taliaferro, son of Dr. Wm. Taliaferro, of Fauquier county, Va., and had six children, three of whom are known: (1) Fanny Lewis; (2) Jane, who died after marriage, leaving two

---

* Robert B. Marye, Ambrose M., Janey Colquehoun, William Gordon.

Ambrose Madison Marye married Mary W. Clark. Children, Laura and Ambrose Madison.

The eighth child of Col. John Willis, Ambrose Johnston, became an Episcopal clergyman and married Margaret Mitchell. He has two sons, Mitchell and Hunter, and a daughter, Margaret, all living in West Virginia, Jefferson county. After the death of his wife, Margaret Mitchell, he married Georgie Strider.

Mary Frances Madison married Col. Robert S. Marye, of Fredericksburg, and had two sons.* Robert J. married Nancy C. Anderson and has issue;† Ambrose Madison, died 1889.

William Willis Madison married Roberta Taliaferro, of Fauquier county, Va. They moved to Texas about 1859, and William after his wife's death lived at Shreveport, La. and died there 1888. His children died unmarried.

James A. Madison married in 1850 Lucy Hiden, daughter of Joseph Hiden, of Orange, Va., and has living six children: (1) Ambrose Gilmer, born 1851, married Margaret M. C. Cary, of Brooklyn, N. Y., and lives there. They have five children—Margaret, Kate, William, Ambrose and Annie. (2) Fanny Throckmorton married Rev. Jas. A. Fenwick, and has no issue; (3) Susan Daniel, unmarried; (4) James, a teacher, unmarried; (5) Edward Conger married Elizabeth Stagg and lives near Newport News, Va.; (6) Alfred, died unmarried; (7) Joseph Hiden, born 1866, unmarried.

Eliza Lewis Madison married Conway Taliaferro, son of Dr. Wm. Taliaferro, of Fauquier county, Va., and had six children, three of whom are known: (1) Alice Lewis; (2) Jane, who died after marriage, leaving two

---

* Robert S. Marye, children—M. Lucy Colquhoun, William Gordon.

† Ambrose Madison Marye married Lucy M. Clark. Children Lucy and Ambrose Madison.

Return to normal view

Conwill, Prestridge, Taliaferro & related families

Entries: 11719 **Updated:** Sat Aug 25 11:25:31 2001

Contact: Michael Shuler **GRINCH42@att.net**

Display pedigree in table format

30JUL04

```
                                             /John (Colonel) "The Ranger" TALIAFERRO
                                     /Richard (Captain) TALIAFERRO b: 1706 d: 21 Sep
                                     |       \Sarah SMITH b: 1661 d: 1720 =>
                             /Richard TALIAFERRO b: 1747
                             |       |       /Benjamin BERRYMAN b: 1680 d: 27 Aug 17
                             |       \Rose BERRYMAN b: 1706 d: 1763
                             |               \Elizabeth NEWTON b: 1685 d: 22 Feb 176
                     /Robert TALIAFERRO
                     |       \Jane BANKHEAD
             /Norborne TALIAFERRO
             |       \Anne Hubbard TAYLOR
     /William Thomas Warren TALIAFERRO
     |       \Elizabeth Bankhead BUCKNER
Roberta TALIAFERRO — m William Willis Madison
     \Fannie Barnes HARRISON
```

Return to normal view

My Beauchamp Matheson Vaden Handly Taliaferro Montgomery Willms & related families

Entries: 995 **Updated:** 2004-05-08 16:47:02 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Will Beauchamp botltex@davlin.net

- *ID:* I82672386
- *Name:* William Thomas Warren TALIAFERRO
- *Given Name:* William Thomas Warren
- *Surname:* Taliaferro
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* June 8, 1808 in Blienhem, Caroline, VA
- *MARR:*

30Jul04 ✓

Father: Norborne Thomas (Sr) TALIAFERRO b: 1773 in Blenheim, Caroline Co., VA
Mother: Elizabeth Bankhead BUCKNER b: abt 1774

Marriage 1 Francis Barnes "Fannie" HARRISON b: 1811 in Loudon, VA

Children

1. Col. Thomas Dorsey TALIAFERRO b: Sept 10, 1831 in Upperville, Fauquier, VA
2. Elizabeth TALIAFERRO
3. William TALIAFERRO
4. Leslie Sewell TALIAFERRO
5. Roberta TALIAFERRO

children; (3) Edmonia. Dorsey Taliaferro served the last three years of the War Between the States in the Trans-Mississippi Department. He attained the rank of colonel in a Texas regiment.

START Here

Leila Bankhead, married Judge William Pope Dabney, of Powhatan county, Va., a descendant of the Popes and Washingtons of Westmoreland county, and had seven children: (1) Robert Kelso, born 1858, married and now living in Portland, Oregon; (2) Leila, married Marshall Taylor, of Richmond; (3) Julia Byrd; (4) Percy, married; (5) a son Champe; (6) James Madison; (7) Ruby Bailey.

The fifth child of William Champe Willis and Lucy (Taliaferro) Willis, was John Whittaker, who settled in Grenada (then a part of Yalabusha) county, Miss., and married a widow Starke, from South Carolina. They had four children: William and Francis, who both died unmarried; Preston Calhoun and Jane Madison. Preston Calhoun Willis, born 1835, married Mary Ingram, and had six children: (1) Lucy, married ——— Tyson, and had issue; (2) Robert Preston, married Jane Bell and had issue; Lillie, married James Bell, and had issue; (4) Randolph; (5) John, married Eugenia Williams, and had issue (Randolph Benton); (6) Sarah, married ——— Williams, had issue.

Jane Madison Willis married John Williams, and died leaving five children: (1) William Preston, married Lucy Perry, and had children—Douglas, Mary, John, and four other sons; (2) Leila Madison, married Charles Perry, and had two sons, Elmo and ———; (3) John Willis, married Lily Williams, and had two sons; Douglas died young; (5) Amanda Byrd, married Morgan McAfee.

Dr. William Taliaferro Willis, sixth child of William children; (4) Edmonia. Dorsey Whitaker served the last three years of the War Between the States in the Trans-Mississippi Department. He attained the rank of colonel in a Texas regiment.

Lelia Randolph, married Judge William Pope Dabney, of Powhatan county, Va., a descendant of the Popes and Washingtons of Westmoreland county, and had seven children: (1) Robert Pinkney, born 1858, married and now living in Portland, Oregon; (2) Lelia, married Marshall Taylor, of Richmond; (3) Julia Byrd; (4) Percy, married; (5) a son Champe; (6) James Madison; (7) Betty Dabney.

The fifth child of William Champe Willis and Lucy (Whitaker) Willis, was John Whitaker, who settled in Simmesport (then a part of Rockbridge) county, Miss., and married a widow Starke, from South Carolina. They had four children: William and Francis, who both died unmarried; Perrine Calhoun and Jane Madison. Perrine Calhoun Willis, born 1835, married Mary Ingram, and had six children: (1) Lucy, married —— Tyson, and had issue; (2) Robert Preston, married Jane Bell and had issue; Lelia, married James Bell, and had issue; (4) Edward; (5) John, married Eugenia Williams, and had issue (Randolph-Lennox); (6) Sarah, married —— Williams, had issue.

Jane Madison Willis married John Williams, and died leaving five children: (1) William Thomas, married Lucy Perry, and had children—Douglas, Mary, John, and four other sons; (2) Lelia Madison, married Charles Perry, and had two sons, Eliot and ——; (3) John Willis, married Lily Williams, and had two sons, Douglas died young; (5) Edmonia Byrd, married Morgan McAfee.

Dr. William Taliaferro Willis, sixth child of William

Return to normal view

Family Tree

Entries: 1087 **Updated:** Tue Nov 18 20:47:53 2003

Contact: Diana Vadala-Rocci dianarocci@msn.com

Display pedigree in table format

```
     XRobert Kelso DABNEY b: 1790
XWilliam Pope DABNEY b: 1829 d: 1894
     |                                       XNathaniel II POPE b: 1642 d: 1675 =>
     |                               XNATHANIEL BRIDGES III POPE b: 1666 d: 1719
     |                                |      XMARY SISSON-POPE b: 1634 =>
     |                       XJohn POPE b: 1698 d: 1735
     |                        |      XJANE BROOKS BROWN-POPE b: 1672 d: 1752
     |               XNathaniel IV POPE b: 1729 d: 21 NOV 1806
     |                |      XElizabeth Bridges POPE-POPE b: 1695
     |       XWilliam (Capt.) POPE b: 1762 d: 1852
     |        |      XLucy S. FOX b: 1732 d: 1789
     XLucy Ann POPE b: 1793 d: 1834
             XAnn WOODSON
```

31Jul04
X

Return to normal view

Family Tree

Entries: 1087 **Updated:** Tue Nov 18 20:47:53 2003

Contact: Diana Vadala-Rocci dianarocci@msn.com

Display pedigree in table format

```
                    /Richard Sr. POPE b: 1590 d: 1652
             /Nathaniel I (Lieut. Col) POPE b: 1603 d: 27 APR 1660
             |      \? (?)-POPE
      /Nathaniel II POPE b: 1642 d: 1675
      |      \Lucy (?)-POPE b: 1611
NATHANIEL BRIDGES III POPE b: 1666 d: 1719
      |      /THOMAS SISSON b: abt 1590/1600
      \MARY SISSON-POPE b: 1634
```

3/5-1/04

C. Willis and Lucy (Taliaferro) Willis, went to Alabama with his brother John, and there married a widow, Alston, a sister of John's wife (Mrs. Starke). He settled in Grenada county, Miss., near Graysport and left three children: Amanda Byrd, Randolph Benton, and John Whitaker. Amanda Byrd Willis, born 1834, married Robert Henry Golladay, a prominent lawyer of Coffeeville, Miss., and had issue: (1) Willis, born 1857, married Mortier Bibby, and had three children, Roberta, Wilfred, and ———; (2) Lerenn, born 1858, and died 1890; (3) Fanny, born 1862, unmarried.

Gen. Randolph Benton Willis (brigadier-general of Mississippi troops after the War), of "Willis Grove," Grenada county, Miss., born 1836, educated at Murfreesboro, Tenn., entered the Confederate Army in 1861 as member of Mobile Cadets, in the Third Alabama Regiment, and served mostly around Norfolk, Va., until its evacuation in 1862; later was transferred to a Mississippi regiment, and was in active service till July, 1863, when he was severely wounded and left for dead on the field at Gettysburg, Penn., was carried a prisoner to Baltimore and afterwards exchanged; married in 1870 his cousin, Rosalie Carter Willis, of "Liberty Hall," Orange county, Va., who had nursed him when recovering from his wounds. Their children are: (1) William Starke, born in 1872, educated at Anniston, Ala., and in the Arkansas State University at Fayetteville, married in 1895 Maude Mays; (2) Lewis, born 1874, educated with his brother as above, married in 1894 Florence Ingram and has a daughter, Rosalie Carter; (3) Randolph Benton, born 1887.

John Whitaker Willis, born about 1840, died ———; married ——— Hardwick, who died without issue; married in 1865 Rebecca ———, and had one child, William.

Mary Champe Willis, seventh child of William Champe Willis and Lucy (Taliaferro) Willis, married Mann Page, a lawyer, of Orange Courthouse, Va., and had two sons: William, born about 1837, and John, born about 1840. John was killed by a falling building in New Orleans; William Page lived in Memphis, Tenn., where he married and had issue.

Robert Willis, eighth child of William C. Willis and Lucy (Taliaferro) Willis, was born about 1810, married, first his cousin, Lucy Taliaferro, sister of Dr. William Taliaferro, of Fauquier county, Va., and had a son, Champe, who died unmarried and was buried at "Willis Grove" (now "Retreat"). Robert Willis owned the Holladay Mill and residence near Rapidan Station. His second wife was Fanny Lee, of Fauquier county, Va., a descendant of Hancock Lee, and their children were: (1) Robert, born 1841, a brave soldier in the War Between the States, who lived in Fredericksburg and died unmarried, is buried at "Willis Grove," Orange county, Va.; (2) Jane E., died about 1887, unmarried, buried at "Willis Grove"; (3) Hancock Lee, born 1846, served through the War, first in Company A, Thirteenth Virginia Regiment, and later in the famous Black Horse Cavalry of Fauquier county, Va.; married, first, Nelly Bull, of Orange Courthouse, who had no children, and second, Lilly Eckloff, who had four children: Robert Lee (born 1887), Maud, Fanny, and ———; (4) George Lewis Willis, born about 1848, now living in New Mexico, married.

Having completed the descendants of Col. Lewis Willis, of Fredericksburg, by his first wife, we shall continue the account of him in connection with his second and third marriage.

4. George Willis b: 17 Mar 1848

Sources:

1. Abbrev: lee.richard.immigrant.1613.descend.by.richard.mclester.lela nd.rl1946.ged
   Title: lee.richard.immigrant.1613.descend.by.richard.mclester.lela nd.rl1946.ged
   Repository:
   Name: Not Given
2. Abbrev: Sue's family files
   Title: Sue's family files
   Author: Sue Engels Ream
   Publication: 2002-2003, moved from Family Tree Maker to Legacy
   Note:
   Combination of other people's compiled genealogies and Su e Ream's immediate family history, obits, oral history, an d other public & family records.
   Repository:
   Name: Not Given

Index | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Ahnentafel** | **Add Post-em**

This tree used original source material & the help of hundreds of other amateur genealogists who have shared research via the Internet.

***I am interested in corresponding with individuals who have additional information regarding Bowie, Gundlach, Herr, Ryan, Costello, Wagner, Myers, Engels, Cox, Conoway, Schumacher, Rick, and Kyrian.**

Printer Friendly Version | Search Ancestry | Search WorldConnect | Join Ancestry.com Today!

WorldConnect Home | WorldConnect Global Search | WorldConnect Help

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by Ancestry.com and our loyal RootsWeb community. Learn more.

About Us | Contact Us | Acceptable Use Policy | PRIVACY STATEMENT | Copyright
Copyright © 1998-2004, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

RootsWeb.com The oldest and largest FREE genealogy site, supported by An

Home | Searches | Family Trees | Mailing Lists | Message Boards | Web Sites | Passwords

Find Your Ancestors in the Birth, Marriage, and Death Records Click Here!

Bowie, Costello, Cox, Engels, Gundlach, Herr, Meyer, Rick, Ryan, Schumacher, Wagner*

Entries: 132292 **Updated:** 2004-07-15 15:51:53 UTC (Thu)

Contact: Sue Engels Ream sueream@comcast.net

The Bowies originated in MD, then some moved to PA. The Gundlachs, Herrs & Ricks settled in Illinois and Missouri. Meyers & Wagners arrived in Iowa. Ryans & Costellos in California. Then they all dispersed. **All the information I have is posted in this tree. I do not have anything else about any of these ancestors*.**

Index | Descendancy | Register | Pedigree | Ahnentafel | Add Post-em

---

- *ID:* I78628
- *Name:* Frances Lee
- *Given Name:* Frances
- *Surname:* Lee [1] [2]
- *Name:* Willis
- *Given Name:*
- *Surname:* Willis
- *Sex:* F
- *Birth:* 16 Mar 1822 [1] [2]
- *Death:* Y [1] [2]

Ancestry.com is looking for people who would like to be reunited on national T.V.

Click here to learn more!

Father: Hancock Lee b: 1794
Mother: Susan Richards

Marriage 1 Robert Willis

- *Married:* 9 Dec 1841 [1] [2]

Children

1. Robert Willis b: 9 Oct 1843
2. Jane Willis b: Apr 1844
3. Hancock Lee Willis b: 1 Mar 1846

Return to normal view

Bowie, Costello, Cox, Engels, Gundlach, Herr, Meyer, Rick, Ryan, Schumacher, Wagner*

Entries: 132292 **Updated:** 2004-07-15 15:51:53 UTC (Thu)

Contact: Sue Engels Ream sueream@comcast.net

The Bowies originated in MD, then some moved to PA. The Gundlachs, Herrs & Ricks settled in Illinois and Missouri. Meyers & Wagners arrived in Iowa. Ryans & Costellos in California. Then they all dispersed. **<u>All</u> the information I have is posted in this tree. <u>I do not have anything else</u> about any of these ancestors*.**

Display pedigree in table format

```
                                                                             /John L
                                                                     /Thomas Lee
                                                                     |       \Elizab
                                                             /Humphrey Lee b: Abt 15
                                                             |       |       /Thomas
                                                             |       \Joanna Morton
                                                     /Johannes (John) Lee b: 1528 d:
                                                     |       \Catherine Blount b: Ab
                                             /Richard Lee
                                             |       \Joyce Romney b: 1529 d: 1609
                                     /Richard Lee b: 1613 d: 1 Mar 1664
                                     |       \Elizabeth Bendy
                             /Hancock Lee b: 1652 d: 25 May 1709
                             |       \Anna Constable Owen b: 1615 d: 6 Oct 1706
                     /Hancock Lee b: 1709 d: 1762
                     |       \Sarah Allerton b: Abt 1671 d: 17 May 1731
             /Captain Hancock Lee b: 7 Apr 1740 d: Mar 1819
             |       \Mary Willis b: Aft 1700
     /Hancock Lee b: 1794 d: 22 Jul 1842
     |       |       /John Beale
     |       \Winifred Eustace Beale
     |               |       /William Eustace
     |               \Elizabeth Eustace b: Aft 1724
     |                       |                                               /Thomas
     |                       |                                       /Humphrey Lee b
     |                       |                                       |       \Joanna
     |                       |                               /Johannes (John) Lee b:
     |                       |                               |       \Catherine Blou
     |                       |                       /Richard Lee
     |                       |                       |       \Joyce Romney b: 1529 d
     |                       |               /Richard Lee b: 1613 d: 1 Mar 1664
     |                       |               |       \Elizabeth Bendy
     |                       |       /Hancock Lee b: 1652 d: 25 May 1709
     |                       |       |       \Anna Constable Owen b: 1615 d: 6 Oct 1
     |                       \Anne Lee b: Abt 1705 d: Bef 10 Mar 1740
     |                               \Sarah Allerton b: Abt 1671 d: 17 May 1731
Frances Lee b: 16 Mar 1822
     \Susan Richards d: 18 Aug 1873
```

COL. LEWIS WILLIS.—After the death of his first wife, Mary Champe, Col. Lewis Willis married the widow of his brother-in-law, John Champe; her maiden name was Ann Carter, daughter of Charles Carter, of "Cleve," King George county, Va., and also sister to his son-in-law, Landon Carter, who married his daughter, Mildred.

In the *Virginia Gazette* of September 23, 1775, the following lines were published, and apply to Mrs. M. C., a daughter of Mr. L. W.:

"My husband's my uncle
My father's my brother,
I also am sister unto my own mother;
I am sister and aunt to a brother called John,
To whom wit and good nature combined doth belong.
This paradox strange as it may be to you,
Any day that you please I can prove to be true."
"N. B.—The marriage is lawful."

The above lines were written by a young lady of Fredericksburg, Miss (L. D.), upon the marriage of Col. Lewis Willis with Ann Carter (widow Champe). Mrs. M. C., referred to was Mildred Carter, daughter of Col. Lewis Willis, by his first wife, Mary Champe, and wife of Landon Carter, who was brother of Ann Carter (widow Champe), the second wife of Col. Lewis Willis.

1816
-56
1760

Who L. D. was we know not, but surmise she was a bright and intelligent girl, and something of a genealogist. The John referred to was Maj. John W. Willis.

At an advanced age Col. Lewis Willis married in 1811 his third wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Bromfield; she was the friend of his second wife and resided for many years in England and returned to Virginia after the death of her husband in 1809. She died April 5, 1816, aged fifty-six, and is buried in the old Willis graveyard at "Willis

Col. Lewis Willis—After the death of his first wife, Mary Champe, Col. Lewis Willis married the widow of his brother-in-law, John Champe; her maiden name was Ann Carter, daughter of Charles Carter, of "Cleve," King George county, Va., and also sister of his son-in-law, Landon Carter, who married his daughter, Mildred.

In the *Virginia Gazette* of September 25, 1775, the following lines were published, and apply to Mrs. M. C., a daughter of Mr. L. W.:

"My husband's my uncle
My father's my brother;
I also am sister unto my own mother;
I am sister and aunt to a brother called John,
To whom wit and good sense combined doth belong.
This paradox strange as it may be to you,
Any day that you please I can *prove* to be true."

"N. B.—The marriage is lawful."

The above lines were written by a young lady of Fredericksburg, Miss (L. C.), upon the marriage of Col. Lewis Willis with Ann Carter (widow Champe). Mrs. M. C., referred to was Mildred Carter, daughter of Col. Lewis Willis, by his first wife, Mary Champe, and wife of Landon Carter, who was brother of Ann Carter (widow Champe), the second wife of Col. Lewis Willis.

Who L. C. was we know not, but evidently she was a bright and intelligent girl, and something of a genealogist. The John referred to was Maj. John W. Willis.

At an advanced age Col. Lewis Willis married in 1783 his third wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Greenhill; she was the friend of the second wife and resided for many years in England and returned to Virginia after the death of her husband in 1801. She died April 5, 1816, aged sixty-six, and is buried in the old Willis graveyard at "Willis

Return to normal view

The Henderson Family - from Joseph of Revolution

Entries: 7044 **Updated:** 2004-05-07 09:33:06 UTC (Fri)

Contact: A Henderson Rupert annerupert@aol.com

- *ID:* I1811
- *Name:* Charles Carter [1]
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1707 in King George County, Va
- *Death:* 1764 [1]
- *Event:* Land Sabine Hall [1]
- *Note:*

315584

Gabriel Jones owned 280 acres in Stafford according to tax records, on Potomac Run 10 miles west of courthouse. S.H. Peyton, son in law, paid taxes 1805-1811. 1810 Gabriel and Mary Jones sold 15 acres to Isaac Jones, and sold 29 acres to Thomas Jones 1815, and transferred the balance to Philip P. Jones. The land was advertised and sold in the Virginia Herald, 10 Aug 1816, and described as the "Quaker Settlement", 10 miles above Fredricksburg and sold to Mark Harding. 15 acres of the property had been owned by Colonel Charles Carter and contained Carter's Mill, deeded to Philip P. Jones by Gabriel Jones and sold to Robert Lewis of Fredricksburg in 1816. The suit John Sterne vs. Gabriel Jones and Philip P. Jones was appealed in favor of Jones.

Was this the land in question? The 15 acres from Colonel Charles Carter who married Lucy Taliferno Jones, widow of William Jones. Lucy Taliferno was married to Charles Carter only about 1 year when he died in 1764. She went on to marry William Jones.

Name: "Colonel" Charles Carter
Sex: M
Birth: 1707
Death: 1764

Father: "Colonel" Robert "King" Carter
Mother: Elizabeth Landon-Willis

Marriage 1 Mary Walker
Children
Mary Carter

Of the fourth generation of Carters, who lived at the time of the American Revolution, the wealthiest and most influent were Charles Carter (1732-1806) of Corotoman and Shirley, his only brother Edward Carter (1734-1792) who resided at Blenheim in Albemarle county and their cousin Robert Carter III - "the Councillor", sole heir to Robert Carter of Nomini Hall. Both by their fathers' prominent positions in the family and thanks to few siblings,

their estates were of the most extensive. Of Robert "Councillor" Carter we know that he owned 60'000 acres of valuable plantation land in many counties of Virginia; he resided in a stately colonial mansion at Nomini Hall where 600 slaves toiled on his plantation. A literate man, his personal library was composed of over 1'500 volumes. Still an enterprising capitalist, he also owned a flour mill and a share of a successful iron works near Baltimore. Yet the richest of all Carters in this generation certainly was Charles, eldest surviving son of John Carter (1689-1742) and Elizabeth Hill, who inherited both Corotoman, the main Carter family estate and Shirley, a sizeable plantation established by Colonel Edward Hill. Charles Carter of Corotoman and Shirley married twice and had 23 children. His first wife Mary Walker Carter of Cleve was his cousin by another Charles Carter, one of the younger half-brothers of his father. His second wife was Anne Butler Moore, a grand-daughter of governor Spotswood of Virginia. With the abolition of primogeniture and entail, the Carter estates were bound to be divided among these many children and thus by the middle of the 19th century, the Carters of Virginia, though still prominent, no longer ranked among the richest people in the United States of America.

Among the marriages of Carters in the fifth and sixth generations, a few are worth some notice. Anne Hill Carter (1773-1829) was the second wife of Henry "Light-Horse-Harry" Lee III (1756-1818), one of the ablest cavalry officers in the Continental army and later Governor of Virginia. Among their children was Robert Edward Lee (1807-1870), the famed general and Commmander in Chief of the Confederate Armies during Civil War. Anne's brother Bernard Moore Carter (1780-1843) of Woodstock married Lucy Grymes Lee (1786-1860), daughter of the same Henry Lee III and his first wife Matilda (a Lee from the Stratford branch). Elizabeth Hill Carter (1764-1832) was married to Colonel Robert Randolph a grandson of William Randolph II of Chatesworth and Turkey Island. Charles and Edward Carter married their cousins Anne Beale Carter and Janet Carter of the Sabine Hall.

Virginia Historica Society - African Manuscript collection:
166. Carter, Charles (1707-1764), agreement, 1762. 1 p. Mss2C2453a2.
Agreement, 17 April 1762, between Charles Carter of King George County and John Champe, also of King George County, pertaining to the marriage of Ann Carter and John Champe, Jr.; Ann was to receive the slave Diana as a gift, and John Champe was to receive land and unnamed slaves in Prince William County.

Father: Robert Carter b: 1662 in Lancaster Co, Va
Mother: Elizabeth Landon b: 1684 in England

Marriage 1 Mary Walker

Children

1. Judy Walker Carter
2. Charles Carter b: 22 NOV 1733
3. Mary Walker Carter b: 1736 in Cleve", King George County, VA

Marriage 2 Ann Byrd b: ABT. 1729

Children

1. Maria Carter b: 1746
2. John Hill Carter b: ABT. 1750
3. Lucy Carter
4. Sarah Carter
5. Carolina Carter b: 1756
6. Ann Byrd Carter
7. Landon Thornton Carter

Marriage 3 Lucy Taliaferro b: 25 OCT 1734 dau of William + Anne Walker.

- *Married:* 1763
- *Married:* ABT. 1760 [1]

Children

1. Anne Walker Carter b: 1763
2. Elizabeth Hill Carter

Sources:

1. Title: Pritchartt History.FTW
   Repository:
   Call Number:
   Media: Other
   Text: Date of Import: Feb 16, 2003

Return to normal view

Sassytazzy's Online Genealogy Research Library
My Family (& more) Database

Entries: 19278 **Updated:** 2004-07-02 18:45:08 UTC (Fri)

Contact: Susan Shields Sasek sassytazzysgenealogy@yahoo.com

Home Page: Sassytazzy's Online Genealogy Research Library

Visit my Genealogy Research website and other WorldConnect databases (sassytazzy, sassytazzy3 & sassytazzy4).

ADDITIONS &/or CORRECTIONS are APPRECIATED & THANKS to all who have shared their research.

3Jul04

Display pedigree in table format

```
                    /Francis Taliaferro b: 1589 d: 1647 =>
          /Robert Taliaferro , Sr. b: CA 1625 d: 1687
          |         \Bennett Haie
 Francis Taliaferro b: 1654 d: 1710
 |        |         / Mr. Deadmon
 |        \Katherine Deadmon
 |                  \Katherine son of {Mr. Deadmon}
William Taliaferro b: 17 JAN 1706 d: 1757
 |        John Catlett b: CA 1622
 Elizabeth Catlett b: 1663 d: 1716
          Elizabeth Underwood
```

This database is compiled from many different sources & I've put it online to (hopefully) help others get further in their research. I can't guarantee the accuracy of any of the data.
ALL genealogical information should be verified with original source material.

005904

Hill," Fredericksburg, Va. She left her daughter, by Mr. Bromfield, to the care of Col. Byrd C. Willis, and she married Mr. Ross, of "Blenheim," Albemarle county, Va.

Col. Byrd C. Willis.—Col. Byrd C. Willis, or "Maj. Byrd," as he was more frequently called, was the eighth child of Col. Lewis Willis, but only child by his second wife (Anne Carter*) who survived infancy, was born in 1781 at "Willis Hill," near Fredericksburg, Va. This was originally the home of Col. Henry Willis and looks down upon the city of Fredericksburg, much of which is built upon what was once his farm; it descended to his grandson, Col. Byrd Willis and there he resided for some years until the house was destroyed by fire previous to the year 1825. All of his children were born here with the exception of the youngest, Murat, who was born in 1827. The house was destroyed during the absence of the family, supposed origin of the fire was spontaneous combustion, caused by the storing of beets and other vegetables in the cellar by an Irish gardener. It was never rebuilt by Col. Byrd Willis, the present house being of comparatively modern date. After the burning of the "Willis Hill" mansion,† Col. Willis not finding another house suitable or large enough for the exercise of his unbounded hospitality, rented the hotel in Fredericksburg and continued to dispense the lavish hospitality for which he was noted.

While Col. Willis was occupying the hotel, one even-

---

* After the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown, a grand ball was given at Fredericksburg in honor of General Washington, who led the dance with Mrs. Lewis Willis (Ann Carter). It is said to have been the last time in which he was ever known to have indulged in such frivolity.

† The name of this mansion was "Brompton."

Hill," Fredericksburg, Va. She left her daughter, by Mr. Bromfield, to the care of Col. Byrd C. Willis, and she married Mr. Ross, of "Elcahmo," Albemarle county, Va.

Col. Byrd C. Willis.—Col. Byrd C. Willis, or "Maj. Byrd," as he was more frequently called, was the eighth child of Col. Lewis Willis, but only child by his second wife (Anne Carter*) who survived infancy, was born in 1781 at "Willis Hill," near Fredericksburg, Va. This was originally the home of Col. Henry Willis and looks down upon the city of Fredericksburg, much of which is built upon what was once his farm; it descended to his grandson, Col. Byrd Willis and there he resided for some years until the house was destroyed by fire previous to the year 1807. All of his children were born here with the exception of the youngest, Murat, who was born in 1807. The house was destroyed during the absence of the family, supposed origin of the fire was spontaneous combustion, caused by the storing of beets and other vegetables in the cellar by an Irish gardener. It was never rebuilt by Col. Byrd Willis, the present house being of comparatively modern date. After the burning of the "Willis Hill" mansion,† Col. Willis not finding another house suitable or large enough for the exercise of his unbounded hospitality, rented the hotel in Fredericksburg and continued to dispense the lavish hospitality for which he was noted.

While Col. Willis was occupying the hotel, an even-

---

[*] After the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown, a grand ball was given at Fredericksburg in honor of General Washington, who led the dance with Mrs. Lewis Willis (Anne Carter). It is said to have been the last time in which he was ever known to have indulged in such frivolity.

[†] The name of this mansion was "Belvedere."

ing a gentleman drove up, inquired for the proprietor and upon the appearance of Col. Willis asked for lodging and ordered his horse taken. Col. Willis at once perceived he was laboring under a misapprehension, but determined to humor the joke; he charged the household under pain of exciting his serious displeasure, not to betray the true character of the house. It is unnecessary to say the guest was most hospitably entertained and every wish and order promptly complied with. When about to depart he called for his bill. One can well imagine his confusion and astonishment when informed there was no charge, that he was the guest of Col. Byrd Willis, who felt that the obligation was his as his society had more than compensated for his (Colonel Willis's) hospitality.

Before the fire at "Willis Hill" it was the complaint among the tavern keepers of Fredericksburg that the hospitality of Col. Byrd Willis deprived them of much revenue, that whenever any agreeable, pleasant people stopped at the hotels and he found it out he would immediately come down and almost by force take them up to "Willis Hill." A very old gentleman, who knew Col. Byrd Willis well, in speaking of him to the writer, said: "He could tell the best anecdote, play the best game of whist and was the most hospitable gentleman in all Virginia," and that was at a time when all Virginia vied in hospitality.

Col. Byrd Willis was a warm personal and political friend of General Jackson, and was a strong supporter of his for the Presidency, which aroused much feeling on the part of some of his (Colonel Willis's) former political and personal friends and associates, one of whom attempted to interrupt and ridicule a Jackson or Democratic meeting in Fredericksburg, of which Colonel Willis was chairman. Whereupon he ordered his friend to

COL. GEORGE WILLIS.

Painted in Paris, 1858.

MRS. GEORGE WILLIS
nee Sallie Innes Smith.

Painted in Paris, 1858

leave the meeting, or he would have him put out. In recognition of his services and his zeal in the cause of Democracy, Jackson offered Col. Byrd Willis a United States Judgeship, which he positively refused, because, though he had read law, he had never practiced, and he was too modest and conscientious to accept a position which he feared he could not properly fill. (See *Petersburg Index Appeal,* Monday, March 18, 1889.)

Those who remember Colonel Willis say he was much given to underrating his abilities, and one who judges him from his own account of himself, would form a very incorrect idea of his attainments. (See MS. of Col. Byrd Willis.)

Owing to a double and triple relationship Col. Byrd Willis claimed for his descendants more Washington blood than any other family, and a careful investigation of the matter we believe would prove the correctness of the claim.

Capt. A. Murat Willis says: "Our family were always a little "horsey" which was not diminished by the Carter cross. My grandfather (Lewis Willis) worked his farm principally with blooded mares, and my grandmother (Ann Carter) Willis sold for £1,000 the first pair of coach horses that had ever brought so much in Virginia. The dams of "Maid of the Oaks" and "Betsy Blue," were plow horses. My father sold "Maid of the Oaks" for $15,000, to pay security debts, a very high price at that time.

Col. Byrd Willis was a very large man, but smaller than either of his three half-brothers; he weighed about 350 * pounds and was of a very florid complexion. Some wag got off the following conundrum at his expense:

---

* A splendid portrait of Col. Byrd C. Willis and his little son Murat, painted by Leutze in 1836, hangs upon the walls at "Clarens."

"As I was gonig up 'Willis Hill,'
I saw a bird without a bill;
It's nose was red, it's belly was big,
Just tell me its name and I will give you a fig."

Jefferson, a most accomplished servant, was the valet of Col. Byrd Willis who often suffered in later years with the gout and at such times was petulant, which he sometimes manifested by striking Jefferson with his cane and ordering him from the room. This was no sooner done that regretted. Jefferson was at once recalled and after a most ample apology would be handed $5.00 to soothe his wounded feelings.

Gen. Dabney Maury tells of his kindness of heart: in order to help an indigent lady, engaging board with her which was regularly paid, but always taking his meals at the best restaurant.

We are indebted to Capt. A. Murat Willis for the following anecdote. He said: "When I was about sixteen years old my father presented me with a very fine little mare, to which a neighbor and friend took a great fancy and was constantly offering me a trade for a very handsome horse he owned, but being perfectly satisfied with the mare I positively refused the trade until one day the friend offered me $50 to make the trade. This offer was too tempting, and the trade was consummated. So with a check for $50 in my pocket I returned home one evening with the horse, all without the knowledge or consent of my father, Col. Byrd Willis. After tea I said to Jefferson,* take my valise down to the boat in the

---

* Jefferson was Col. Willis' valet and died only a few years ago a very old man, much respected by all who knew him; was the property of Capt. A. Murat Willis until emancipation, and accumulated an estate of several thousand dollars all of which he left by will to a great-grandson of Col. Byrd Willis, to the exclusion of his own children who he said were too worthless to have anything.

"As I was going up 'Willis Hill,'
I saw a bird without a bill;
Its nose was red, its belly was big,—
Just tell me its name and I will give you a fig."

Jefferson, a most accomplished servant, was the valet of Col. Byrd Willis who often suffered in later years with the gout and at such times was petulant which he sometimes manifested by striking Jefferson with his cane and ordering him from the room. This was no sooner done than regretted. Jefferson was at once recalled and after a most ample apology would be handed $5.00 to soothe his wounded feelings.

Gen. Dabney Maury tells of his kindness of heart; in order to help an indigent lady, engaging board with her which was regularly paid, but always taking his meals at the best restaurant.

We are indebted to Capt. A. Minor Willis for the following anecdote. He said: "When I was about sixteen years old my father presented me with a very fine little mare to which a neighbor and friend took a great fancy and was constantly offering me a trade for a very handsome horse he owned, but being perfectly satisfied with the mare I positively refused the trade until one day the friend offered me $50 to make the trade. This offer was too tempting, and the trade was consummated. So with a check for $50 in my pocket I returned home one evening with the horse, all without the knowledge or consent of my father, Col. Byrd Willis. After tea I said to Jefferson[1] 'take my valise down to the boat in the morning. My father who was reading, looked up and said, 'What is that I hear?' to which I replied, 'I told Jefferson to take my valise to the boat in the morning, I am going to run over to Baltimore for a day or two.' 'Indeed!' said the old gentleman, 'I was not aware that you were so flush;' to which I replied, 'I have a sufficiency for my purpose,' to which my father replied by saying, 'I cannot recall having given you a check recently and I am not aware of any business or occupation that you are engaged in that is likely to have brought you in any money. I hope, sir, you have not been gambling.' To my answer that I had not, he demanded to know where I had gotten the money. I said I have traded my mare. "Traded your mare!" he exclaimed excitedly, "that beautiful little mare that I gave you! for some old rip and a few dollars." "No, sir, I think I made a very good trade." "Well with whom and for what did you trade?" "Well, sir, you know that fine horse of Maj. B.'s, I traded for him, and how much boot do you think I got?" "Well, very little I should say, for the horse is as valuable as the mare." In great triumph I then produced my check for $50. Then came the climax. "Murat I am ashamed of you, you will bring disgrace upon me and the name you bear. You will not go to Baltimore in the morning. Before breakfast ride out to Maj. B.'s and return that check, sir, and if you swap you swap even, the horse is worth every cent as much as the mare, and when you want money come to me, sir, and do not go around the country swindling your friends and neighbors." It was in vain that I protested I had done nothing wrong, that I did not want to part with the mare, and it was a free offer on the part of Maj. B. to induce me to do so. Next morning bright and early found me at Maj. B.'s; he was surprised to see me at

---

[1] Jefferson was Col. Willis' valet and died only a few years ago a very old man, much respected by all who knew him; was the property of Capt. A. Minor Willis until emancipation, and accumulated an estate of several thousand dollars all of which he left by will to a great-grandson of Col. Byrd Willis, to the exclusion of his own children who he said were too worthless to have anything.

such an early hour, and greeted me with "Well, Murat, I hope you are not dissatisfied with your trade?" Amidst much embarrassment I explained that my father thought I had accepted too much boot and insisted that we should trade even, and I had come to return the check. Maj. B. paused a moment and then said, "Murat, are you satisfied to part with your mare upon the terms I offered you," to which I replied, "Oh, yes, sir!" but father says its too much, the horse is worth as much as the mare." He then said, "Murat, go home and take that check with you, and tell Col. Byrd Willis that I say I attained my majority some years ago and he is not my guardian and I will do with my money as I please."

This incident created much coolness between the gentlemen, and is in happy contrast to present day methods.

Col. Byrd Willis often spent the summer at the Fauquier White Sulphur Springs (a great and fashionable resort in those days). On one occasion at a grand fancy dress ball, he presented himself at the door of the ball room and was informed by the ushers that he could not be admitted as he was not in character; he protested that he was, and in a most appropriate one, and insisted on being admitted. Upon being asked what character should be announced, he replied, "Col. Byrd Willis in the character of a gentleman," and amidst the applause of the audience he entered. We have in our posssion many letters written in the long ago (1828-1836) by Col. Byrd Willis, in which there is much of interest, but space forbids their insertion. These letters are written from the Fauquier White Sulphur and other points, and make mention of the belles and beaux of those days who bore many of the names that are familiar to us now. We have among these letters a correspondence

between Col. Byrd Willis and the commandant of the Navy Yard at Pensacola in 1836. The correspondence grew out of an order issued by the commandant for him (Colonel Willis) as Navy Agent, to pay for a carpet for the home of the commandant, which he refused to do, not deeming it a proper charge against the government. In these days of graft and greed it is refreshing:

U. S. NAVY YARD,
Pensacola, 10th March, 1836.

Sir:

I have received your note of yesterday accompanying an account submitted to you for settlement approved by me, but which you have dishonored.

I have requested that it may be again presented, and I direct you to pay it: any explanation which this act may seem to require will be submitted to the Honble. the Secretary of the Navy, or to other proper officer.

I am very respectfully, your obd. serv.,

(Signed) W. C. BOLTON.

To BYRD C. WILLIS, ESQ.,
Navy Agent, Pensacola.

NAVY AGENT'S OFFICE,
Pensacola, March 18th, 1836.

Sir:

I protest against the assumption of superiority and tone of command which almost always characterizes your communication to me, I recognize no such authority.

As Navy Agent I am independent of you and no way subject to your command, our duties are reciprocal and if I fail in mine your course is a plain one, report me to the Department. To your letters, when couched between Col. Byrd Wilkes and the commandant of the Navy Yard at Pensacola in 1836. The correspondence grew out of an order issued by the commandant for him (Colonel Wilkes) as Navy Agent, to pay for a carpet for the home of the commandant, which he refused to do, not deeming it a proper charge against the government. In these days of graft and greed it is refreshing:

U. S. Navy Yard,
Pensacola, 10th March, 1836.

Sir:

I have received your note of yesterday accompanying an account submitted to you for settlement approved by me, but which you have dishonored.

I have requested that it may be again presented, and I direct you to pay it. Any explanation which this act may seem to require will be submitted to the Honble. the Secretary of the Navy, or to other proper officer.

I am very respectfully, your obt. serv.,
(Signed) W. C. Bolton.

To Byrd C. Wilkes, Esq.,
Navy Agent, Pensacola.

Navy Agent's Office,
Pensacola, March 18th, 1836.

Sir:

I protest against the assumption of superiority and tone of command which almost always characterizes your communication to me; I recognize no such authority.

As Navy Agent I am independent of you and no way subject to your command; our duties are reciprocal and if I fail to obey your demand in a plain one, report me to the Department. To your letters, when couched in the language of courtesy and equality, I will promptly respond, but to none other.

To save myself much trouble and vexation I have come to the determination of removing my servants from the yard at the expiration of this month. I consider this a notice to that effect.

Yours,

(Signed) BYRD C. WILLIS.

To Comd. WM. C. BOLTON.

Col. Byrd Willis was married at the early age of nineteen to his cousin, Mary Willis Lewis. She was the daughter of Capt. George Lewis, of "Marmion," who was the nephew of General Washington and captain of the Life Guard during the Revolution. Col. Willis and his wife were cousins, being related by both father and mother.

Col. Willis served in the Mexican War as captain in the Twentieth Infantry (regulars). The War Department records show that he was appointed Captain Twentieth Infantry May 14, 1812, and that he resigned January 31, 1814, and that he served from July 22, 1814, to August 17, 1814, as a private of Capt. Therit Towle's troop of cavalry, Sixteenth (Waller's) Regiment of Virginia Militia, war of 1812. The record also shows that he served as captain in the First (Madison's) Brigade of Virginia Militia, from October 9, 1814, to November 17, 1814, and that he served as aid-de-camp in that organization from November 18th to December 17, 1814. (See *War Department Records.*)

Col. Byrd C. Willis was colonel of Florida troops and thus acquired the title of colonel.

We are indebted to Captain Willis, son of Col. Byrd in the language of courtesy and equality, I will promptly respond, but to none other.

To save myself much trouble and vexation I have come to the determination of removing my servants from the yard at the expiration of this month. I consider this a notice to that effect.

Yours,

(Signed) BYRD C. WILLIS.

To Comd. WM. C. BOLTON.

Col. Byrd Willis was married at the early age of nineteen to his cousin, Mary Willis Lewis. She was the daughter of Capt. George Lewis, of "Marmion," who was the nephew of General Washington and captain of the Life Guard during the Revolution. Col. Willis and his wife were cousins, being related by both father and mother.

Col. Willis served in the Mexican War as captain in the Twentieth Infantry (regulars). The War Department records show that he was appointed Captain Twentieth Infantry May 14, 1812, and that he resigned January 31, 1814, and that he served from July 22, 1814, to August 22, 1814, as a private of Capt. Thos. Towle's troop of cavalry, Sixteenth (Waller's) Regiment of Virginia Militia, war of 1812. The record also shows that he served as captain in the First (Madison's) Brigade of Virginia Militia, from October 9, 1814, to November 17, 1814, and that he served as aide-de-camp in that organization from November 18th to December 17, 1814. (See *War Department Records*.)

Col. Byrd C. Willis was colonel of Florida troops and thus acquired the title of colonel.

We are indebted to Captain Willis, son of Col. Byrd

Willis, for the following information. Captain Willis says: "My father was adjutant of Colonel Lewis' regiment in the War of 1812, and was stationed most of the time on the Canadian frontier in Vermont. The command did little or no fighting, never meeting the enemy except on one occasion in Maryland, when the British attempted to land some troops under the fire of their gunboats, which was abortive. This, however, furnished two little incidents worth relating. While Captain Hamilton's Company was drawn up, subjected to the fire of the gunboats, one of his men became very thirsty, and insisted upon being permitted to drink from a swamp near by. The captain reluctantly at last gave him permission. The man hurried to the swamp, and as he was stooping to drink, a solid shot struck a few feet in front of him, throwing mud and water over him. He returned at once to the ranks. When the captain, who had had his eye on him all the while, asked, "Did you get enough water?" "Yes, thank you, all I wanted," was the reply. The other was that of Jim Wilkins, a free colored barber, of Fredericksburg, who had volunteered to go as a servant to some of the officers (the same Jim Wilkins who was usher at the "White House" during Mr. Tyler's administration). Jim was given charge of the horses of several officers, and for safety took a position behind a rail fence, riding one horse and leading several others. He had not long to wait before a solid shot struck a panel of fence near by, sending pieces of rail flying about Jim's ears, upon which he dropped the reins of the led horses, put spurs to his horse, and never stopped until he reached Fredericksburg. When asked why he deserted he said he went in the army as a servant and did not want promotion, and when the British insisted on taking him for a general he resigned."

Willis, for the following information. Captain Willis says: "My father was adjutant of Colonel Lewis' regiment in the War of 1812, and was stationed most of the time on the Canadian frontier in Vermont. The command did little or no fighting, never meeting the enemy except on one occasion in Maryland, when the British attempted to land some troops under the fire of their gunboats, which was abortive. This, however, furnished two little incidents worth relating. While Captain Hamilton's Company was drawn up, subjected to the fire of the gunboats, one of his men became very thirsty, and insisted upon being permitted to drink from a swamp near by. The captain reluctantly at last gave him permission. The man hurried to the swamp, and as he was stooping to drink, a solid shot struck a few feet in front of him, throwing mud and water over him. He returned at once to the ranks. When the captain, who had had his eye on him all the while, asked, 'Did you get enough water?' 'Yes, thank you, all I wanted,' was the reply. The other was that of Jim Wilkins, a free colored barber, of Fredericksburg, who had volunteered to go as a servant to some of the officers, (the same Jim Wilkins who was usher at the "White House" during Mr. Tyler's administration). Jim was given charge of the horses of several officers, and for safety kept a position behind a rail fence, riding one horse and leading several others. He had not long to wait before a solid shot struck a panel of fence near by, sending pieces of rail flying about Jim's ears, upon which he dropped the reins of the led horses, put spurs to his horse, and never stopped until he reached Fredericksburg. When asked why he deserted he said he went in the army as a servant and did not want promotion, and when the British insisted on taking him for a general he resigned."

Colonel Willis inherited a handsome fortune which he spent lavishly; he used to tell his children that they need not wait for him to die expecting to inherit a fortune, that he expected to live long enough to see the last of it; he did, however, owing to the increase of his servants (he never called them slaves) leave a handsome personal estate.

Much space has been devoted to Col. Byrd Willis; he was perhaps the most widely known man (not in public life) of his day in Virginia. He was a character and belonged to a past generation of chivalrous men that have gone forever, and in these days of materialism and commercialism are not understood or appreciated. Are we the better for the passing of such men? And in their stead we have the captains of industry, great railroad magnates, trusts and combines, who rob the people to enrich themselves. Great wealth now is a reproach, for it begets at least the suspicion of dishonesty.

There is in the possession of the writer an old Spanish coin worth about twenty cents, dated 1785; it has served as a pocket or luck piece for three generations. Col. Byrd Willis carried it for many years, then his son, George, until his death, and now it is a relic much prized by a grandson. It has a history, representing the profits of a little transaction between Col. Byrd Willis and an acquaintance noted at the time as the shrewdest trader in Fredericksburg. The story is that Colonel Willis, attending an auction, bid upon some domestic article which was knocked down to him. As he was returning home, purchase in hand, he was met by the acquaintance, who was anxious to know where he obtained it and said it was just what he wanted. Colonel Willis replied, "Well, I don't want it, so suppose you make me an offer," which was done. "It is yours said Col. Willis. and as that

is just twenty cents more than I gave for it and as I have made it out of the meanest man in Fredericksburg, I care not if I never make another." So he kept it for a luck piece. It is very mis-shapen, caused, so said Colonel Willis, by being squeezed so hard by the old scoundrel in parting with it.

Col. Byrd C. Willis was the only child of his mother, who was a granddaughter of "King Carter" and granddaughter of Colonel Byrd, of "Westover," hence the name. He was born at "Willis Hill" in 1781 and died in Fredericksburg, Va., October 1, 1846, and is buried in the old Willis graveyard at "Willis Hill," * overlooking the town. A plain marble slab marks his last resting place. There is also to be found in this old graveyard the tomb of Charles Carter, of "Ludlow," who died in 1796, and that of his wife, Elizabeth Chiswell. He was a son of Charles Carter, of "Cleve," and brother of Ann Carter (widow Champe), wife of Col. Lewis Willis. This graveyard was storm-swept by shot and shell during the assault of the Federals upon "Marye's Heights," which is a part of "Willis Hill," and the tombstones and walls bear the marks of the terrible conflict that once raged around this quiet home of the dead.

Adjoining the "Willis graveyard" is the National Cemetery in which over 16,000 Union soldiers are quietly sleeping, occupying in death the position they vainly sacrificed their lives to attain.

In the *National Intelligencer*, under date of October 13, 1846, will be found the following notice of death:

---

* Mrs. Willis is buried in the "Willis Graveyard" in Pensacola, Florida. Upon a plain marble slab is the following inscription:

MARY W. WILLIS,
CONSORT OF BYRD C. WILLIS,
Aged 52 Years.

is just twenty cents more than I gave for it and as I have made it out of the meanest man in Fredericksburg, I care not if I never make another." So he kept it for a luck piece. It is very mis-shapen, caused, so said Colonel Willis, by being squeezed so hard by the old scoundrel in parting with it.

Col. Byrd C. Willis was the only child of his mother, who was a granddaughter of "King Carter" and granddaughter of Colonel Byrd, of "Westover," hence the name. He was born at "Willis Hill" in 1781 and died in Fredericksburg, Va., October 1, 1846, and is buried in the old Willis graveyard at "Willis Hill,"* overlooking the town. A plain marble slab marks his last resting place. There is also to be found in this old graveyard the tomb of Charles Carter, of "Ludlow," who died in 1796, and that of his wife, Elizabeth Chiswell. He was a son of Charles Carter, of "Cleve," and brother of Ann Carter (widow Champe), wife of Col. Lewis Willis. This graveyard was storm-swept by shot and shell during the assault of the Federals upon "Marye's Heights," which is a part of "Willis Hill," and the tombstones and walls bear the marks of the terrible conflict that once raged around this quiet home of the dead.

Adjoining the "Willis graveyard" is the National Cemetery in which over 15,000 Union soldiers are quietly sleeping, occupying in death the position they vainly sacrificed their lives to attain.

In the *National Intelligencer*, under date of October 13, 1846, will be found the following notice of death:

---

* Mrs. Willis is buried in the "Willis Graveyard" in Pensacola, Florida. Upon a plain marble slab is the following inscription:

MARY W. WILLIS,
CONSORT OF BYRD C. WILLIS,
Aged 55 Years.

"On Thursday evening, the 1st instant, Col. Byrd C. Willis, of this town, died, aged 65 years. During the War he served in the regular army with the rank of captain of infantry, but as his motive for enlisting into service was a purely patriotic one, he did not continue in the army after the War. This was almost the only instance in which he held a public station. The rest of his life, except a residence of eleven years, from 1825 to 1836 in Florida, was spent here. Those who knew him will long remember the many instances of kindness of heart by which his whole life was marked." (*Fredericksburg Herald.*)

Lewis Willis, the eldest child of Col. Byrd Willis, was born September 5, 1801; he was married three times and died at the age of thirty-five. Although a most excellent swimmer he was drowned October 3, 1835. In the old Willis graveyard, Pensacola, Fla., is a tombstone that bears the following inscription: "Doctor Lewis Willis, died Oct. 3, 1835, age 35 years."

Byrd Willis,* son of Dr. Lewis Willis, married about 1847, Miss Lucy Barclay, of Pensacola, Fla., who died leaving three children: George, Lewis and Byrd. George is married and engaged in the lumber business in Alabama. Lewis is a merchant in Pensacola, Fla., is married and has children.† His father and younger brother emigrated to Mexico some years ago and joined Dr. Thomas Heyward Willis, who had gone there soon after the War Between the States. Dr. Thomas H. Willis was a surgeon in the Confederate Army. While looking

---

* Byrd Willis died in Mexico, June 15, 1901.

† Lewis Willis married Elizabeth D. Maclay, of Pensacola, Fla., and has two children, Walker Dora Willis, born 1882, and Alice Rutledge Willis, born in 1885.

"On Thursday evening, the 1st instant, Col. Byrd C. Willis, of this town, died, aged 65 years. During the War he served in the regular army with the rank of captain of infantry, but as his motive for entering into service was a purely patriotic one, he did not continue in the army after the War. This was almost the only instance in which he held a public station. The rest of his life, except a residence of eleven years, from 1825 to 1836 in Florida, was spent here. Those who knew him will long remember the many instances of kindness of heart by which his whole life was marked." (*Fredericksburg Herald.*)

Lewis Willis, the eldest child of Col. Byrd Willis, was born September 2, 1800; he was married three times and died at the age of thirty-five. Although a most excellent swimmer he was drowned October 2, 1835. In the old Willis graveyard, Pensacola, Fla., is a gravestone that bears the following inscription: "Doctor Lewis Willis, died Oct. 2, 1835, age 35 years."

Byrd Willis,* son of Dr. Lewis Willis, married about 1859, Miss Lucy Barclay, of Pensacola, Fla., who died leaving three children: George, Lewis and Byrd. George is married and engaged in the lumber business in Alabama. Lewis is a merchant in Pensacola, Fla., is married and has children.† The father and younger brother emigrated to Mexico some years ago and joined Dr. Thomas Hayward Willis, who had gone there soon after the War Between the States. Dr. Thomas H. Willis was a surgeon in the Confederate Army. While looking on at a street fight in Mexico he lost his life by an accidental shot. He had never married so far as known.

---

* Byrd Willis died in Mexico, June 15, 1901.

† Lewis Willis married Elizabeth D. Mackey, of Pensacola, Fla., and has two children, Walker Dorr Willis, born 1883, and Anna Rutledge Willis, born in 1893.

Mrs. Catherine Daingerfield Murat was the second child of Col. Byrd C. Willis and his wife Mary (Lewis) Willis. She was born August 17, 1803, and at the early age of thirteen married Atchison Gray, who died in less than a year after his marriage; he was a son of John Gray, of "Traveller's Rest." The young widow went with her father and mother to Florida, and soon after her arrival married Achille Murat, ex-prince of Naples. Col. Byrd Willis would not consent to the marriage of his daughter with Achille Murat without the consent of the Murat and Bonaparte families, who were at first opposed to the marriage of one of their family to an American widow, but when they were apprised of the fact that the prospective bride was a grandniece of Washington all opposition vanished. Col. Byrd Willis's wife and several of his children spent several weeks with Joseph Bonaparte, ex-king of Spain, at his magnificent villa near Bordentown, N. J.

Achille Murat and Catherine Daingerfield Willis (widow Gray) were married on Tuesday the 12th of July, 1826, at Tallahassee, Fla,* and took up their residence at "Lipona," Prince Murat's plantation in Jefferson county, Fla., and there were passed many happy years. In gratitude for her kindness to him when in exile, and in recognition of her husband's claim, Napoleon III., when Emperor of France, placed the Princess Murat at on at a street fight in Mexico he lost his life by an accidental shot. He had never married so far as known.

---

* The following notice appeared at the time in the Tallahassee paper: "On Tuesday, the 21st of July, 1826, at Tallahassee, by Ed. Van Evans, justice of the peace, Achille Murat, Esq., late of Italy, eldest son of His Majesty King Joachim, of Naples, to Mrs. Catharine Daingerfield Gray, late of Fredericksburg, Va., and daughter of Byrd C. Willis."

Mrs. Catherine Daingerfield Murat was the second child of Col. Byrd C. Willis and his wife Mary (Lewis) Willis. She was born August 17, 1803, and at the early age of thirteen married Atchison Gray, who died in less than a year after his marriage; he was a son of John Gray, of "Traveller's Rest." The young widow went with her father and mother to Florida, and soon after her arrival married Achille Murat, ex-prince of Naples. Col. Byrd Willis would not consent to the marriage of his daughter with Achille Murat without the consent of the Murat and Bonaparte families, who were at first opposed to the marriage of one of their family to an American widow, but when they were apprised of the fact that the prospective bride was a grandniece of Washington all opposition vanished. Col. Byrd Willis's wife and several of his children spent several weeks with Joseph Bonaparte, ex-king of Spain, at his magnificent villa near Bordentown, N. J.

Achille Murat and Catherine Daingerfield Willis (widow Gray) were married on Tuesday the 12th of July, 1826, at Tallahassee, Fla.* and took up their residence at "Lipona," Prince Murat's plantation in Jefferson county, Fla., and there were passed many happy years. In gratitude for her kindness to him when in exile, and in recognition of her husband's claim, Napoleon III, when Emperor of France, placed the Princess Murat at the head of the French nobility and honored her with a seat on his right. On one occasion while visiting an art gallery in London, in company with John Randolph and other distinguished personages, the party paused before the pictures of Napoleon and Washington which hung side by side. Randolph pointing to the picture, remarked, "Before us we have Nepoleon and Washington, one the founder of a mighty empire, the other of a great Republic;" then turning to the company said, "Behold in the Princess Murat the niece of both, a distinction which she alone can claim."

---

*The following notice appeared at the time in the Tallahassee papers: "On Tuesday, the 12th of July, 1826, at Tallahassee, by Rt. Van Evans, Justice of the peace, Achille Murat, Esq., late of Italy, eldest son of His Majesty King Joachim of Naples, to Mrs. Catherine Daingerfield Gray, late of Fredericksburg, Va., and daughter of Byrd C. Willis."

After the War between the States, Louis Napoleon, fearing she might be in need, sent her $40,000 for immediate necessities and settled upon her an annunity of 50,000 francs. The emperor was anxious to persuade the princess to make France her home, offering to give her "a château and every thing she wanted." But her love for her Florida home and the responsibility she felt as the mistress of two hundred slaves, caused her to decline this offer and return to America. She brought with her many mementos of her friends in the palace. One of her friends says: "It was early in 1866 I met the Princess Murat much agitated. Handing me a document she said: 'Read this. Ten minutes ago I did not know that I possessed a dollar in the world.' I found the paper to be a leter from the private secretary of Louis Napoleon, informing her that His Majesty had settled upon her a large annuity. In broken speech she said: 'God bless Louis! His gift shall relieve many a poor widow and orphan,'" In a letter to me on the subject she said: "I feel of course very happy that I shall not only have it in my power to be more comfortable but can help my friends and relations." In speaking of the matter to me afterwards, she said, "I lay awake one

night thinking what I would do for money to live on, and the next night thinking what I would do with my money." The desire to assist others seemed to be ever prominent in her mind. It was mainly due to her exertions that Mount Vernon was preserved to the nation. After the death of Princess Murat the annuity was paid to her sister, Mrs. Brockenborough, until the overthrow of the Empire and dethronement of Louis Napoleon.

Prince Murat, while a very learned man, was also a very eccentric one, and although possessed of a large landed estate and many slaves, he was a poor manager and very improvident; indeed, but for the good advice of his wife, which she sometimes prevailed upon him to follow, he would have bankrupted himself. At one time after his marriage he resided in New Orleans and practiced law; for a time he and his wife resided in London; at another time in Belgium, where King Leopold gave him command of the "Foreign Legion," but the soldiers of his uncle, the first Napoleon (whom he is said to have greatly resembled) commenced flocking to his standard in such numbers that Louis Philippe, the then King of France, became alarmed and requested (which amounted to a command) that the King of Belgium disband his "Foreign Legion," which Leopold reluctantly did. It has been said that in bidding farewell to his troops, Prince Murat addressed them in seven different languages.

Many anecdotes have been told of Prince Murat, some of which are quite ludicrous, all more or less characteristic of the man.* His peculiarities and eccentrici-

---

* Colonel Murat was careless in his dress, much to the annoyance of his wife. It is said that on one occasion he was seated on the top rail of the fence that ran along the public road when a countryman driving an ox team came along on his way to Talla-

ties frequently tested the sweetness and amiability of his wife's character, by whom he was greatly beloved. Murat and his wife spent much of their time in Europe, where they at times entertained the first cousin of Murat, Louis Napoleon, then not so well off as Murat, and while he never lived to see it, nobly did Napoleon III. and his charming Empress requite this hospitality.† The Princess Murat was always cordially invited and received at the Tuilleries; on one occasion a court dinner was given in her honor and the Empress, with the most delicate and incomparable courtesy, under cover of being indisposed, abstained from the table in order that the Princess Murat might fill that seat of honor which, had Eugenie been present, etiquette would have compelled her to occupy. As soon however as the formal repast was ended, the Empress sent for Princess Murat to come to her private apartments and welcomed her as a sister.

At her death were found in her possession many valuable relics of the first Empire which had been presented to her as gifts by Napoleon III., most of which she left to her brother, Achille Murat Willis, and her sister, Mrs. Mary Byrd Dallas. Amongst other marks of personal esteem by which the Emperor showed his full appreciation of the relationship, and his desire publicly to

---

hassee, who addressed him thus: "Say, Mister, they tell me a king lives somewhere about here, I sure would like to see him." To which Colonel Murat replied, "Well, my friend, I expect I am the man you are talking about." The countryman, whose ideas of a king had no doubt been formed from highly colored pictures of a majestic being clothed in purple and fine linen, seated upon a throne with a golden crown upon his head and a sceptre in his hand, exclaimed, "Great God! You a king? Why I could take my old axe and chop out of a pine sapling a better looking king than you."

† Prince Murat left no child.

establish it, was the bestowal upon her of the right of using the royal livery of France.*

Colonel Murat took an active part in the Seminole or Florida War. Previous to the war he numbered among his friends many of the Indian chiefs—Oceola, Tiger Tail, and many others; they were often at his house.

During the war the Princess Murat was often exposed to great dangers, lurking savages were frequently seen about the plantation and some of her neighbors were murdered. On one occasion she was horrified, when alone and unprotected she was suddenly confronted by Tiger Tail, decked in feathers and war paint and on the war path. Seeing her alarm, he said: "Tiger Tail no hurt Murat's squaw." On another occasion when Murat was ill at home and she was attending him in the dead hour of the night, she was startled by seeing a savage peering in the window, and saw the gleam of his rifle. She covered her face with her hands and awaited her fate, but he soon silently disappeared.

Colonel Murat's last words to his wife were: "Farewell, Kate, you have been the sunlight of my life."

In a little quiet graveyard near Tallahassee are to be found two simple marble shafts, which bear the following inscriptions:

---

* While on a visit to the Emperor, shortly after the War between the States, he expressed great sympathy for the South. The Princess Murat said: "If you felt that way, Louis, why did you not send an army to our assistance," to which he replied, "Ah! Cousin Kate, I dared not do it, there would have been a mob in Paris."

DEPARTED THIS LIFE, APRIL 18TH, 1847,
CHARLES LOUIS NAPOLEON ACHILLE MURAT,
SON OF THE KING OF NAPLES
AND
CAROLINE BONAPARTE MURAT,
AGED 47.

This monument is dedicated by his wife,
Catherine, in perpetual memory of her love.

The companion shaft reads:

SACRED TO THE MEMORY
OF
PRINCESS C. D. MURAT,
WIDOW OF COL. CHARLES LOUIS NAPOLEON ACHILLE MURAT
AND
DAUGHTER OF THE LATE COL. BYRD C. WILLIS,
OF VIRGINIA,
WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE ON THE 6TH OF AUGUST, 1867,
IN THE 64TH YEAR OF HER AGE.

A kind and affectionate wife and sister,
a sincere and devoted friend.

Mrs. A. C. Botts, the third child of Col. Byrd C. Willis, was Ann Carter, born February, 1805. She was named for her grandmother: October 21, 1822, when seventeen years of age, married Thomas Botts, of Fredericksburg, an attorney at law. She died 1827; left one child, Lawson, born July 25, 1825.

Mr. Botts, or General Botts as he was called, on Octo-

Willis, Lewis : 9952.21110 > son of Henry Willis + Ann Byrd Carter.

– 9952.21110

Lewis WILLIS was born on 11 Nov 1734 in Fredericksberg, Va. He died on 13 Feb 1813 and was buried in 1813. Lewis married Ann CARTER about 1774.

Other marriages: CHAMPE, Mary

Ann CARTER was born about 1750. She married Lewis WILLIS about 1774. Ann was the daughter of Charles CARTER who was born about 1699. Ann's mother was Ann BYRD who was born on 5 Feb 1724/1725/

Charles Carter was the son of Robert "King" CARTER was born on 4 Aug 1663 in Of, Corotoman, Lancaster, Virginia. He died on 4 Aug 1732 in Corotoman, Lancaster, Virginia and was buried in 1732 in Christ's Church, Lancaster, Va. Robert married Judith Armisted. Robert King Carter resided in "Corotoman".

Robert's parents were John CARTER who was born in 1620 in Newgate Christ Church, London, Middlesex, England. He died on 10 Jun 1669 in Corotoman, Lancaster, Virginia and was buried in Jun 1669 in Christ Church, Lancaster, Virginia. John married Sarah LUDLOW in 1662 in , Corotoman, Lancaster, Virginia. John emigrated from From England to Virginia. Sarah LUDLOW was born about 1635 in Of, Maiden Bradley, Wiltshire, England. She died in 1668 in Corotoman, Lancaster, Virginia and was buried in Corotoman, Lancaster, Virginia.

John Carter's parents were John CARTER was born about 1578 in Of, Watford, Hertfordshire, England. He died in 1630 in , Newgate St., London, Eng and was buried about 1630 in Christ Church, London, , Eng. John married Bridget BENION about 1609 in Of, London, Middlesex, England. Bridget BENION was born about 1582 in Of, London, Middlesex, England. was buried in Christ Church, Newgate St., London, England. Bridget married John CARTER about 1609 in Of, London, Middlesex, England./

Ann Carter's other marriage was to CHAMPE, John Jr.
Ann and Lewis had the following children:

Byrd Charles WILLIS was born on 29 Aug 1781 in New Kent County, (King and Queen County).

Towles

Ancestov of

9952.211108 Byrd Willis.

OUR DESCENT FROM THE BALL FAMILY

Col. William Ball of Lancaster County, b. around 1615, was our English emigrant settling here in 1650. He married in London on 2 July 1644 Hannah Atherold, probably daughter of Thomas Atherold of Burgh in Suffolk.

His will was probated at Lancaster County, November 1680. His home was called "Millenbeck."

/His son, Col. Joseph Ball of Epping Forest, Lancaster County, Virginia, was born in England 24 March 1649 and was brought to this country in his infancy. He married in England around 1675, Elizabeth Romney, daughter of William Romney of London. By Eliza. he had one son, Joseph and four daughters. Three of the daughters were Elizabeth, Hannah, and Ann. Then there was Esther, b. in 1685 who d. at Lancaster County, Virginia in May 1751. She was married at Stratford-by-Bow, London to Rawleigh Chinn in 1700, and they settled in Lancaster County, Virginia in 1713. Rawleigh's death preceded hers by ten years. He passed on in 174

This Esther Ball was the daughter of Col. Joseph Ball by Elizabeth Romney. Her father Col. Joseph Ball married Mrs. Mary (Montague) Johnston after the death of his first wife. They had one child, Mary Ball, th mother of General George Washington.

"The Balls of 'Millenbeck' had much to do with the history of the church" (Saint Mary's White Chappell in Lancaster County) "is confirmed by court and parish records: Hannah Ball, sister of Col. Joseph Ball wa the last wife of Captain David Box. Col. William Ball (1) attended the church and his son, William, was a vestryman and presented his aunt, Hannah Fox, to Court for not attending divine services for a month. Col Joseph Ball was a vestryman. His son-in-law, Rawleigh Chinn and Martin Shearman, who married the only daughter of Rawleigh and Esther Ball Chin were vestrymen also.

In a vestry meeting in 1739, Joseph Ball, son of Col. Joseph Ball; Joseph Chinn, his grandson; Martin Shearman, husband of his granddaughte Ann Chinn; Rawleigh Chinn, his son-in-law; Joseph Heale, a relative; Richard Chichester, husband of Ellen Ball; and Jesse Ball were vestrymen present . . . .

In 1740 the church was remodeled and called the new church. A nort gallery was "to be built for Col. Wm. Ball, Maj. James Ball, and Mr. Joseph Ball at their own cost and charges." In 1741 a south gallery was ordered to be built "For Mr. Jesse Ball, Mrs. Margaret Ball, Jr., and Mrs. Frances Burgess, daughter of Samuel Fox, and her two daughters, Elizabeth and Frances."

The above is taken from the article by Elizabeth Combs Peirce, "Saint Marys White Chappell" in the Northern Neck of Virginia Historical Magazine, December, 1955.

Towles

BALL

1. John Washington
   of Warton Lancashire
2. Lawrence Washington = Anne Pargiter
3. Robert Washington = Elizabeth Light
4. Lawrence Washington = Margaret Butler
5. Rev. Lawrence Washington = Amphilles Twilden
6. Col. John Washington = Ann Pope
7. Lawrence Washington = Mildred Warner
8. Augustine Washington = Mary Ball

George Washington

The coat-of-arms was brought to America by Colonel Ball, a painting on parchment is still extant, with the colors but little faded. It is: Argent, a lion passant; on a chief of the second, three mullets of the first. Crest: Out of the clouds, proper, a demi-lion, rampant, sable, powdered with estoiles, argent, holding a globe, or Motto: Coelum Tueri - "Look upward." This coat-of-arms was granted 1613 to the family of Kent, Cheshire and Northampton. The arms of the Balls of New England are the same, but the crest and motto are different. The crest is a stag trippant; the motto, Semper Cavelo - "Always be cautious." The arms have much that is bold about them--the lion rampant and the crest betoken strength and courage.

Mullet supposed to be the rowel of a spur.
The points are clear cut.
Estoile or star are wavy.

William Ball
  of Epping Forest
Robert Ball
William Ball
John Ball - Alice Haynes
Wm. Ball
Col. Wm. Ball - Hannah Atherold
Col. Joseph Ball - 1. m. Elizabeth Romney
  2. m. Mrs. Mary (Montague) Johnston

Esther Ball - Raleigh Chinn
Mary Ball - Augustine Washington
  father of George Washington

Esther Ball and Mary Ball were half sisters.

Towles

Henry Towles from Liverpool England was our first emigrant to America

1. Henry Towles = (1) Anne Stokeley
Accomac Co., Virginia about 1652
Northampton Co., Virginia = (2) Elizabeth
Middlesex Co., Virginia
2. Henry Towles^2 b. 1670 d. 1734 = Hannah Therriott
Accomac Co., Virginia
Lancaster Co., Virginia
3. Stokeley Towles^3 b. 1711 d. 1765 = Elizabeth Martin
Lancaster Co., Virginia
4. Stokeley Towles^4 b. before 1750 = Elizabeth Porteus Downman
Lancaster Co., Virginia
Spotsylvania Co., Virginia and
Goochland Co., Virginia
5. Raleigh Downman Towles 1787-1870 - (1) Fidelia Belfield Chinn Jeffries
Mortonville, Kentucky
Jassamine Co., Kentucky = (2) Mrs. Judith Hampton Sallee
6. Robert Porteus Towles 1817-1895 = Harryann Roach
Mercer Co., Kentucky
Hendricks Co., Indiana
7. Wm. Price Towles 1837-1894 = Catherine Hester Johnston
Putman Co., Indiana
Hendricks Co., Indiana
Shawnee Co., Kansas
8. Hester Towles 1887- - Frank H. Purcell
Shawnee County, Kansas
Jackson Co., Missouri

6. Horacina Towles 1824-1900 = (1) John McCown
Hendricks Co., Indiana (2) R. C. S. McCown
7. Nancy Towles McCown 1843-1926 = (1) Lorenzo Dow Talbott
Putman Co., Indiana = (2) Harlan Hadley
8. Emma Talbott 1861-1922 = Oscar Hadley
Hendricks Co., Indiana
9. Vivian Hadley = Thomas Alpert Bryan
Hendricks Co., Indiana
Coles Co., Illinois
10. Jean Bryan 1910- = Stewart M. Johnson
Coles Co., Illinois
Johnson Co., Kansas

Towles

43

Virginia Heraldica page 94 Crozier 1953

TOWLES

Towles. Middlesex and Lancaster counties.

Arms: A lion passant.

The immigrant ancestor was Henry Towles, who settled first in Accomac county and married Anne Stokeley, member of an old family who settled at an early date on the Eastern shore of Virginia. Henry Towles afterward moved to Middlesex. He had issue, Henry, Jr., born about 1670, and Stokeley born about 1695. In the Middlesex Clerk's office is a deed of Henry Towles, Sr., bearing a wax seal of the above arms. The arms cannot be located in the English Heraldic records under the name of Towles. Henry Towles, Jr., settled in Lancaster county. His wife was Hannah Therriot. His will was proved 12 June, 1734, and in it he mentions his children, Stokeley, Judith, Ann, Elizabeth and Jane.

JOHN STOCKLEY and ELIZABETH, his wife

✓ According to Whitelaw, historians presume that Francis and John Stockley were brothers who came to the Eastern Shore rather early. Certainly the names of their descendants indicate a close relationship.

✓ Bishop Meade lists the Stockleys as one of the "old Families" of Accomac.

Stockeleyes Creek was a well known boundary line by the time of Scarborough's patent in 1664.

✓ Francis and John Stockley are among five headrights claimed by Jonas Jackson of Northampton County in 1651. (Nugent)

✓ However, a patent to Francis Stockley for 50 acres is dated 22 Dec. 1634, Accomac p. 406 Patent Book, "on the old plantation Cr.," credit for one transportation, being a servant named Francis Jarvis. (Nugent)

✓ This is easily explained. Headrights were often held over for years before being claimed. And as Francis was himself a headright he could not claim any land on his own arrival. John, however, does later claim a right in his name at the same time that he claims one for his wife, Elizabeth. He could have gone back to England and brought himself in a second time, paying his and his wife's passage, or even spent some time in the Islands and returned.

✓ In 1656 Francis Stockley left property to his wife (name unknown), and to a son John, and to two daughters, Ann and Frances. This John married Isobel. This Ann married Bagwell. Francis Stockley's widow (name unknown) married, secondly, William Custis.

✓ John Stockley was given 200 acres of land in 1649 by Phillip Watkins, which he sold to Simon Fry in 1651. (Whitelaw quoting Patent Book 6).

✓ In 1655 John Stockley bought 400 acres from Capt. William Whittington. (Whitelaw quoting Nugent).

✓ The first direct patent to John Stockley was in 1664. "2600 Acres, Acco., Sept. 2, 1664. Bounded east with the seaboard side, N. by Corrattawaman Cr. S. By Stokeleyes br. & a right lyne parting this from land of Col. Edmund Scarborough. For Trans. of 52 pers." Among these headrights were named John and Elizabeth Stockley. (Nugent, and very interesting).

p. 2

✓ Again in 1669 John Stockley patented 200 acres, and in 1671 200. In 1670 John and wife Elizabeth assigned 200 acres of this plot to Thomas Eastmad. (Whitelaw quoting Patent Book 6, 269)

Northampton County Court order, Apr. 28, 1663 says that "whereas John Stockley hath in a turbulent manner disturbed and abused the Vestry of Hungars Middle Parish--calling them an illegal Vestry--and not proving his assertion either by law or otherwise," he was "to make

Towles

JOHN STOCKLEY and ELIZABETH, his wife
(cont.)

his public Recantation in the Church for his sd. offense in which place it was committed (the next time Mr. Teakle shall preach) in the presence of the then Auditors."
(George Carrington Mason, Colonial Churches of Tidewater, Virginia. p. 335)

John Stockley's will in 1673 left a neck of land to his wife Elizabeth for life, then to go to son Thomas. He left 2700 acres to be divided between his seven sons, Thomas, John, Woodman, Francis, Charles, William and Joseph, - no mention of daughter Ann.
(Whitelaw, p. 1225)

Elizabeth, wife of John Stockley, married secondly, John Stratton of Northampton. (Whitelaw, p. 1225)

Charles Stockley, son of John and Elizabeth, signed himself Yeoman.
(Whitelaw, p. 1226)

It would be interesting to know what John Stockley did between the time that he came over as a headright and the day that he brought in 52 headrights at L6, cash each.

Accomac Co. rent roll quit 1704. Joseph Stockley had 664 acres. Tho. Stockley had 363 acres.

There was a John Towles that arrived here before 1650. he was a minister. He married Margaret Stokeley ~~& they~~ & settled in the Northern Neck of Va. He was from Wales.

Could this John Towles possibly have been a relative of our emigrant Henry Towles from Liverpool?

Stockly - Stockley - Stockoley, Stokeley are variations in spelling the family name.

Towles

HENRY TOWLES - ANN STOCKLEY

✓HENRY TOWLES came to Virginia in the time of Cromwell. He was said to have been twelve years old when he arrived. He bought much land from time to time after 1664, but I have found no grant yet.

He married Ann Stockley in 1668. She was the daughter of John and Elizabeth Stockley of Northampton County. After her death Henry married Elizabeth (   ) who after Henry's death married Rodgers.

The known children of Henry and Ann Towles were Henry, born 1670, Stockley, Job, and Thomas. (Birth dates to be determined.)

According to Ralph Whitelaw, historian of the Eastern Shore, Henry Towles may have been the first resident owner on Chincoteague Island. - Whitelaw, p. 1380.

1709 Henry Towles exchanged 500 acres of this island "land I now live on" for an equal amount of acreage from John Custis. How long Henry had lived on this lush pastoral land is still a question. But Whitelaw quotes a "local Record" of 1687, telling that complaint was made to the Court that "a forcible entry and riot" had lately been "perpetrated upon Gingoteague Island" by "twelve or fourteen persons with force of armes, with strong hand and multitude" and "threatening and terrorfying words." Among the bodies forthwith taken into custody for this misdemeanor were John Stockley (not your John) and Henry Towles of Accomac. (Whitelaw, p. 1377) The Peninsular had been divided at this time (1663) into Northampton and Accomac. It was in 1632 Accawmack, one of the original shires, but for some reason soon became known as Northampton. Chincoteague is in Accomac. The Sheriff who took the bodies into custody may have been John Stratton, a relative of most of the culprits. (This must be ascertained.) Henry himself had been constable six years earlier. (Mrs. France.)

Henry Towles owned many acres both on the Eastern Shore and on the Northern Neck of Virginia.

Bishop Meade in Old Churches and Families of Virginia gives a handsome account of the Towles in Lancaster County.

Where and why was Henry Towles buried in Middlesex County? And may not some old graveyard in Middlesex or Lancaster County give a clue as to the date of Ann's death?

Gwathmey's Register of Revolutionary service lists,-

Capt. Stockley Towles, Goochland Militia, Sept. 18, 1777
Lieut. Henry Towles, 5th Continental Line, Feb. 10, 1776
Major Henry Towles, Lancaster Militia, Apr. 18, 1782
Henry Towles, Madison Militia, 1779

A will probated Northampton County 1679 desired that there be "no Drinking Immoderately nor Shooting" at his funeral.

A younger John Stockley, 1678-82, was arrested for a "breach of the Sabbath by talking and making a noise when the minister was in divine service, and when admonished by a member of the grand jury

Towles

46A

Page filler for Henry Towles.

Copied

Henry Towles did business at ~~Saskeda~~ Saluda, Middlesex Co Va: Here we find a deed stamped with a wax seal of a lion passant. This was made by Henry Towles' signet ring.

~~To date we have not found a reference to the coat of arms.~~

The Towles coat of arms record has not been located in Burke and Fairbairn.

He arrived in Accomac Co when he was 12 years of age. He was m when he was 16 yrs. old.

Henry T. leased 1,000 acres of land from Wm. Kendall in 1684 He was constable in 1681 & appeared on tax list of Accomac Co 1680 ~~thru~~ 1687. Accomac Co Va rent roll quit 1704, Henry Towles had 300 acres etc

His will was probated in 1721.

Towles

HENRY TOWLES - ANN STOCKLEY
(cont.)

(John Stratton, his step-father?) he answered that he was there to do business." The churchyard was for nearly a century and a half the favorite place for informally doing business. And except during Cromwell's time warrants could be served on the Sabbath day so long as the culprit was not caught within the churchyard wall.

See Bruce 17th Century Institutions

An Indian who killed another Indian "belonging" to a white planter was ordered by the Northampton Court to pay the former "owner" the price of the slave, which the court set at "15 deer with the skins."

Settlers on the Eastern Shore were never so fired up with tobacco culture as those on the main land. They raised enough to pay clergymen and taxes. But very early wheat and livestock were preferred to the Indian weed. Therefore the ancient forests are still standing in large areas.

Livestock was not only meat and milk and transportation, but also leather for shoes. From the Scarborough plantation "ladies French fall" shoes, children's shoes and slippers, and men's shoes were shipped to other settlements. (1650-1670) He employed nine shoemakers as a rule, but at times as many as fourteen. In 1673 another shoe manufacturer on the Eastern Shore shipped 143 pair of assorted men's, women's, and children's shoes to Yorktown.

Chincoteague Island is in fact partly protected from the full Atlantic Ocean by a long thin island called Assoteague. Chincoteague, so protected and content in a seagirt pastoral life, did not secede with the main land in 1861.

Put item from page 48 here somewhere

SOURCES EXAMINED

Virginia's Eastern Shore, Ralph T. Whitelaw. Virginia Historical Society, 1951. Two delightfully readable tomes, well indexed. History based on real estate transactions from 1619 patents to recent years. A very fine study of Land Patents, Northampton and Accomac Court Records and Orders and ancient maps. Includes two maps of patents. The Society is very proud of this publication, and though it is very expensive, they boast there are only forty sets unsold as of yesterday.

Tyler's Magazine of History and Genealogy, a personally conducted publication, not entirely reliable, but good for leads to sources. No longer issued.

Studies of the Eastern Shore of Virginia in the Seventeenth Century Susie M. Ames. Dietz Press, Richmond, Va. 275 pages. A smooth, well documented, well indexed history of an unpublished area and period.

Northern Neck Magazine of History, Montrose, Va.

Old Churches and Families of Virginia, Bishop William Meade. Lippincott, 1857. An old standby for much information from sources now lost.

1 Towles

HENRY TOWLES - ANN STOCKLEY
(Cont.)

Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution, Soldiers, Sailors and Marines, 1775-1783, John H. Gwathmey. Dietz Press, Richmond, Va. Just what the title says it is.

Some Prominent Virginia Families, Louise P. DeBellet. Four loosely connected volumes, rather choosey as to prominence. Difficult to use.

Early Virginia Immigrants, 1623-1666, George C. Greer. Alphabetical list. Good as far as it goes.

Original Lists of Persons Emigrating to Virginia, John C. Hotten.

Colonial Churches in Tidewater Virginia, George Carrington Mason. He is no kin of ours, and we do not always see eye to eye, but this is a most reliable and beautiful book!

P. S. Polly Cary Mason and George Carrington Mason got out two mimeographed paper backed collections of Gloucester records that cite the pre-dynasty Bryans of this County. Most libraries have them. They are simply entitled Gloucester County Records.

(~~Accomas Co., Va. rent roll quit 1704~~
~~Henry Towles had 300 Acres - 38 V 350~~) Put this under Henry's write up

The Towles Crest was found in Fairbairn's Book of Crests of the families of Great Britain & Ireland 2 vols First has index & 2nd has picture of crest.

Topographical Dictionary No. 2885 of the English Emigrants.

Towles

HENRY TOWLES, THE IMMIGRANT

Henry^{1}

Generation 1

Henry Towles from Liverpool, England settled in Accomac County, Virginia about 1652, having come to America at about 12 years of age. He was a planter and landowner. In 1684 he leased one thousand acres from Lt. William Kendall, and he bought eight hundred acres of this land on 30 January 1689. We find him on the tax list of Accomac County in 1680 and 1681.

The eastern shore of Virginia, a flat, fertile strip about 70 miles long and averaging eight miles in width, is divided into two counties: Accomac, the northern, and Northampton, the southern. This peninsula lies between Chesapeake Bay and the Atlantic Ocean. Evidently he was married twice, first to Ann Stokeley in 1668 of Accomac County, and by her he had issue, Henry and Stokeley Towles. Ann was the daughter of John Stokeley and Elizabeth (____________) Stokeley. After the death of John Stokeley, his wife married ____________ Stratton. In her will she left the larger part of her property to her grandchildren, Henry and Stokeley Towles.

Henry Towles, Sr. was a constable of Accomac County in 1681, and lived in Northampton and Middlesex Counties. In the court records of Middlesex Counties at Saluda, Virginia is a deed of Henry Towles, bearing a wax seal of a "lion passant."

Henry had two wives as recorded from a deed in Accomac County, dated 28 March 1712, where Elizabeth Towles, "lawful wife" of Henry Towles, released her dower rights in property exchanged to Col. Custis. His will was probated on 6 June 1721 in Accomac County, where he leaves his "now dwelling plantation" to my son, Kendall Towles, forever only my loving wife shall have it during her natural life. To his sons Job and Thomas, all the remainder of his land was bequeathed. Unto his sons Henry and Stokeley he leaves one shilling each. Nothing is known of his daughter Elizabeth. He was buried in Middlesex County.

Towles

TOWLES POINT

Copied 50¢

Towles Point is an island between the Rappahannock River and ~~Core-~~ Corrotoman toman River. In 1711 Henry Towles bought Towles Point from John Pyae The deed or indenture was recorded in Lancaster County court records 10 April, 1711, and was between "John Pyne of the first part, gentleman, and Henry Towles, Jr. of Accomac County, Virginia, but now of this County and Colony carpenter." He paid the sum of "Five shillings, lawful money, of England to him in hand was paid." The full purchase price included four hundred and six L., good money, and thirty thousand pounds of tobacco. It was recorded as two hundred acres but the division plat dated 1868 shows three hundred twenty three acres. The latitude and longitude taken in 1816 was

-- C. vol. 10, p. 461.

Towles Point had originally been granted to John Pyne by the Crown by patent 29 January, 1649. Originally there were two houses similar in construction. One was the homestead, the other called "The Grove" which housed the slaves. The latter burned down when the slaves went berserk. The cattle were kept at "The Grove." A "corduroy road" ran through the woods connecting the two houses.

Henry and Hannah Towles were the first owners of Towles Point and then they deeded it to Stokeley and Elizabeth Martin Towles. And they in turn deeded it to their son Henry and his wife Judith Haynes Towles. And they in turn deeded it to Stokeley and Mary Wallace Ball Towles. And they in turn sold it to Frances Towles (daughter of Judith Haynes and Henry Towles) and Porteus Towles (son of Stokeley Towles and Elizabeth Downman.) This Frances Towles was the mistress of Towles Point during the War of 1812, when a British frigate raided the plantation, and it was she who in defiance of the marauders threw the desk keys into the river. But the British soldiers did manage to get the family silver with the exception of two pieces, a teapot which had belonged to Bishop Beilby Porteus and sugar tongs which Frances Towles had inherited from her mother Judith Haynes Towles.

Once again a mistress of Towles Point dealt with war in a courageous way, this time during the war between the states. The plantation was raided and the Union soldiers took everything of use on the farm. On the plea that she was a widow and therefore desolate without menfolk to help, she persuaded a young Union soldier to return a pair of work animals.

Mrs. Kirk says, "In 1868 Towles Point was divided among the children of William Henry Towles. The part containing the homestead, built prior to 1711, and the tobacco barn was given" to James Towles, her grandfather.

"In 1948 this property was again divided among the grandchildren of James Towles," Mrs. Kirk receiving the part on which the ruins of the old homestead stand. . . . "The house was bisected by a tree during a storm in 1937 and now, 1954, is in ruins. It was a six room house of the 'Williamsburg' type, four rooms down and two upstairs with center halls. The original doors, hinges and bannisters have been preserved."

Mrs. Kirk concludes, "The words of Henry Towles' will in 1799 were prophetic and have been carried out--'I give and bequeath to my son Stokeley my Plantation and said land not in any case to be sold but always to remain an inheritance to him the said Stokeley Towles and his heirs and their heirs lawfully begotten forevermore.' It has remained so 1711 to 1954." Towles Point, Lancaster County; V. vol. 6, p. 283, V. vol. 8, p 321 and 428; V. vol. 9, p. 434; W. Vol. 20, P. 182; C. Vol. 10, P. 461; and D.A.R. Mag., April 1955, p. 430.

Return to normal view

23510x +

Clara Ruth Bragg/*Beaufort Ancestry

Entries: 13516 **Updated:** Wed Jan 7 12:46:18 2004

Contact: Madeline Felkins madelinefelkins@yahoo.com

- *ID:* I536916250
- *Name:* Stokeley TOWLES
- *Given Name:* Stokeley
- *Surname:* Towles
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1711
- *Death:* 1765 in will proved June 17, 1765, Lancaster County, Virginia

Father: Henry TOWLES b: 1670
Mother: Hannah THERRIOT

Marriage 1 Catherine MARTIN

Children

1. Henry TOWLES b: 1738
2. Thomas TOWLES b: 21 Feb 1749/50 in Of Spotsylvania Co. VA
3. Stokeley TOWLES

Towles

HENRY TOWLES^2

Henry^{2}Henry^1

Generation 2

Henry Towles^2 was born in 1670 in Accomac County, Virginia and died in 1734 in Lancaster County, Virginia. He was buried in the family burial ground at Towles Point.

He married Hannah Therriott (sp. Therriatt, Therrit, Theret, Therit) in 1709 or 1710. She was the daughter of William Therriott of Corrotoman, Lancaster County, Virginia. Her grandfather, Dominick was sheriff of Northumberland County in 1656 and received a grant of one thousand six hundred acres of land by Governor Berkeley from the Crown. Volume 25, page 215, of the Virginia Magazine says that he was sheriff of Northumberland County in 1656 and Court was held at his home. Old Lancaster County records show that Hannah Therriott inherited a tract of land from her father's inheritance.

We know from the record that Henry had two wives and issue by each, but here we concern ourselves only with the marriage of Hannah and Henry Towles^2.

Henry Towles was a carpenter and planter and was sheriff of Lancaster County 10 May 1707, when he received revenue taxes from John Chowning and Martin Carter, the receipts of which constitute a family relic. In 1732 he was appointed guardian of Miss Mary Carter, orphan of Peter Parter, deceased. In 1719 and 1723 he sued persons in Liverpool, England. In 1711 he bought Towles Point from John Pyne, and the deed was recorded 10 April 1711 in Lancaster County.

He left his plantation, Towles Point, to his son Stokeley, and to his daughters he left a young negro. He provided that Stokeley take care of his sisters until their marriage.

Issue

1. Stokeley Towles b. 1711, mar. Elizabeth Martin.
2. Judith Towles b. 13 April 17__.
3. Ann Towles b. 23 April 1719.
4. Elizabeth Towles b. 19 December 1716.
5. Jane Towles b. 2 February 1725.

Ref.: D.A.R. Magazine, April 1955, V vol. 8, p. 321 and vol. 35, p. 125.

Towles

52

STOKELEY TOWLES 1711-1765

Stokeley^{3}Henry^{2}Henry^1

Generation 3

Stokeley Towles, son of Henry^{2}Towles and Hannah Thierrott Towles, was born and resided at Towles Point and was baptised 3 June 1711. He was a planter, attorney at law, and a vestryman of Christ Church, Lancaster. On 26 July, 1736, he married Elizabeth Martin of "Poplar Neck," the daughter of Thomas and Catherine Martin. "The marriage bond permission is recorded in Lancaster County." Elizabeth Martin inherited her father's estate "Poplar Neck" at his death.

To the marriage of Stokeley Towles and Elizabeth Martin were born the following children: Henry b. 1738 at Towles Point and d. there 1799. He was closely connected with the history of Virginia during the Revolution. He held the rank of Colonel during the war. He was a member of the Capitol House of Delegates in 1783, a member of the Virginia Convention in 1788, a County Lieutenant, 1794, and Clerk of Lancaster County until his death. His marriage to Judith Haynes had the written consent of his mother and William Dymer, her guardian, and this consent was recorded 15 May 1760, four days before the marriage. His mother's inheritance "Poplar Neck" from her father was sold to him in June, 1791 and he willed it to his son Henry.

The second son, Stokeley Towles, was a major in the Revolutionary Army.

The third son was Thomas, b. at Towles Point 21 February 1750, who was a colonel in the Revolutionary Army. At the start of his war career he was quartermaster to the Carolina County Battalion of militia. In 1783 he represented Spotsylvania County in the House of Delegates. His daughter Elizabeth first married William Brock, son of Joseph Brock. After his death she married Captain Phillip Slaughter, and thei son, the Reverend P. Phillip Slaughter, was a distinguished minister of the Episcopal Church and author of numerous works on church history and genealogy.

Ann Towles

Mrs. Dick, Mrs. Payne, and Mrs. Reveley, who married secondly Dr. Croughton.

V. vol. 8, p. 428 and 321; W (1) vol. 6, p. 106 and vol. 12, p. 99

Towles

~~2~~
53

STOKELEY TOWLES

Stokeley^{4}Stokeley^{3}Henry^{2}Henry^1

Generation 4

Stokeley Towles, son of Stokeley and Elizabeth Martin Towles, was b. at Towles Point in 1740 and d. after 1798 at Spotsylvania County, Virginia. He was a planter, attorney of the Superior Courts of Richmond County, Justice of the Peace, and Captain in the Revolutionary Army. From Virginia state papers, compiled by the Virginia Historical Society, he was promoted to the rank of Major in which capacity he served until the end of the war. He married Elizabeth Porteus Downman 13 January 1773 in Goochland County.

In the Douglas Register records, kept by Reverend William Douglas and published in 1928, the marriage record is found on page 120.

Stokeley Towles and Elizabeth Downman Towles had large holdings of land in Goochland and Spotsylvania Counties. They sold all of this including Elizabeth's inheritance of land. Stokeley had almost one thousand acres in Goochland County.

Issue

1. Elizabeth Towles, mar. Thomas Hughes.
2. Mildred Towles, mar. William Ellis.
3. Nancy Towles, mar. twice, first to Mr. Trailhill, then to Cabrill Minter.
4. Katie Towles, never mar.
5. Porteus Towles^5, mar. Frances Towles^5, a cousin.
6. Thomas Towles^5. m Ann Stubblefield issue Thomas Beverly T^6 b 1820 d 1864 Orange Co Va m Betty C Gray issue Lillian Gray T. b 186,
   issue Frances Towles m Wm Jones 2 daughters + 2
7. Stokeley W. Towles, mar. Mary Ellis.
8. William P. Towles, mar. Lucy Kirk Diggs.
9. Rawleigh Downman Towles, mar. Fidelia Belfield Chinn Jefferies, second mar. Judith Sallee.

b Cuca 1795
d. 14 Dec 1870
Clover Bottom,
Woodford Co Ky

m
Oct 1-1837
d July 1877

b Jan 1-1796
d Oct 13-1836

In Va

V. vol. 8, p. 428; W (1) vol. 15, p. 121 and 123.

Return to normal view

23JUL04
Y

Rick Waggener Family File 7-21-04

Entries: 25808 **Updated:** 2004-07-22 02:47:30 UTC (Thu)
Contact: Rick Waggener sequoia@pacbell.net

- *ID:* I04076
- *Name:* Stokeley TOWLES
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1740
- *Death:* 1811 in Spotsylvania Co., Virginia
- *Note:*

According to David Robertson:

Stokeley moved to Goochland County, Virginia, and was Captain of Militia there during the American Revolution. Afterward, he moved to Spotsylvania County, Virginia.

Father: Stokley TOWLES b: 1711 in Middlesex, Co., Virginia
Mother: Elizabeth MARTIN b: 1713

Marriage 1 Elizabeth DOWNMAN b: 21 FEB 1751/52 in Goochland Co., Virginia

- *Married:* 1773

Children

1. Elizabeth TOWLES
2. Nancy TOWLES
3. Kate TOWLES
4. Thomas TOWLES
5. Stokley W. TOWLES
6. William Payne TOWLES
7. Porteus TOWLES b: 3 JAN 1776 in Goochland Co., Virginia
8. Mildred TOWLES b: 10 OCT 1782
9. Rawleigh Downman Towles. SR. b: 1787

Return to normal view

Towles Family

Entries: 2701 **Updated:** Sat Aug 25 16:14:26 2001
Contact: Berry Towles Canote wodening@geocities.com

23JUl04
X

- *ID:* I19
- *Name:* Stokeley TOWLES
- *Given Name:* Stokeley
- *Surname:* Towles
- *NPFX:* Major
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1740 in Towles Point Va
- *Death:* 1798
- *Ancestral File #:* 9Z76-T5
- *Note:*

!BIOGRAPHY: Elected: Justice in Spotsylvania Co. Va (Source: Col.Brooke Payne, The Paynes o f Virginia, (2nd Ed., Third printing C.J. Carrier Co., Harrisonburg VA 1998), 496.) Military service:Militia Capt. (Source: DAR Records, ID #97517, Mrs. Mabel ArmstrongElliott de sc. of Capt. Stokeley Towles. States that in 1781 heserved on a courts martial in Goochlan d Co. VA where he resided.)

! Removed to Goochland Co. He was a Captain of Militia in that County during th e Revolution. (See Cal. VA. State Papers, I,582 where is finding of a court martial, Marc h 1781 on which hesat.) Later moved to
Spotsylvania Co. Goochland Mil., appointed Captain Sept. 18 1777,oath Oct. 17, 1777.

[1]

- *Change Date:* 2 AUG 2000 at 07:18:57

Father: Stokeley TOWLES b: 1711 in Towles Point Va
Mother: Elizabeth MARTIN b: 26 JUL 1738 in Towles Point Va

Marriage 1 Elizabeth Porteus DOWNMAN b: 21 FEB 1752 in Lancaster Va

- *Married:* 13 JAN 1773 in Richmond County Va [2] [3] [4]

Children

1. Elizabeth TOWLES b: 1774
2. Porteus TOWLES b: 3 JAN 1777 in Lancaster Va
3. Nancy TOWLES b: 1776 in Lancaster Va
4. Kate TOWLES b: 1778 in Lancaster Va
5. Thomas TOWLES b: ABT 1782 in Lancaster Va
6. Mildred TOWLES b: 10 OCT 1782 in St. James Northampton Parr Goochland Va
7. William Payne TOWLES b: 1786 in Lancaster Va

8. Rawleigh Downman TOWLES b: ABT 1788 in Lancaster Va

Sources:

1. Title: "Porteus - Downman Family" (Virginia Genealogist,Vol. 34, 1 Jan. 1990).
   Author: Elizabeth B, Mason
   Abbrev: "Porteus - Downman Family" (Virginia Genealogist,Vol. 34, 1 Jan. 1990).
2. Title: Early Marriages: Virginia to 1800
   Author: Jordan L Dodd
   Publication: Precision Indexing Pub., Bountiful, UT 1900
   Abbrev: Early Marriages: Virginia to 1800
3. Title: Abstracts Lancaster County, Virginia, Wills 1653-1800
   Author: Ida J Lee
   Publication: Richmond, VA 1959
   Abbrev: Abstracts Lancaster County, Virginia, Wills 1653-1800
4. Title: Porteus - Downman Family
   Author: Elizabeth B, Mason
   Publication: Virginia Genealogist, Vol. 34, 1 Jan. 1990
   Abbrev: Porteus - Downman Family

Towles

Virginia Heraldica page 58 Crozier 1953

WARNER

Warner. York and Gloucester counties.

Arms: Vert, a cross engrailed or.

Ancestor of
9952.21110 Isabell Willis.

Col. Augustine Warner, born 28 November 1610, died 24 December 1674, came to Virginia in 1628. He was Justice of York 1652, and of Gloucester 1656, Burgess for York 1652, and for Gloucester 1658, and member of the Council 1659 until his death. He named his home in Gloucester "Warner Hall". He married Mary ___________ who died 11 August 1662, and had issue, Colonel Augustine, 2nd, born 3 July, 1642, died 19 June, 1681. He was Speaker of the House of Burgesses 1675-7, and also a member of the Council. He married Mildred, daughter of Col. George Reade, / and had issue, Augustine, born 17 January, 1666, died 17 March 1686; / George, born 1677 and d.s.p.; Mildred, married, first Lawrence Washington of Westmoreland county and was the grandmother of George Washington. She married, secondly, George Gale and died in England in 1700; Elizabeth, born 24 November 1672, died 5 February 1719-20, married Col. John Lewis and inherited Warner Hall; Mary married 17 February 1680, John Smith of Purton and died 13 November, 1700. The arms are taken from old silver in possession of the descendants.

Boukes Presidents
p139-p143
1 of 5

139

9952.211211

The Brothers and Sisters of President Madison

1 Francis MADISON, *b* 1753, *m* 1772, Susanna Bell, and *d* 1800, having had issue, three sons (or five according to a family tree drawn up by President Madison and now in the Library of Congress) and five daus.

2 Ambrose MADISON, Capt 3rd Virginia Regt, *b* 1755, *m ca* 1780, Mary Willis Lee (*d* 1798), and *d* 1793, leaving issue (with one other dau according to the family tree mentioned above),

Nelly Conway MADISON, *m* John Willis, MD (*d* 1812), and *d* 1865, leaving issue,

(1) John WILLIS, *m* 1838, his 2nd cousin Lucy Taliaferro (*b* 1820; *d* 1868), eldest dau of Major Ambrose Madison, of Woodbury Forest, Virginia, by his wife Jane Bankhead Willis (*see below, p 141*), and *d* 1885, leaving issue,

1*a* Mary Lee WILLIS, *b* 1840; *dunm* 1908.

2*a* Jane Champe WILLIS, *m* Major John D. Richardson, and had issue,

1*b* Maria Jane RICHARDSON, *b* 1877, *m* 1907, George Lauman Pollock, of Chicago, and had issue,

1*c* Janie Willis POLLOCK, *b* 1909; *d* 1912.

2*c* ●Margaret Lee POLLOCK, *b* 1914.

2*b* Lucy Lee RICHARDSON, *b* 1878, *m* 1918, her 1st cousin Lewis Byrd Willis (*b* 1884), only son of William Byrd Willis, by his wife Nelly Conway Willis (*see below, p 141*).

3*b* Ambrose Madison RICHARDSON, *b* 1880, *m* 1912, Louise McDonald, and had issue,

1*c* ●Irving RICHARDSON, *b* 1914.

2*c* ●Ambrose Madison RICHARDSON, *b* 1916.

3*c* ●Louise RICHARDSON, *b* 1919.

4*b* Alice Balmaine RICHARDSON, *b* 1882, *m* 1909, Philip Brown Shillito, and had issue,

●Jane Champe SHILLITO, *b* 1917.

3*a* John Willis, *m* 1st 1866, Lucie Robinson, and had issue,

1*b* James Shephard WILLIS, *b* 1867, *m* 1891, Evelyn McDonald, and *d* 1908, leaving issue,

George WILLIS.

John Willis *m* 2ndly 1870, Mary Elizabeth Lupton, and by her had issue,

2*b* Lucie Madison WILLIS, *b* 1871, *m* 1901, Moncure Robinson Taylor (*b* 23 Feb 1851; *d* 7 Dec 1915), son of John Charles Randolph Taylor, by his wife Martha Jefferson Randolph, and had issue (*see* DESCENDANTS OF PRESIDENT JEFFERSON, *p 106*).

3*b* Bessie Milton WILLIS, *b* 1873; *dunm* 1926.

4*b* Nellie Ross WILLIS, *b* 1875; *d* 1892.

5*b* John Byrd WILLIS, *b* 1877, *m* 1908, Verna Gabbert, and had issue,

●Mary Francis WILLIS, *b* 1909, *m* ●Frederick K. Keisker.

6*b* Annie Scott WILLIS, *b* 1879.

7*b* William Taylor WILLIS (Rev), Rector of St Luke's Church, Norfolk, Virginia, *b* 1885, *m* 1917, Gertrude Scott Hendrix, and had issue,

●William Taylor WILLIS, *b* 1920.

4*a* Claudia Marshall WILLIS, *m* 1869, William Wallace Scott, and had issue,

1*b* Philip Henshaw SCOTT, *m* Martha M. Leitch, and had issue,

1*c* Philip Henshaw SCOTT, Jr, *d* aged 11.

2*c* Martha M. SCOTT, *m* William S. Belfield.

3*c* William Wallace SCOTT, *dunm* aged 25.

4*c* Meredith SCOTT.

5*c* John SCOTT.

2*b* Claudia Dennis SCOTT, *m* 1st, Dr Robert Sylvester Blakeman; and 2ndly, Thomas Edwin Grimsley.

3*b* Robert Lewis Madison SCOTT, *dunm* 1918.

4*b* Ellen Ritchie SCOTT, *m* 1901, Rev James Jeffries Chapman, and had issue,

1*c* ●Claudia Marshall Willis CHAPMAN, *m* ●Hugh Wood Roger, and has issue,

1*d* ●Edwin Dennis ROGER.

2*d* ●Robin D. ROGER.

2*c* ●Dennis Scott CHAPMAN.

3*c* ●James Jeffries CHAPMAN, Jr.

4*c* ●Ellen Ritchie CHAPMAN, *m* 1933, ●John I. Woodriff.

5*c* ●Marijane Stewart CHAPMAN.

6*c* ●Josephine J. CHAPMAN.

7*c* ●William Wallace Scott CHAPMAN.

5*b* Garrett Willis SCOTT, *m* Alice S. Shields, and *d* 1927, leaving issue,

1*c* ●Wyklif SCOTT.

2*c* ●Willis Shields SCOTT.

3*c* ●Garrett SCOTT.

4*c* ●Harriet S. SCOTT.

6*b* Wyklif SCOTT, *dunm* 1906.

7*b* Caroline Barbour SCOTT, *m* Joseph Hayward Stratton, and *d* 1918, leaving issue,

1*c* ●Caroline Barbour STRATTON.

2*c* ●Joseph Hayward STRATTON, Jr.

8*b* John SCOTT, *dunm* 1933.

5*a* Nelly Conway WILLIS, *m* 1877, William Byrd Willis, and had issue,

1*b* Jane Bailey WILLIS, *b* 1879, *m* 1906, Norbert Edward Mulick, and had issue,

1*c* ●Norbert Edward MULICK, Jr, *b* 1907.

2*c* ●Margaret Lee MULICK, *b* 1909.

3*c* ●Dorothy Madison MULICK, *b* 1909 (twin with her sister Margaret Lee Mulick), *m* 1930, Nicholas K. Lyons, and has issue,

●Florence Lee LYONS, *b* 1931.

2*b* Lewis Byrd WILLIS, *b* 1884, *m* 1918, his 1st cousin Lucy Lee (*b* 1879), 2nd dau of Major John D. Richardson, by his wife Jane Champe Willis (*see above*), and *dsp*.

3*b* Mary Lee WILLIS, *b* 1886, *m* 1911, John William Browning.

6*a* Lucy Cornelia WILLIS, *b* 1851, *m* 1880, Charles Norris (*d* 1910), and *dsp*.

7*a* Ambrose Madison WILLIS, *m* Maude Bagley, and had issue,

David Madison WILLIS, *m* Clothoe Newcomb, and had issue,

1*c* ●Newcomb WILLIS, *b* 1914.

2*c* ●David Madison WILLIS, Jr, Major US Army.

3*c* ●Barbara WILLIS.

16 Sep 94

Burkes Presidents
p134 - p143
1 of 5

134

The Brothers and Sisters of President Madison

[illegible]

10 Sept 14

Return to normal view

Spirit Walking

Entries: 102003 **Updated:** 2004-09-13 22:27:43 UTC (Mon)

Contact: Sandra Selph-Hunter, Spiritwalker merlehunter@charter.net

---

Remembering my Cherokee Cousins, Barbara "Patchez" Wyland & Bill E. Jones, sitting at the GREAT COUNCIL FIRE w/their Creator and their ancestors. Visitors since March 16, 2002 is .. 095706

Display pedigree in table format

```
             /Bennett TAYLOR
     /John C. R. TAYLOR b: 30 May 1812 d: 6 Jan 1875
     |       |       /Edmund Jennings RANDOLPH b: 10 Aug 1753 d: 12 Sep 1812 =>
     |       \Susan Beverly RANDOLPH b: 1781 d: 12 Oct 1836
     |               \Elizabeth NICHOLAS b: 11 Aug 1752
Moncure Robinson TAYLOR b: 23 Feb 1851
     |               /Thomas Mann RANDOLPH Jr. b: 10 Oct 1768 d: 20 Jun 1828 =>
     |       /Thomas Jefferson RANDOLPH b: 12 Sep 1792
     |       |       \Martha Washington JEFFERSON b: 27 Sep 1772 =>
     \Martha Jefferson RANDOLPH b: 20 Jul 1817
             \Jane Hollins NICHOLAS b: 1798
```

A special THANK YOU to Barbara and Tim at Self Seekers for all their help in sorting out my Self-Selphs. My research is dedicated to the memory of all the researchers who have gone to be with their ancestors. One such researcher was J.A. SELPH, Jr.

Return to normal view

Spirit Walking

Entries: 102003 **Updated:** 2004-09-13 22:27:43 UTC (Mon)

Contact: Sandra Selph-Hunter, Spiritwalker merlehunter@charter.net

Remembering my Cherokee Cousins, Barbara "Patchez" Wyland & Bill E. Jones, sitting at the GREAT COUNCIL FIRE w/their Creator and their ancestors. Visitors since March 16, 2002 is .. 095724

Display pedigree in table format

```
     /Thomas Mann RANDOLPH b: 1740 d: 20 Nov 1793
     |       \Maria Judith PAGE b: 24 Feb 1715 d: 2 Mar 1742
Thomas Mann RANDOLPH Jr. b: 10 Oct 1768 d: 20 Jun 1828
     \Anne CARY b: 7 Feb 1745 d: 1786
```

m. Martha Washington Jefferson.

A special THANK YOU to Barbara and Tim at Self Seekers for all their help in sorting out my Self-Selphs. My research is dedicated to the memory of all the researchers who have gone to be with their ancestors. One such researcher was J.A. SELPH, Jr.

Return to normal view

"The Large Version of the Chew Family Tree"

Entries: 159800 **Updated:** 2004-09-15 16:02:09 UTC (Wed)
Contact: Tim Chew Chew@Brand-Hyd.com

Not all information has been verified. Any corrections or additions will be appreciated.

Display pedigree in table format

```
                                /Robert Randolph
                        /William Randolph b: BET 1570 AND 1572 d: 1657
                        |       |       /Thomas Roberts
                        |       \Rose Roberts
                /Richard Randolph b: ABT 24 FEB 1621/22 d: MAY 1678
                |       |               /Francis Lane
                |       |       /Richard Lane
                |       \Dorothy Lane b: ABT 4 SEP 1589
                |               |               /George Vincent
                |               |       /Clement Vincent
                |               \Elizabeth Vincent
                |                       |                               /Robert
                |                       |                       /Robert Tanfiel
                |                       |                       |       \Elizab
                |                       |               /William Tanfield , Esq
                |                       |               |       |       /Sir Ed
                |                       |               |       \Katherine Nevi
                |                       |               |               \Kather
                |                       |       /Francis Tanfield , Esq b: ABT
                |                       |       |       |       /William Stavel
                |                       |       |       \Isabel Stavely
                |                       \Anne Tanfield
                |                               |       /Richard Cave
                |                               \Bridget Cave d: 20 JUN 1583
        /William Randolph , Sr. b: ABT 7 NOV 1650 d: 11 APR 1711
        |       |       /John Ryland
        |       \Elizabeth Ryland
/Isham Randolph b: ABT 1687 d: 1742
|       |                       /Euseby Isham
|       |               /William Isham b: 20 MAR 1587/88 d: 11 JUN 1626
|       |               |       |       /Sir John Borlase
|       |               |       \Anne Borlass d: 1627
|       |               |               |                               /Robert
|       |               |               |                       /Robert Lytton
|       |               |               |                       |       \Agnes
|       |               |               |               /William Lytton
|       |               |               |               |       |       /John A
|       |               |               |               |       \Elizabeth Andr
|       |               |               |               |               \Elizab
|       |               |               |       /Robert Lytton III d: 1551
|       |               |               |       |       |       /Sir Philip Boo
|       |               |               |       |       \Audery Booth
|       |               |               |       |               |       /Willia
|       |               |               |       |               \Margaret Hopto
|       |               |               |       |                       \Margar
```

```
     |       |               |               \Anne Lytton
     |       |               |                       |       /Anthony Cavalery
     |       |               |                       \Frances Cavalery
     |       |       /Henry Isham b: 1626 d: 1 FEB 1678/79
     |       |       |       |       /William Brett
     |       |       |       \Mary Brett b: ABT 1603 d: ABT 1670
     |       |       |               \Mary Unknown
     |       \Mary Isham b: ABT 1660 d: 29 DEC 1735
     |               \Katherine Banks b: ABT 1630 d: 1686
Jane Randolph b: 1720 d: 1776
     \Jane Rodgers b: ABT 1695 d: 1760
```

RootsWeb.com The oldest and largest FREE genealogy site, supported by An

Home | Searches | Family Trees | Mailing Lists | Message Boards | Web Sites | Passwords

Having trouble finding your ancestors?
Try an Ancestry.com quick search:

First Name: Last Name: Location: Any Search

Spirit Walking

Entries: 102003 **Updated:** 2004-09-13 22:27:43 UTC (Mon)

Contact: Sandra Selph-Hunter, Spiritwalker merlehunter@charter.net

Remembering my Cherokee Cousins, Barbara "Patchez" Wyland & Bill E. Jones, sitting at the GREAT COUNCIL FIRE w/their Creator and their ancestors. Visitors since March 16, 2002 is ..095713

Index | Individual | Descendancy | Register | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM

Display pedigree in table format

```
                /Richard RANDOLPH b: 21 Feb 1621 d: 2 May 1678 =>
          /William RANDOLPH b: 7 Nov 1650 d: 21 Apr 1711
          |     \Elizabeth RYLAND b: 1625 =>
    /John RANDOLPH b: 20 Jul 1693 d: 15 Mar 1737
    |     |     /Henry ISHAM b: ABT 1628 d: BEF 1 Feb 1678 =>
    |     \Mary ISHAM b: ABT 1658 d: 29 Dec 1735
    |           \Katherine BANKS b: ABT 1629 d: BEF 1 Dec 1686
John RANDOLPH (father of Edmund Jennings Randolph.
    \Susanna BEVERLEY b: 20 Jul 1693 d: 15 Mar 1737
```

Index | Individual | Descendancy | Register | Ahnentafel | Download GEDCOM

A special THANK YOU to Barbara and Tim at Self Seekers for all their help in sorting out my Self-Selphs. My research is dedicated to the memory of all the researchers who have gone to be with their ancestors. One such researcher was J.A. SELPH, Jr.

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search WorldConnect Join Ancestry.com Today!

WorldConnect Home | WorldConnect Global Search | WorldConnect Help

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can

8*a* Andrew Johnson WILLIS (Rev), *m* 1st, Margaret Mitchell, and had issue,
1*b* John Mitchell WILLIS, *m* Anne Gibson, and had issue,
●John Mitchell WILLIS, Jr, *b* 1916.
2*b* Andrew Hunter WILLIS, *m* Elizabeth Sheldon, and had issue,
1*c*●Andrew Hunter WILLIS, Jr, *b* 1916.
2*c*●Mary Elizabeth WILLIS, *b* 1919.
3*c*●Edward WILLIS, *b* 1921.
3*b* Margaret WILLIS, *m* Floyd Bliven, and had issue,
1*c*●Floyd BLIVEN, Jr, *b* 1921.
2*c*●Andrew BLIVEN.
3*c*●Margaret BLIVEN.
Rev Andrew Johnson Willis *m* 2ndly, ~~Georgette Strider.~~
(2) Mary Lee WILLIS, *m* Col John Hancock Lee, of Orange, Virginia, and had issue,
1*a* Nelly LEE, *dunm.*
2*a* Lucy LEE, *dunm.*
3*a* Letitia Ramolino LEE, *m* Robert Madison, MD, and had issue,
1*b* Mary MADISON.
~~2*b* Letitia MADISON.~~
3 Catlett MADISON, *b* and *d* 1758.
4 Nelly Conway MADISON, *b* 1760, *m* 1783, Major Isaac Hite, Jr, of Belle Grove, Virginia (*b* 1758; *d* 1836), son of Isaac Hite, and *d* 1802, having had issue,
1 James Madison HITE, *b* 1788; *d* 1791.
2 Nelly Conway HITE, *b* 1789, *m* 1809, Cornelius Baldwin, MD (*b* 1791; *d* 1849), and had issue,
(1) Eleanor Conway BALDWIN, *m* 1835, Edward Jaquelin Davison (*b* 1805), and had issue,
1*a* Eleanor Cornelia DAVISON, *b* 1836, *m* 1855, John H. Pedigo (*b* 1823), and had issue,
1*b* Eleanor Conway PEDIGO, *b* 1857, *m* 1880, John Warren Edwards (*b* 1842), and had issue,
1*c* Ann Eleanor EDWARDS, *b* 1881, *m* 1898, Herbert Martin Grandon, and had issue,
1*d*●Herbert Martin GRANDON, *b* 1899.
2*d*●Eleanor Katherine GRANDON, *b* 1901.
2*c* Mabel Pedigo EDWARDS, *b* 1885; *d* 1893.
3*c* John Cummins EDWARDS, *b* 1892.
4*c* Maury EDWARDS, *b* 1896.
2*b* Lallie Louis PEDIGO, *b* 1859.
3*b* Jenny Grey PEDIGO, *b* 1861.
4*b* Robert Edward PEDIGO, *b* 1863.
5*b* Norborne Elijah PEDIGO, *b* 1865.
6*b* Mack Henry PEDIGO, *b* 1867.
7*b* Mary Louisa PEDIGO, *b* 1870.
8*b* John Hardin PEDIGO, *b* 1871.
9*b* Ann Maury PEDIGO, *b* 1878.
10*b* Jessie Davison PEDIGO, *b* 1880.
2*a* Mary Baldwin DAVISON, *b* 1837; *d* 1846.
3*a* Edward Jaquelin DAVISON, Jr, *b* 1842; *d* 1844.
4*a* Judge William Smith DAVISON, *b* 1845, *m* 1876, Anna Maria Davison (*b* 1848), and *d* 1904, having had issue,
1*b* Edmonia Louisa DAVISON, *b* 1881.
2*b* Cecil Armstrong DAVISON, *b* 1883; *d* 1888.
3*b* Fontaine Hite DAVISON, *b* 1884.
4*b* Joseph William DAVISON, *b* 1888.
5*b* Anna DAVISON, *b* and *d* 1894.
5*a* Edmonia Louise DAVISON, *b* 1848; *d* 1856.
(2) Mary Briscoe BALDWIN, missionary of the Protestant Episcopal Church, *b* 1811; *dunm* 1877.
(3) Isaac Hite BALDWIN, MD, Assist Surg US Army, *b* 1813, *m*, and *dsp* 1882.
(4) Ann Maury BALDWIN, *b* 1817, *m* 1844, Isaac Hite Hay, lawyer, US Consul at Jaffa, and had issue,
John Baldwin HAY, US Consul-Gen in Constantinople, *b* 1845, *m* Cornelia Badger (*d* 1879), and had issue, with three other children,
1*b* Alice HAY, *m* John Leeds.
2*b* Errol HAY.
(5) James Madison BALDWIN, *m*, and had issue,
1*a* Hite BALDWIN.
2*a* Mary BALDWIN.
3*a* Briscoe BALDWIN.
4*a* Ann BALDWIN.
5*a* Eleanor BALDWIN.
(6) Robert Stuart BALDWIN, MD, Surg CSA, *b* 1824, *m* Letitia Jane Speck (*b* 1824), and had issue,
1*a* Cornelius Hite BALDWIN, *b* 1846; *d* 1864.
2*a* Robert Stuart BALDWIN, Jr, lawyer, *b* 1848.
3*a* Frederica Briscoe BALDWIN, *b* 1850; *dunm* 1883.
4*a* Augusta Madison BALDWIN, *b* 1852, *m* 1875, Thomas L. Watts, and had issue,
Mary Baldwin WATTS, *b* 1879.
5*a* William Daniel BALDWIN, *b* 1856; *d* young.
6*a* Martha Daniel BALDWIN, *b* 1865; *dunm* 1883.
3 James Madison HITE, *b* 1793, *m* 1815, Matilda Irvine, and *d* 1860, leaving issue,
(1) Caroline Matilda HITE, *m* Alexander Baker, and had issue, with six other children,
1*a* Alexander BAKER.
2*a* Lillian BAKER.
(2) Isaac Irvine HITE, *b* 1820, *m* 1st 1838, Susan Meade, and had issue, with two other children,
1*a* William Meade HITE.
2*a* Isaac Irvine HITE, Jr.
3*a* Susan HITE, *m* — Baker.
4*a* Mary Meade HITE, *m* — Baker.
Isaac Irvine Hite *m* 2ndly, Ann Maria, widow of — Cutler, and dau of — Hopkins.
(3) James Madison HITE, Jr, *m* 1849, Harriet Green Meade, and had issue,
1*a* Drayton Meade HITE.
2*a* Mattie HITE, *d* 1886.
(4) Ann Eliza HITE, *b* 1831, *m* 1848, Thomas Julian Skinker, and had issue,
1*a* Thomas Julian SKINKER, Jr, *b* 1849, *m* 1872, Nannie Brown Rose.
2*a* Hampson SKINKER, *m* 1st, Maria Carr; and 2ndly, Annie Mai Kennerley, and had issue,
1*b* Mary Clothilde SKINKER.
2*b* Dorothy Ann SKINKER.
3*a* Cornelius Hite SKINKER, *m* 1888, Minnie Lee Gravey, and had issue,
1*b* Howard SKINKER.
2*b* Cornelius Hite SKINKER, Jr.
3*b* Lois Evelyn SKINKER.
4*a* Hugh Garland SKINKER, *m* Annie Lee Rucker, and had issue,
1*b* Hugh Garland SKINKER, Jr.
2*b* Julian Hampson SKINKER.
3*b* Susan Hite SKINKER.
4 Frances Madison HITE, *m* James Lackland Ransom, and had issue,
Georgianna Hite RANSOM, *b* in Jefferson County, Virginia, *ca* 1822, *m* at Charlestown, Virginia 22 Oct 1845, Benjamin Franklin Washington (*b* at Cedar Lawn, Jefferson County, Virginia 7 April 1820; *d* at San Francisco 22 Jan 1872), 3rd son of John Thornton Augustine Washington, by his wife Elizabeth Conrad Bedinger, and *d* at San Francisco 3 Dec 1860, having had issue (*see p 51*).
5 William MADISON, of Woodbury Forest, Virginia, Gen US Army, served in the War of Independence as Lieut of Artillery, *b* 1762, *m* 1783, Frances Throckmorton (*b* 1765; *d* 1832), and *d* 1843, having had issue,
1 Rebecca Conway MADISON, *b* 1795, *m* 1803, Reynolds Chapman, of Berry Hill, Orange County, Virginia (*b* 1778; *d* 1844), and *d* 1860, leaving issue,
(1) William Madison CHAPMAN, *dunm.*
(2) Judge John Madison CHAPMAN, *b* 1810, *m* 1842, Susan Digges Cole, of Effingham, Prince William County, Virginia, and *d* 1879, leaving issue,
1*a* Mary Ella CHAPMAN, *m* Dr Nathaniel Chapman, of Charles County, Maryland, Lieut CSA, and had issue,
1*b* Ridgely CHAPMAN.
2*b* Mary Sigismunda CHAPMAN.
3*b* Emma Boykin CHAPMAN, *m* Mitchell Smoot.
4*b* John Madison CHAPMAN.
5*b* Nathaniel CHAPMAN.
6*b* Cora CHAPMAN.
7*b* Helen CHAPMAN.
8*b* Minnie Thomas CHAPMAN.
9*b* John Webb CHAPMAN.
2*a* Emma CHAPMAN, *m* 1st, Capt Robert V. Boykin, Hampton Legion, CSA, and had issue,
1*b* Virginia Young BOYKIN, *m* — Grant, of Norfolk, Virginia.
2*b* Mary Madiso
Washington, DC.
3*b* Robert V. BO
County, Maryland
Emma Chapman *m*
3*a* Constance CHAP
4*a* Susie Ashton CH
Memphis, Tennesse
1*b* Blakeney PERK
2*b* Belle Moncure
3*b* Ashton Chapm
4*b* Mary Anderson
5*b* Louis Allen PE
6*b* William Alexan
5*a* Sallie Foote Alex
6*a* Belle CHAPMAN,
of Richmond, Virgin
1*b* William MONC
2*b* Belle Perkins M
3*b* Vivienne Danie
7*a* Ashton Alexand
Nannie Eaton Grego
(3) Jane CHAPMAN, *m*
1804; *d* 1890), and hac
1*a* Thomas Towles
2*a* Larkin SLAUGHT
3*a* A son, *d* an inf.
4*a* Reynolds Chapm
CSA, *m* Louis Lake,
5*a* Philip Peyton SL
Thompson, and had
Elizabeth Pendletc
and had issue,
Katherine Merc
6*a* Thomas Towles S
Days Battle.
7*a* Alfred Edwin SLA
Regt CSA (Stonewa
Taylor (*b* 1842), and
1*b* Robert Carroll
Lyne, and had iss
1*c*●Lucy Lawre
2*c*●Jane Madisc
3*c*●Robert Car
2*b* Jane Chapman
Moore, and had is
Donna MOORE,
3*b* Sadie Patton SL
Snidow (*b* 1877),
1*c*●William Bar
2*c*●Eugenia Til
3*c*●John Temp
4*c*●Carroll SNI
4*b* Alfred Edwin S
8*a* Mercer SLAUGH
(Stonewall Bde), *b* 1
1897, having had iss
1*b* Mary SLAUGH
2*b* Vivian SLAU
(Queen's Regt), se
Flanders 1918.
9*a* James Shepherd
(Montpelier Guards)
fever in Mississippi.
10*a* Richard Chap
CSN, *dunm.*
(4) James Alfred CH
Edmonds Kinney (*b* 1
issue,
Anna Madison CHA
McGuire (*b* 1842; *d*
1*b* Major James Cl
1867.
2*b* Mary Madison
(5) Ella CHAPMAN, *m*
(6) Richard Conway C
2 John MADISON, *b* 178
3 William MADISON, *b* 1
4 Alfred MADISON, *b* 17
5 Robert Lewis MADISO
6 Major Ambrose MADIS

SR. 3 males 1 female
JR. 8 " 1 "
Ben 6 " 3 "

2*b* Mary Madison BOYKIN, *m* — Powers, of Washington, DC.

3*b* Robert V. BOYKIN, Jr, of Glymont, Charles County, Maryland.

Emma Chapman *m* 2ndly, Samuel Culver.

3*a* Constance CHAPMAN (twin with Emma), *d* an inf.

4*a* Susie Ashton CHAPMAN, *m* 1878, Calvin Perkins, of Memphis, Tennessee, lawyer, and had issue,

1*b* Blakeney PERKINS, *b* 1880.

2*b* Belle Moncure PERKINS, *b* 1881.

3*b* Ashton Chapman PERKINS, *b* 1883.

4*b* Mary Anderson PERKINS, *b* 1884.

5*b* Louis Allen PERKINS, *b* 1885.

6*b* William Alexander PERKINS, *b* 1886.

5*a* Sallie Foote Alexander CHAPMAN.

6*a* Belle CHAPMAN, *b* 1858, *m* 1878, William Moncure, of Richmond, Virginia (*b* 1851), and had issue,

1*b* William MONCURE, MD, *b* 1880.

2*b* Belle Perkins MONCURE, *b* 1882.

3*b* Vivienne Daniel MONCURE, *b* 1885.

7*a* Ashton Alexander CHAPMAN, *b* 1867, *m* 1895, Nannie Eaton Gregory, of Oxford, N Carolina.

(3) Jane CHAPMAN, *m* Thomas Towles Slaughter, MD (*b* 1804; *d* 1890), and had issue,

1*a* Thomas Towles SLAUGHTER, Jr, *d* young.

2*a* Larkin SLAUGHTER, *d* Young.

3*a* A son, *d* an inf.

4*a* Reynolds Chapman SLAUGHTER, Capt of Engrs CSA, *m* Louis Lake, of Vicksburg, Mississippi.

5*a* Philip Peyton SLAUGHTER, Lt-Col CSA, *m* Emma Thompson, and had issue,

Elizabeth Pendleton SLAUGHTER, *m* Lucien Smith, and had issue,

Katherine Mercer SMITH.

6*a* Thomas Towles SLAUGHTER, CSA, *k* in the Seven Days Battle.

7*a* Alfred Edwin SLAUGHTER, MD, Surg 17th Virginia Regt CSA (Stonewall Bde), *b* 1839, *m* 1869, Eugenia Taylor (*b* 1842), and *d* 1893, leaving issue,

1*b* Robert Carroll SLAUGHTER, *m* Lucy Lawrence Lyne, and had issue,

1*c* ●Lucy Lawrence SLAUGHTER, *b* 1923.

2*c* ●Jane Madison SLAUGHTER, *b* 1924.

3*c* ●Robert Carroll SLAUGHTER, Jr, *b* 1925.

2*b* Jane Chapman SLAUGHTER, *m* Charles Forest Moore, and had issue,

Donna MOORE, *m* John Matthews.

3*b* Sadie Patton SLAUGHTER, *m* 1905, William Bane Snidow (*b* 1877), and had issue,

1*c* ●William Bane SNIDOW, Jr, *b* 1906.

2*c* ●Eugenia Tilghman SNIDOW, *b* 1907.

3*c* ●John Temple SNIDOW, *b* 1909.

4*c* ●Carroll SNIDOW, *b* 1916.

4*b* Alfred Edwin SLAUGHTER, Jr.

8*a* Mercer SLAUGHTER, Lieut Fry's Battery CSA (Stonewall Bde), *b* 1844, *m* Mary Shepherd Bull, and *d* 1897, having had issue,

1*b* Mary SLAUGHTER, *d* an inf.

2*b* Vivian SLAUGHTER, Lieut 23rd Lond Regt (Queen's Regt), served in World War I, *b* 1880; *ka* in Flanders 1918.

9*a* James Shepherd SLAUGHTER, 17th Virginia Regt (Montpelier Guards) CSA (Stonewall Bde), *d* of yellow fever in Mississippi.

10*a* Richard Chapman SLAUGHTER, Midshipman CSN, *dunm*.

(4) James Alfred CHAPMAN, *b* 1813, *m* 1837, Mary Edmonds Kinney (*b* 1817; *d* 1886), and *d* 1876, leaving issue,

Anna Madison CHAPMAN, *b* 1844, *m* 1866, Joseph D. McGuire (*b* 1842; *d* 1914), and *d* 1904, leaving issue,

1*b* Major James Clark MCGUIRE, of New York City, *b* 1867.

2*b* Mary Madison MCGUIRE.

(5) Ella CHAPMAN, *m* — Meyers, of Richmond, Virginia.

(6) Richard Conway CHAPMAN, *dunm*.

2 John MADISON, *b* 1787; *dunm* 16 Sept 1819.

3 William MADISON, *b* 1789; *dunm* 1812.

4 Alfred MADISON, *b* 1791; *dunm* 1811.

5 Robert Lewis MADISON, *b* 1794; *dunm* 1828.

6 Major Ambrose MADISON, of Woodbury Forest, Virginia, *b* 1796, *m* Jane Bankhead Willis (*b* 1803; *d* 1862), sister of Lewis Willis (*see below*), and had issue,

(1) Lucy Taliaferro MADISON, *b* 1820, *m* 1838, her 2nd cousin Col John Willis (*d* 1885), son of John Willis, MD, by his wife Nelly Conway Madison, and *d* 1868, leaving issue (*see above, p 139*).

(2) Mary Frances MADISON, *b* 1823, *m* Col Robert B. Marye, of Fredericksburg, Virginia, and had issue,

1*a* Alfred J. MARYE, *m* Nancy C. Anderson, and had issue,

1*b* Robert B. MARYE.

2*b* Ambrose Madison MARYE.

3*b* Janey Colquhoun MARYE.

4*b* William Gordon MARYE.

2*a* Ambrose MARYE.

(3) William Willis MADISON, *b* 1826, *m* Roberta Willis Taliaferro, sister of Col Thomas Dorsey Taliaferro (*see below*), and *d* 1888, leaving issue, one child (who *dunm*).

(4) James Ambrose MADISON, *b* 1828, *m* 1850, Lucy Hiden, and had issue,

1*a* Ambrose Gilmer MADISON, *b* 1851, *m* Margaret McGary, and had issue,

1*b* Margaret MADISON.

2*b* Kate MADISON.

3*b* William MADISON.

4*b* Ambrose MADISON.

5*b* Annie MADISON.

2*a* Fanny Throckmorton MADISON, *m* Rev J. A. French.

3*a* Susan Daniel MADISON.

4*a* James MADISON.

5*a* Edward Cooper MADISON, *b* 1857, *m* 1886, Elizabeth Fox Stagg (*b* 1864), and had issue,

1*b* Ida Renshaw MADISON, *b* 1887, *m* Thomas Patrick.

2*b* Susan Daniel MADISON, *b* 1891, *m* Dr C. C. Richards.

3*b* Lucy Hiden MADISON, *b* 1893, *m* Chesley A. Haden.

4*b* James Gordon MADISON, of Tuscaloosa, Alabama, lawyer, *b* 1900, *m* 1924, Mabel Curtis Campbell (*b* 1903), and had issue,

1*c* ●James Gordon MADISON, Jr, *b* 1926.

2*c* ●Richard Fleetwood MADISON, *b* 1930.

6*a* Alfred MADISON, *dunm*.

7*a* Joseph Hiden MADISON, *b* 1868.

(5) Eliza Lewis MADISON, *b* 1834, *m* 1854, Col Thomas Dorsey Taliaferro, CSA, brother of Roberta Willis Taliaferro (*see above*), and had issue, with three other children,

1*a* Fanny Lewis TALIAFERRO.

2*a* Jane TALIAFERRO, *m*, and had issue, two children.

3*a* Edmonia TALIAFERRO.

(6) Leila Bankhead MADISON, *b* 1837, *m* Judge William Pope Dabney, of Powhatan County, Virginia, and had issue,

1*a* Robert Kelso DABNEY, *b* 1858, *m*.

2*a* Leila DABNEY, *m* Marshall Taylor, of Richmond, Virginia.

3*a* Julia Byrd DABNEY.

4*a* Percy DABNEY, *m* Ethel Crane.

5*a* Champe DABNEY.

6*a* James Madison DABNEY.

7*a* Ruby Bailey DABNEY.

7 James Edwin MADISON, *b* 1798; *dunm* 1821.

8 Lucy Frances MADISON, *b* 1800; *d* 28 Dec 1813.

9 Elizabeth MADISON, *b* 1802, *m* Lewis Willis, brother of Jane Bankhead Willis (*see above*), and had issue,

Frances WILLIS, *m* Col John Hancock Lee, of Litchfield, Orange County, Virginia, and had issue,

1*a* Mary Willis LEE, *b* 1845; *d* young.

2*a* Lizzie Madison LEE, *b* 1848, *m* 1872, William A. Bragg (*b* 1840; *d* 1901), and *d* 1907, leaving issue,

1*b* Hancock Lee BRAGG, *b* 1874.

2*b* Elise Calvin BRAGG, *b* 1876, *m* 1904, Granville Gray Valentine, of Richmond, Virginia, and had issue,

1*c* ●Elizabeth Lee VALENTINE, *b* 1907, *m* 1931, ●Wilfred Lacy Goodwin, Jr, son of Wilfred Lacy Goodwyn.

2*c* ●Maria Gray VALENTINE, *b* 1914.
3*c* ●Granville Gray VALENTINE, *b* 1920.
3*b* Frances Madison BRAGG, *b* 1878, *m* 1901, George Small, of York, Pennsylvania, and had issue,
1*c* ●Elizabeth Lee SMALL, *b* 1902, *m* 1926, ●Rev Richard Henry Baker, DD, and has issue,
●Frances Lee BAKER, *b* 1928.
2*c* ●Katharine Moore SMALL, *b* 1904, *m* 1929, ●Laurence Talbot.
3*c* ●Anna Maria SMALL, *b* 1907.
4*c* ●Frances Madison SMALL, *b* 1919.
3*a* Lewis Herman LEE, *b* 1849, *m* 1876, Georgia G. Hansbrough, and *d* 1878, leaving issue,
Mary Madison LEE.
10 Letitia MADISON, *b* 1804, *m* Daniel French SLAUGHTER, and had issue,
(1) James Edwin SLAUGHTER, Brig-Gen CSA.
(2) Philip Madison SLAUGHTER, Major CSA, *m* Clementine Luzenburg, and had issue,
1*a* Edward Luzenburg SLAUGHTER, *m* Lucy Williams.
2*a* Mary Clementine SLAUGHTER, *m* Hugh Mercer Hamilton, and had issue,
1*b* Cornelia Long HAMILTON.
2*b* Edwin Slaughter HAMILTON.
3*b* Kathryn HAMILTON.
4*b* Philip HAMILTON.
6 Sarah Catlett MADISON, *b* 1764, *m* 1790, Thomas Macon (*b* 1765; *d* 1838), and *d* 1843, having had issue, with seven sons (the yst *b* 1808) and one other dau (*b* 1803; *d* 1805),
Lucie H. MACON, *b* 1794, *m* Reuben Conway (*b* 1788; *d* 1838), and *d* 1871.
7 A boy, *b* and *d* the same day 1766.
8 Elizabeth MADISON, *b* 1768; *d* of dysentery 17 May 1775.
9 A stillborn child 1770.
10 Reuben MADISON, *b* 19 Sept 1771; *d* of dysentery 5 June 1775.
11 Frances Taylor MADISON, *b* 1774, *m* 1800, Robert Henry Rose, MD (*d* 1833), eldest son of Col Hugh Rose, of Amherst County, Virginia, by his wife Caroline Matilda Jordan, and *d* 1823, having had issue,
1 Hugh Francis ROSE, MD, of Tennessee, *b* 1801, *m* Emma Taliaferro Newman, and *d* 1856, having had issue,
(1) Ellen Conway ROSE, *m* R. J. Jones.
(2) Frances Madison ROSE.
(3) Eliza Camilla ROSE, *m* H. A. Rogers.
(4) Octavia ROSE.
(5) Emma Newman ROSE, *m* T. A. Moore.
(6) Robert ROSE.
(7) Samuel Patrick ROSE, *m* 1st, Celeste Coombs; and 2ndly, Mildred L. Cage, and by her had issue,
1*a* Harriet Howard ROSE.
2*a* Telisflora ROSE.
3*a* Hugh Francis ROSE.
(8) Anne Fitzhugh ROSE, *m* W. L. Bell, MD.
(9) Hugh Francis ROSE.
~~2 Ambrose James ROSE, *b* 1802, *m* — Kelly~~, of Mississippi, and had issue,
(1) Jennie ROSE, *dunm*.
(2) Frances ROSE, ~~*m* William Winston~~.
~~3 James Madison ROSE~~, *d* an inf.
4 Henry ROSE, *b* 1804, *m* Sarah Smith, of Rushville, Illinois, and had issue,
(1) Robert Henry ROSE, *m* Maggie M. Fisher, and had issue,
1*a* Nellie Madison ROSE.
2*a* Belle ROSE.
3*a* Hugh Francis ROSE.
4*a* Sadie Madison ROSE.
(2) Samuel Jordan ROSE, of Macon, Tennessee.
(3) Margaret Ellen ROSE, *m* Hugh Francis ROSE.
(4) Nannie T. ROSE, *m* 1st, Dr Belle; and 2ndly, — McCarty.
5 Samuel Jordan ROSE, of Randolph County, Tennessee, *b* 1805, *m* 1st, Prudence W. Jones, and had issue, five children who all *d* young. He *m* 2ndly, Dorothy W. Jones, and *d* 1868, having by her had issue,
(1) Maria Jones ROSE.
(2) Polly Ward ROSE, *m* John G. Hall.
(3) Bronson Baylis ROSE, of Texas, *m* Mrs Alice T. Lytle.
6 Erasmus Taylor ROSE, MD, of Tennessee, *b* 1806, *m* Mary Louise Rose, of Macon, Georgia, and *d* 1874, leaving issue,
(1) Mary Ella ROSE.
(2) Hugh James ROSE.
(3) John Nicholas ROSE.
(4) Robert ROSE, *m* Mrs Matilda W. Christian.
7 Ann Fitzhugh ROSE, *d* young.
8 Nelly Conway ROSE, *m* Capt John Francis Newman, and had issue,
(1) Ellen Rose NEWMAN, *m* Rev John Ambrose Wheelock (*d* 1866), and *d* 1869, leaving issue,
Elizabeth Josephine WHEELOCK..
(2) Mary Frances NEWMAN, *m* James Rose, and had issue,
1*a* William Arthur ROSE, *m* Ella Baggett.
2*a* Dr Francis Newman ROSE, *m* Mary E. Clements.
3*a* Nelly Conway ROSE, *m* William T. Baggett, of California, lawyer, and had issue,
Nelly Rose BAGGETT.
9 Frances ROSE, *d* young.
10 Mary ROSE, *d* young.
11 Robert H. ROSE, of Illinois, ~~*m*, and had~~ issue.

17 Sep 04

[1] Through his paternal g
Zachary Taylor (*qv*)—

Zacha

Richa

ZACHAI
12th

[2] Through the Conway 1
1st President (*see p* 6

m 1 Bell, MD.
)2, m — Kelly, of Mississippi,

m Winston.
inf.
h Smith, of Rushville, Illinois,

ı Maggie M. Fisher, and had

f Macon, Tennessee.
n Hugh Francis ROSE.
st, Dr Belle; and 2ndly, —

ndolph County, Tennessee, b
es, and had issue, five children
Dorothy W. Jones, and d 1868,

hn G. Hall.
Texas, m Mrs Alice T. Lytle.
of Tennessee, b 1806, m Mary
gia, and d 1874, leaving issue,

atilda W. Christian.
ng.
ot John Francis Newman, and

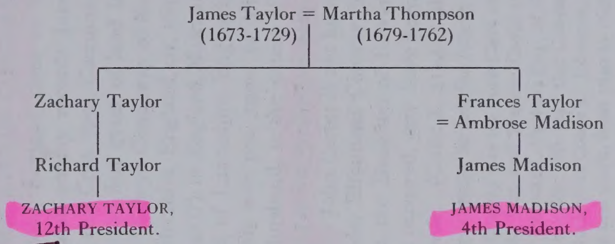
Rev John Ambrose Wheelock
ng issue,
ELOCK..
m James Rose, and had issue,
m Ella Baggett.
ROSE, m Mary E. Clements.
, m William T. Baggett, of
ad issue,

s, m, and had issue.

143

Notes

[1] Through his paternal grandmother President Madison was a second cousin of the future President Zachary Taylor (*qv*)—



[2] Through the Conway family President Madison was a first cousin twice removed of George Washington, 1st President (*see p 64*).

p 255

Richard Taylor. b. Orange Co. Va. 3 Apr 1744 m. 20 Aug 1779 to Sarah Dabney dau. of William Strother.
↳ b) 14 Dec 1760 d. 13 Dec 1822
d.) 19 Jan 1829 nr. Lexington Ky.

↑

Zachary Taylor. b. 1707 m. Elizabeth dau of Hancock Lee
by his wife Sarah
dau of Isaac
Allerton

↑

Col. James Taylor. b. 14 Mar 1674 mem Va. House of Burgesses
m. 23 Feb 1699 to Martha Thomson dau of William
Thomson

d. 23 Jun 1729

↑

James Taylor. ~d) 1698 emigrated from Carlisle England 1635
m.) 1 Frances m. 2.) Mary Gregory 1682
↳ James mother.

Edwin Ancestor of
9952.211211 Morgwis
b. 1806.

Va Genealogies-Glassell
Conway 1 of 13

date 1st of August 5 R 2 retained to do him service, as a Knight during all his Life & in times of Peace to have Diet for Himself, one Esq. one chamberlain & four Grooms, as also Hay, Oates, Horseshoes, & Nails for Six Horses, or Reasonable Allowance for the same. And whensoever he should be required to make his attachment on him for service of war, the like Diet, or Wages in Lieu thereof, for himself his Esquire, Chamberlain, & Five Grooms, with Hay Oates, &c for eight horses, & likewise allowance for the like Wages and reward as he gave others of their quality, for so many Men at Arms & Archers as he should bring to him for the Service of War. From this Sir Henry descended John Conway of Potrithan in Com. Flint Esq. who had issue two Sons; Hugh & Edward—which Hugh in 1 H 7 was Imploied by Margaret Countess of Richmond, to Henry Earl of Richmond, her Son, then is Brittany with money; as also with directions to assure him of the good affections wch most of the Nobility of this Realm did bear to him; and to Incite his Speedy coming into England. And being master of his Wardrobe, shortly after he had obtained the Crown of this Realm, received the honour of Knighthood at the Coronation of Queen Elizabeth (Wife of that King) & became one of the Privy Council as also Knight for his Body & Treasurer of his Household. In 7 H 7 he was likewise retained to serve him in his Wars beyond Sea, with twenty Men at Arms, besides himself. But of him I have no more to say, the line continuing through Edward. Which Edward taking to Wife Ann the daughter & sole heir of Richard Burdet of Arrow in Com. Warr. Esq. enjoyed that Lordship as Her right; and being a Gentleman Huisher of the chamber to King Henry the Eighth obtained a Special License under the Privy Signet, dated (2 Feb. 3 H 8 to retain certain able Men, Voluntiers for the service in the Wars; & departed this Life on Thursday next ensuing the feast of St. Bartholomew the Apostle 38 H. 8 leaving John his Son & Heir 35 years of Age & upwards. Which John being soon after Knighted, was in that great Expedition made into Scotland in 1 E. 6 where he merited so well for his valour manifested in those services then performed, as that upon the 28th of Sept. the same year he wâs made a Banneret. He wedded Catherine daughter ot Sir Ralph Verney Knight & by his Testament bearing date 22 Julii 6. E. 6 bequeathed his Body to be buried in the Church at Arrow & dyed leaving Issue another Sir John Conway Knight his Son & Heir, who married Elené the daughter of Sir Falke Grevill of Beauchamp's Court in Com. Warr. Knight. And being a person of great knowledge in militare affairs was made Governor of Ostend by Robert Earl of Leicester 39 Dec. Am. 1586 (29 Eliz) that Earl being then General of the English Auxiliaries, in behalf of the States of the United Provinces; & departed this Life 4 Oct. 1 Jac. leaving Edward his Son & Heir, Knighted by Robert Earl of Essex, at the sacking of Trade in Spain, in An. 1596 (38 Eliz.) where he commanded a Regiment of Foot. After which he served in the Netherlands, as Governor of the Brill, & upon the 30th of Jan. 20 Jac. was máde one of the principal Secretarys of State. Also upon the 22 of March 22 Jac. advanced to the dignity of a Barron of the Realm by the title of Lord Conway of Ragley, & upon the 8th of December following Captain of the Isle of Wight. Moreover in I. Car. 1 he was constituted one of the powerful Secretarys of State to that King (23 Maii) & in 2 Car 1 created Viscount Killullagh (of Killullagh of the Com of Antrim in Ireland) Also upon the 6th of June 3 Car. 1 Viscount Conway, of Conway castle, in Com. Caernarvon. He was afterwards also made Lord President of His Majesty's Privy Council; and imployed into Germany as Embassador Extraordinary. And departing this Life at his House in St. Martin's Lane in the Liberties of Westminster 3 Jan. An. 1630 (6 Car 1) was buried at Ragley, leaving Issue by Dorothy his Wife Daughter of Sir John Tracy of Codington in Com. Glouc. Knight (Widow of Edward Bray son & heir of Edmund Bray of Bannington in Com. Glouc. Esq.) Three Sons; Edward his Son & Heir, 2 Sir Thomas Conway Knight, Lieutenant Colonel to Colonel Morgan in the wars of Germany. And 3rd Raphe; And Four Daughters; Frances, married to Sir William Pelham of Brocklesby, in Com. Linc. Knight; Brilliana, to Sir Robert Harley of Brampton Brian in Com. Heref. Knight of the Bath; Heligawith to Sir William Smith of Cheyden Monte, in Com. Essex Knight and Mary. Which Edward succeeding him in his Honours; First married Frances Daughter to Sir Francis Popham of Littlecot, in Com. Somers. Knight and departed this life at Paris in France in An. 1655 leaving Issue by her Four Sons; First John who died young. 2 Edward. 3 Francis, and Fourthly Thomas who died in childhood. Also 2 daughters; Dorothy, married to Sir George Rawdon of —— in Ireland, Baronet. And Anne. And to his second Wife Katherine Daughter to Giles Harriblock of Gant in Flanders, widdow of Fusse, a merchant in London & had no issue by her. To whom succeeded Edward his Son & Heir, which Edward married Anne, Daughter of Sir Heneage Finche of Kensington in Com. Midd. Knight sometime Recorder of he City of London by whom had issue one Son called Heneage, who died young."

Burke, in his "Extinct Peerage," article "Conway," gives only the eldest succeeding son of each generation, omitting mention of younger sons. Collins, in

his Baronetage (I., 332), shows that Edward Conway, who m. Anne, dau. and heiress of Richard Burdet, of Bramcote, Co. Warwick, from whom the Lords Conway descended, held estates in Worcestershire, whence Edwin Conway of Va. came. In 1531 and 1533 Thomas Burdet sued Edward Conway and his wife Anne for part of the lands of which they were seized as heirs of Richard B. The arbitrators in the suits decided that Conway should have, among other property, "the Manors of Belne, Hoblench, Clodshall, Upton-Warryn, Upton upon Severn, with Breley and Elmbrigge in Co. Wigorn." Probably examination of Conway wills and deeds in Worcestershire would show the connexion of the Ragley and the Va. lines. A tradition told by Mr. Conway Nutt states that two brothers named Conway, related to the Marquis of Hertford, were exiled to America for political reasons and came to Va. Sir Edward Conway and Captain Thomas Conway were members Va. Co. of London, 1609–1620. (*v.* Brown's Genesis of the U. S.)

1. MR. EDWIN[1] CONWAY, of county Wigorn, that is, county of Worcester, England, came to Virginia *cir.* 1640. He appears in Northampton county records June, 1642, as "Mr. Edwyn Conaway, Clarke of this Com. (pro. Commonwealth), in the Co. of Northampton." In the first grant of land in his name, Oct., 1644, he is recorded as "Edwyn Connaway of Northampton, Clarke." He was pro. b. Worcestershire, England, cir. 1610; d. Lancaster county, Va., 1675; m. (I.) 1640 (?), in England, MARTHA ELTONHEAD, daughter of Richard Eltonhead, of Lancashire, England, Esquire, for whose pedigree see below. His wife pro. came to Virginia in 1652, as she is named, with her husband, in the patent of that date, as a "headright." He pro. m. (II.) in Va., a sister or sister-in-law of John Carter, of Corotoman, 1649. John Carter is not known to have had a sister, but, as will appear under Eltonhead Conway, he made deed in 1656 to his "*niece* Eltonhead, the Daughter of Edwyn Connaway." This second marriage, if it occurred, may have been to a sister of Anne Glynne, Carter's first wife. (Critic I., 41–43; also Carter Chart of Carter Family.) The problem must be left for future genealogists to solve.

Edwin Conway was the third Clerk of Northampton County, Va., Henry Bagwell being the first, and Thomas Cooke the second Clerk. This is stated on the authority of Thomas J. Upshur, Esq., of that county, who is familiar with the old records at Eastville. He says that Conway's chirography is difficult to decipher, but not so much so as Cooke's. Johnston, in "Old Virginia Clerks," gives Thomas Cooke as the first Clerk, from 1640 to 1646, and makes no mention of the others. Accomack Shire, formed in 1634, was changed to Northampton County March, 1642. When Mr. Conway was made Clerk is not yet know, but he appears frequently as such in the record volumes from 1642 to 1645. If Martha Conway, his wife, came to Virginia first in 1652, it is pro. that Mr. C. moved then to Lancaster Co. He is named in Fenwick's deed of 1654 as of the latter Co., and was executor of Elias Edmonds, Lanc'r Co., 1654, as per Edmonds' will, dat. Mar. 27, 1654, and pro. Lanc'r Co. (Est. Bk. I., 207.)

The first grant of land to persons of the name of Conway, recorded in the Virginia Land Office, is this: "*To all,*" *&c.* "*Whereas,*" *&c.* "Now know ye that I, the said Richard Kemp, Esq're, doe with the advice and Consent of the Council of State accordingly give and grant unto *Edwyn Conaway, Clarke,* five hundred acres of Land Scituate in Northampton County at Hungar's Creeke, bounded Southerly by the said Creeke, easterly by the Lands of Richard Smith, westerly running Down the said Hungar's Creeke, and Northerly extending into the woods, these five hundred acres of Land being due unto the said *Conaway* for the transportation of ten persons into this Colony whose names are written under this Patent upon the records. To have and to hold, &c., to be held, &c., yielding and paying, &c. Provided," &c. Dated the 8th of October, 1644.

"Wm. Burrell, Elizabeth his wife, Fra Harison, Richard ffixmus, Ja. Landwood, John Powell, Eliza Potter, Edward Daniell," head-rights.

"Wm. Burrell have assigned his write to Edwyn Conaway this 8th of October, 1644. Thomas Knight, Mary Knight, Richard Lathberry."

"This Patent was renewed by Sir Wm. Berkeley in the Name of John Severne the 22d of July, 1645. Test me, Sam Abbott, Clk." (Va. Land Rec. II., 17.)

"*To all,*" &c. "Whereas," &c. "Now know ye that I, the said Sir William Berkely, Knt., doe with the advice and Consent of the Council of State accordingly give and grant unto *John Severne* five hundred acres of Land Scituate in Northampton County at Hungar's Creeke, bounded," &c. (as *supra*), "the said five hundred acres of Land being formerly granted to *mr. Edwin Connaway,* by Patent bearing date the Eighth Day of October, 1644, and due unto him, the said John Severne, by assignment." (II., 30.)

Be it known unto all men by these presents that I, *Edwyn Connaway* of Northampton, *Clarke,* doo freely give, assign and sett all my right, title and interest of this within specified Land unto Mrs. Burdgett Charleton for the use of her child John Severne,* to be seated and possession to be delivered unto him, the said John Severne, when he shall come to the age of eighteen years, to have and to hold the said Land there forever.

Witness my hand the 26th Day of October, 1644. EDWYN CONNAWAY.

Witnesses—Regnald Hawis, John Ellis.

The next grant was to Edwin Conway for 1250 a. in Lanc'r Co., S. E. side Corotoman R.—1000 a. grant by two patents, one of Dec. 6, 1652, in which he and his wife Martha are named as head-rights, and which states that Edwyn Conway had come to Virginia four times; and one of April 6, 1654, for 250 a. for five persons—William Collins, Edw'd Bennett, Alice Ellis, Ann Roberts and Samuel Coleman. (III., 276.) A patent for 1000 a. in North'd Co. was issued Oct. 13, 1653, to John Faucett, Freeman Connaway and John Howard for 20 persons. (III., 62.) March 3, 1656, 1000 a. in Lanc'r Co. to Mr. Edwin Conway and Mr. Gervase Dodson.

I, Edwyn Conway, doe by these presents assign over all my right, title & interest of the land specified in this patent unto Robert Pollard and Thomas Smyth their heirs execut'rs and Administrs & assigns forever. In witness whereof I have herewith *sett* my hand the 8th day of Jan., 1656, from Mee My heirs ex'ors & administrators forever.

EDWYN CONWAY.

Feb. 5, 1657, 1600 a. Lanc'r Co. to "Mr. Edwin Conaway" and Hannah Mountney, widow. (IV., 200.) In 1657 2500 a. Lanc'r Co. to "Edwin Conaway, Gentleman," of which 1250 was due by patent of 1654, and 1250 for 25 persons. (IV., 255.) Sep. 26, 1678, 1650 a. were granted to "Edwin Conway, son & heir of Mr. Edwin Conaway, dec'd," who had patented it in 1659. Also same day 400 a. in Essex Co. to Edwin Conway. In 1681, 1200 a. in Old Rappahannock Co. to Edwin Conway; also to same, 1681, 200 a. in Middlesex Co. In the will of this last Edwin he devises to his wife all the residue of his "Estate real and personal in Virginia, England and elsewhere."

The first record of the children of Edwin Conway is in the form of deeds made

---

* John Severne, Bridget his wife, and John Severne, Jr., were headrights to a patent in Northampton Co., 1646.

ELTONHEAD OF ELTONHEAD.

(Harlein MS., fo. 99. Chetham MS., fo. 96.)

ARMS.—"*Quarterly, per fess indented ar. and sa. in the second quarter three plates.*"
(NOTES)—"*Quarterly arg. and gu. in the 2d and 3d qr. a fret or. over all a fess az.*" ||

Henry Eltonhedde of Eltonhead =
Thomas Eltonhed sonne and heir =
John Eltonhed of Eltonhed gent. sonne and heir =

1. William Eltonhed, eldest.
2. Henry Eltonhed second sonne brother and heire to William sonne sans yssue =

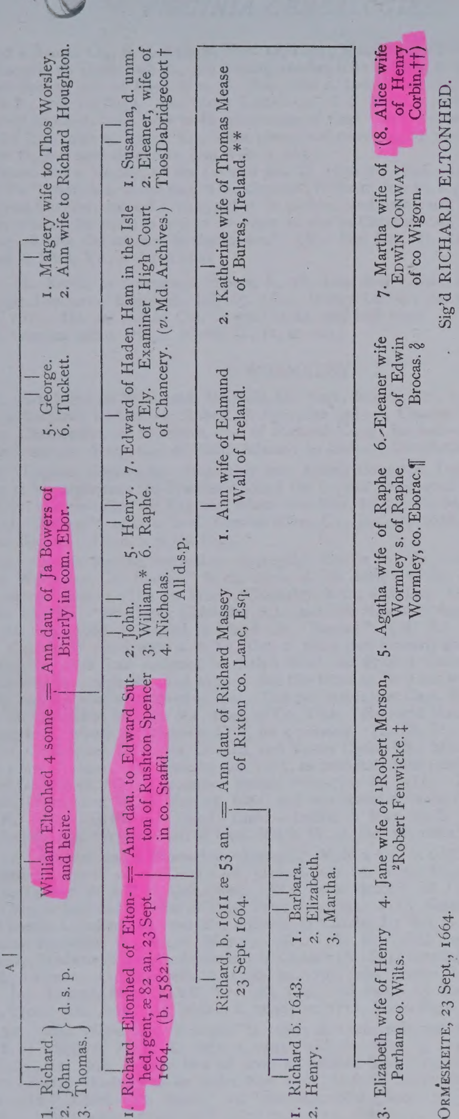
1. John Eltonhed eldest sonne sans yssue.
2. Nicholas Eltonhed of Eltonhed second sonne brother and heire to John. = dau. of Harrington of Hayton Hey, co. Lancaster, gent.

John Eltonhed of Eltonhed sonne and heir of Nicholas. = Margaret dau. of Richard Lancaster of Rayne hill co. Lanc. gent. ("*Arg. two bars gu. on a canton of the 2d a lion pass or.*")

John Eltonhed of Eltonhed, sonne and heire = Elizabeth dau. of Richard Byrkenhd of Crowton co. Chester, gent.
Jane maryed to John Ley.

Richard Eltonhed sonne and heire. = Jennett dau. of Thomas Garrard of the Ince co. Lanc. ("*Az. a lion ramp erm, or in dexter chief a crescent.*" Crest—"*A lions gamb erect and erased erm holding a lure tasselled or.*")
Margaret maryed to George Eccleston gent and had Margery maryed to Richard Brown.

A



A

1. Richard.
2. John.
3. Thomas. } d. s. p.

William Eltonhed 4 sonne and heire. = Ann dau. of Ja Bowers of Brierly in com. Ebor.

5. George.
6. Tuckett.

1. Margery wife to Thos Worsley.
2. Ann wife to Richard Houghton.

1. Richard Eltonhed of Eltonhed, gent, æ 82 an. 23 Sept. 1664. (b. 1582.) = Ann dau. to Edward Sutton of Rushton Spencer in co. Staffd.

2. John.
3. William.*
4. Nicholas.
5. Henry.
6. Raphe.
All d.s.p.

7. Edward of Haden Ham in the Isle of Ely. Examiner High Court of Chancery. (*v.* Md. Archives.)

1. Susanna, d. unm.
2. Eleaner, wife of ThosDabridgecort †

Richard, b. 1611 æ 53 an. 23 Sept. 1664. = Ann dau. of Richard Massey of Rixton co. Lanc, Esq.

1. Ann wife of Edmund Wall of Ireland.
2. Katherine wife of Thomas Mease of Burras, Ireland. **

1. Richard b. 1643.
2. Henry.

1. Barbara.
2. Elizabeth.
3. Martha.

3. Elizabeth wife of Henry Parham co. Wilts.
4. Jane wife of [1]Robert Morson, [2]Robert Fenwicke. ‡
5. Agatha wife of Raphe Wormley s. of Raphe Wormley, co. Eborac.¶
6. Eleaner wife of Edwin Brocas. §
7. Martha wife of Edwin Conway of co Wigorn.
(8. Alice wife of Henry Corbin.††)

Ormeskeite, 23 Sept., 1664.

Sig'd RICHARD ELTONHED.

* Nichols, in his "Topographer and Genealogist" (II., 369), under "Genealogical Declaration respecting the family of Norres, written hy Sir Wm. Norres, of Speke, Co. Lanc'r, 1563," gives the origin of the Eltonheads thus:

"Norres of Eltonhed lost his name by being called the goodman of Eltonhede, and so tooke yt for his proper name, for I am sure all his evidences ys Norres, and for want of yssue mascle all his lands ys inteylled on me William Norres of the Speke knight. And in my tyme ther was none but my cosen Richard Eltonhed his father that last died betwixt his land and me, which now God hath sent good store unto of Children," &c.

To this Nichols adds: "This was common on both sides the Mersey, and elsewhere, and perhaps the quarterly arrangement of the coat of Eltonhead may regard this common deduction."

to them by Cuthbert Fenwick and Col. Jno. Carter, which will be found *in loco.* Whether Mr. C. had other issue is not known. ¶

Children:

+ 2. i. Edwin,^{2} b. cir. 1640–4; d. 1698; m. (I.) Sarah Fleete; (II.) 1695, Elizabeth Thompson.
+ 3. ii. Eltonhead, b. cir. 1646; m. cir. 1662, Henry Thacker.

NOTES TO ELTONHEAD CHART.

* William Eltonhead, pro. Mr. William Eltonhead, Esq., special agent for Lord Baltimore in Md. This chart gives him as *d. s. p.*, but not as single. No William is given by Richard, 1611, as his brother, possibly because Mr. William was then dead. Richard makes two mistakes, in giving Raphe Wormeley as son of Raphe, and Cuthbert Fenwicke's name as Robert. He may, therefore, have forgotten to add the name of William. Mr. William Eltonhead of Lanc'r Co. was sent to Md. by Lord B., 1654–5. He took the oath of fealty Jan. 2, 1646; was made member of the Privy Council Sep. 29, 1649, and took the oath as such July 22, 1650. He was killed in the conflict between Gov. Stone's party and that of Fendall, 1655. His wid., Jane ——, survived. His nuncupative will was pro. Calvert Co., Oct. 5, 1658; leaves his estate to wife and children, desiring wife to set apart land for Robert and Richard Fenwick. Mrs. E. and her child were pro. dead in 1663, as "Thomas Taylor, the Lawfull heire" of Mrs. E., with Cuthbert Fenwick, Wm. Mills and John Bogue, guardians for the orphans Robert and Richard Fenwicke, petitioned the Assembly for permission to set apart 200 a. of land for the use of the said Robt. and Rich'd F. (Bozman's His. Md., Davis' Day Star, &c.)

** Pro. Thomas Mears, who came to Virginia and rec'd grant of 400 a. land on the W. side Elizabeth R. in L. Norfolk Co., Nov. 18, 1653. He was Burgess for L. Norfolk Co., 1644–1648. (Va. Car.)

† Dabridgecourt.—"The only record in the Prerogative Court in which the party cannot be identified is the administration of Eleanor Dabridgecourt, alias Eltonhead, in 1633, when the commission was granted, Dec. 3, to John Eltonhead, the husband, of Plumstead, Co. Kent. Eleanor, sister of Richard Eltonhead of Eltonhead, Co. Lancaster (which Richard was 82 in 1664), was wife of a Thomas Dabridgecourt. Sec. C. 57, Mss. Coll. Arms." (Nichols' Top. and Gen., I., 206.)

‡ "Cuthbert Fenwicke, Gentleman, St. Mary's Hundred," as he is recorded in a list of the Md. Assembly, 1638, came to Md. 1634; was Mem. of the Assembly 1637; Agent for Cornwallis, Commissioner of Md., 1644. In 1649, then a widower, he m. Jane Eltonhead, wid. of Robert Morson, of "Kecoughtan Co., Va." (Lanc'r). He d. 1655; will dat. Mar. 6, 1654. She d. 1660; will dat. 1660 (for abstract see Davis' Day Star, where a lengthy account of Fenwick appears, pp. 207–219.)

Streeter, in "Papers Relating to the Early His. of Md.," says, p. 41: "In the indictment against Thomas Smith, Cuthbert Fenwick is mentioned as, at the date of Smith's offence, May 10, 1635, 'a servant' of Capt. Cornwallys. He must have served out his time before 1637, and so far improved his fortunes and position as to be able to take the title of 'gentleman'; an assumption which, in those days, would not have been tolerated, unless there had been, on the part of the claimant, some right by birth, education and former circumstances, to the title. He was a planter, and enjoyed the confidence of his fellow colonists, and on various occasions was employed on special business connected with the interests of the Proprietary. He died Oct., 1661, leaving five sons—Cuthbert, Ignatius, Robert, Richard and John."

§ Brocas.—This should be *William* Brocas, instead of Edward. He came early to Virginia, and was one of the Council of State. Patents were issued to him as follows: To Wm. Brocas, Esq., of the Council of State, 1621 a. adjoining the Outer dams and "the land pertaining to the mills," Feb. 12, 1638; 50 a. in the Co. of Warwick Run, "within a quarter of a mile of the Mills," May 24, 1638. To Capt. Wm. Brocas, Esq., of Council, 600 a. in Chas. R. Co., S. S. New Poquoson, Aug. 15, 1639. Capt. Wm. B., Esq., of "His Majesties Councell of State here," 800 a. in Rapp'k R., about 35 m. up on S. S., "said land formerly granted Wm. Durand, 14 Nov., 1642, which pat. was made voyd unto said Durand, he being incapable of holding land, he being a banished man," and granted to Brocas July 18, 1650.

¶ William and Eltonhead Stanard of Midd'x Co., Va., had—i. Eltonhead, b. Sep. 2, 1678. ii. Sarah, b. July 12, 1680; m. —— Yates. iii. William, b. Feb. 15, 1682. (M. Par. Reg.)

Do. 190 a. Lanc'r Co., S. S. Rapp'k, Nov. 18, 1653; Mrs. Eleanor Brocas, 250 a. Lanc'r Co., S. S. Rapp'k, on Pianketash R., and joining another tract of Mrs. B.'s, Oct. 18, 1653. Mrs. Eleanor Brocas, wife of Capt. Wm. B., Esq., 800 a. Lanc'r Co., S. S. Rapp'k, at mouth of Rapp'k R., Oct. 10, 1652. Do. 700 a. Lanc'r Co., S. S. Rapp'k, in the woods on the head of Lady Chichley's land, now in the possession of Capt. Wm. Brocas, Jan. 2, 1654. Capt. Wm. B., Esq,, 950 a. Lanc'r Co., same place, and consisting of two former grants to Mrs. Eleanor B., and now allotted to him, Feb. 2, 1653.

Brocas was a member of the Council Jan. 18, 1636–7—1658. In "A Perfect Description of Va." 1648, it is stated that "One Captain (William) Brocas, a gentleman of the Council, a great traveller, caused a vineyard to be planted, and hath most excellent wines made, and the country, he saith, as proper for vines as any in Christendom, vines indeed naturally growing all over the country in abundance." (Va. His. Reg. II., 74.) A deed from him for land in York, Va., is dated 1641.

†† Mr. Brock, in Spotswood Papers, I., 78, states that "Alice, dau. of Richard Eltonhead, Co. Lancaster, Eng'd, m. July 25, 1645, Henry Corbin; em. to Midd'x Co., Va.; d. Jan. 8, 1675. He was son of Col. Gawin Corbin, and had issue. She m. (II.) Capt. Henry Creek, London, and d. 1684. (Critic II., 11, et. seq.)

¶ WORMELEY.

1. Sir John de Wormele, Hadfield, Co. York, Eng'd, Knt., 1312, had—2. John; he had—3. Richard; he had—4. Robert, d. 1520; he had—5. Charles; he had—6. John; he had—7. Christopher, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Hogg; he had—8. Christopher of Adwick le Street, m. Mary, dau. of Philip Adams; he had—9. *Christopher;* 10. *Ralphe.*

9. Captain Christopher Wormeley was Acting Governor, Tortugas Island, 1631–5. Owing to his negligence the Spaniards seized the Is., and he escaped to Va. 1635, about the time Gov. Harvey sailed for England, which was May, 1635. He became Mem. Va. Council 1637. He rec'd 1420 a. land, Charles River Co., Jan. 27, 1638, which he willed to his brother Ralphe. He d. s. p. cir. 1649.

10. Captain Ralphe Wormeley, "Rosegill," Midd'x Co., Va., called by Dugdale "Son of Raphe Wormeley, Co. Eborac," b. cir. 1620; d. cir. 1665; m. cir. 1640–5, Agatha Eltonhead, *supra*. She m. (II.) Sir Henry Chicheley, Knt., and Dep. Gov. of Va., 1678. She was his 2d wife. "Sir Henry Chicheley, Kt., and His Majesty's deputy for Va., died Monday, 5th ffeb., 1682–3; buried in Christ Ch. Chancel." (M. R.) Lady Agatha ret'd to Eng. Captain W. rec'd 3000 a. in Va., Oct. 2, 1649, part formerly granted Capt. Christopher W., Jan. 27, 1638, part assigned by Ralph Read and Francis Carter to Robert Todd, who sold to Captain Ralph W., and 1545 a. due the latter as Ex'r last will of Capt. Christopher W., by whom it was bequeathed to him. This pat. states that Capt. Ralph W., Esq., was one of H. M. Council of State for Va., 1640, of Co. York. He rec'd Mar. 23, 1640, grant of 237 a. Rapp'k R., mouth of Nimcock Cr'k, for 5 persons. (L. Bk. II., 276, 288.) Children—11. Col. Christopher, Mem. Va. Council, and Vestry Christ. Ch., Midd'x Co., 1666 (M. R,); m. (I.) Mrs. Aylmer. He brought suit, 1671, as husband of the relict of Rev. Justinian Aylmer of Jamestown, Min. of Hampton Parish, 1665–7, æ 26. (II.) "Frances Wormeley, wife of Colo. Christopher W., d. May 25, 1685, and was buried at home in the garden next day." (M. R.) Was this his only wife? Child.—Judith, b. May 25, B. June 7, 1683. (M. R.) 12. *Ralph.* 13. "Aylmer, son of Hon. Ralph W., d. Jan. 16, 1669." (M. R.)

12. Colonel Ralph Wormeley, "Rosegill," Midd'x Co., b. 1650; d. Dec. 5, 1703; will dat. Feb. 22, 1700; matric. Oriel Coll., Oxford, July 14, 1665; Mem. Va. Council, and Secretary; Trustee W. and M. Coll., 1693. Was he m. thrice? M. (I.) Capt. R. W.; brought suit, 1674, as husband of relict of Capt. Peter Jennings. (II.) Katherine, only child of Col. Sir Thomas Lunsford, Kt. and Bt., adhered to Charles I.; fled to Va. 1650. Hon. Lady Madame Katherine W., &c., d. May 17, 1685. (M. R.) (III.) at Col. Armistead's, Feb. 16, 1687, Madame Elizabeth Armistead of Glouc'r (M. R.); entailed his land on eldest son. Child., 1st mar.—14. Elizabeth, d. 1740; m. 1703, John Lomax, b. 1674; d. 1729; son of Rev. Jno. Lomax, Eng. (DeB. Rev. 26, 129.) 2d mar.—15. Ralph, d. s. p. W. and M. Coll., 1700. 16. *John.* 17. Judith, b. 1695; m. 1712, Mann Page. (Page Fam., 57.)

16. John Wormeley, "Rosegill," b. 1689; d. 1726; will, dat. Apr. 15, 1725, names wf. Eliz'h, to whom ½ his R. E. She d. 1743; will, dat. Mar. 3, 1743, gave son Jno. 630 a. York Co., Va. Mr. W. was heir of 2000 a. entailed land, "Portobago," held by No. 14, Eliz'h Lomax, which entail he broke Nov. 1762, to fulfill his father's will. (Hen. V., 85; VIII., 452.) Child.—18. *Ralph.* 19. Elizabeth, rec'd £800. 20. Judith. 21. Sarah. 22. Agatha. All 3 minors 1725, rec'd £500 each. 23. *John.*

18. Colonel Ralph Wormeley, "Rosegill," d. 1786; at W. and M., 1720; Mem. Va. Council, 1764; m. (I.) 1736, Sally, d. 1741, dau. of Col. Edmund Berkeley, "Barn Elms," Midd'x; (II.) Jane, dau. of Geoffrey Bolles. Child.—24. Ralph, "Rosegill," b. 1744; d. 1806; m. Eleanor, dau. of Jno. Tayloe, "Mt. Airy"; had ch. 25. James, at W. and M., 1771; m. (I.) Ariana Randolph; (II.) Eliz'h Bullock. By 1st mar. had Ralph Randolph Wormeley, Admiral R. N.; d. N. Y. 1852, æ 67. His life was published by his dau., on whose deductions I have relied. 26. Mary, m. Nathaniel Burwell, Lanc'r Co., Va. (R. S. 9, 25, 80.)

23. John Wormley, Burgess, Midd'x Co. Father's will directs him ed. in Eng. out of entailed est., then to receive £100 per annum for 15 years. M. Elizabeth, dau. Wm. Tayloe, Lanc'r Co.; had Eliz'h, m. Wm. Digges, and John. (Hen. V., 85; VIII., 452.)

Arms, "*Gu, on a chief indented ar. three lions ramp. sa.*"

This deduction from documents, &c., leaves detached Ralph W., m. 1644 wid. of Luke Stebbins, mcht., on E. shore Chesapeake Bay. (Va. Car. 415.)

2. EDWIN^2 CONWAY (*Edwin*^{1}), "of the County of Lancaster, Gent.," b. pro. Eng. cir. 1640–4; d. Aug., 1698; will dat. Mar. 19, 1698; pro. Richmond county, Sep. 7, 1698.* He m. (I.) cir. 1675–80, Sarah Fleete, dau. of Lieut. Colonel Henry Fleete, Lancaster county, Va.; (II.) cir. 1695, Elizabeth Thompson,† pro. of Lanc'r county. These marriages do not appear among the Lancaster marriage bonds.

---

* In the name of God, Amen.

I, *Edwin Conway*, of the County of Richmond, being very sick of body, but of sound mind, and perfect memory, Praised bee God, doe make and ordain this my last will and testament, in maner, as forthwith, first and most principally, I give and bequeathe my soul to God that gave it In certain hope, notwithstanding my unworthiness, to receive pardon for all my sins through the blessed merits of my dear Redeemer the Lord Jesus Christ, & by no other way or manner, whatsoever, doe I hope for my pardon, and my body, I commit to the earth to bee burried in my burying ground in Lancaster, by the left side of my dear wife *Sarah*, dec'd, at the discretion of my Brother-in-law, *Mr. Henry Fleete*, and *Mr. Andrew Jackson*, in certain hope, thro the merits aforesaid, that soul & body will have a joyful meeting at the resurrection of the just.

Item, I give and bequeathe unto my son *Francis*, seven hundred and six acres of land in the county of Essex, being that land I bought of *Mr. Henry Ceyton*. The saide land, do I give to my saide sone, and to the heirs of his body lawfully to bee begotten; and for the want of such heirs, the saide land to fall to the child or children whereof my wife now goeth withall, and to the heirs of their body lawfully to bee begotten; and for want of such heirs, to my sone *Edwin*, to him and his heirs forever.

I also give to my sd sone *Francis*, three negroes, Sam & Kate & Frank, their child, to him, the said *Francis*, and his heirs as aforesaid, and for lack of such heirs, to the child or children, whereof my wife now goeth withall to them and their heirs forever.

Item, I give unto the child, or children, whereof my wife now goeth withall, the crop of sweet scented tobacco that is now below at my lower plantation, to be put into the hands of *Henry* and *Edwin Thacker* and sent for England, and when money is made from the sale of the same, They, to buy two negroes, such as in their discretion they shall think fit, and to bee delivered to their mother, for the saide child, or children.

Item, I give to my sone *Edwin*, all that estate, both real and personal, which I formerly gave him by deed of gift, recorded in Lancaster Court, with all and every part and parcel of my estate in Lancaster County, not before given, except one negro man named Jack. Only I hereby oblige saide sone, to pay unto his sister *Mary* the cattle formerly given to her by deed of gift. I also give to my saide sone, my bay Mare, and *all my wearing cloths*, and all my mathematical instruments and bookes, and all the cloth and stuff sentfor to Eng land, when please God they doe arrive. I doe hereby also make my saide sone full and sole executor of all this legacy hereby given to him.

Item, I give unto my daughter *Mary* all that estate, both real & personal, I formerly gave her by deed of gift recorded in Lancaster Court, and my brown Mare, and all the *clothing I sent for* out of England, when please God they doe arrive.

Item, I give and bequeathe unto my dear and loving wife *Elizabeth Conway*, all my estate real and personal not hereby given away before. All and every part and parcel that may or can be found in Virginia, England, or elsewhere, and I doe hereby make and ordain my saide wife *Elizabeth*, full and sole executrix of all hereby given to her, Requesting her to pay all my debts.

Item, I nominate and appoint my trusty friends and kinsmen *Mr. Andrew Jackson*, *Mr. Samuel Fox*, *Mr. Henry Thacker* and *Mr. Edwin Conway*, to bee overseers of this my last will and testament, Desiring my sd overseers, to carefully advise and instruct my children by my first wife, in their persons and estates. And to bee assistant to their power, to my dear wife *Elizabeth*. And if it should please God, to take away my dear wife during her childrens minority, then I commit there care and tuition of them, and their estates, to my saide kinsmen *Mr. Henry Thacker*, and *Mr. Edwin Thacker*, for witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal, this the nineteenth day of March, in ye year of Our Lord God One Thousand Six Hundred, Ninety and Eight.

Edwin [Ye Seal] Conway.

Signed and Sealed in ye presence of Alexander Spence, John Size.

At a Court held for Richmond County on the 7th of Sept 1698 This will was presented by Elizabeth Conway and proved in Open Court by the oathes of Alexander Spence and John Size, and ordered to bee recorded. (See Min. of R'd County Court.)

† Thompson.—Mr. Stanard (Critic II., 33–35) shows that Maurice Thompson of Elizabeth City, Gent., "who has remained in this country four years," rec'd 150 a. near Newport News in 1624; Head-rights, Geo.

Mr. C. was baptized doubtless in Va. in the Church of England, Cuthbert Fenwick, Esq., of Maryland, his uncle, being one of his sponsors, as the following deed shows. It will be noticed that the deed was made shortly before the death of Fenwick and Wm. Eltonhead, and recorded in Va. four years later.

These psents witnesseth that I Cuth. Fenwicke Gent for ye love I bear unto Edwyn the Son of Edwyn Connaway, of Carotoman, in the County of Lancaster in Virginia gent do give unto him ye sd Connoway for ye use of his sd child my Godson two heifers a of year old a piece with all their increase male & female the male to redound unto his father during his minority. To have & to hold ye sd heifers unto him ye sd Connaway for ye use of his Child Edwyn his heirs ex'rs and adm'rs and ass's forever from me & my heirs forever witness my hand & seale ye 10th of June 54. CUTH. FENWICKE.

Test record in Co Lanc'r primo Jun 1658
THOMAS FENWICKE P. EDM DALE Clk. Cur.
WILLIAM ELTONHED

"In those days a few such animals were of great use and value. In Middlesex Parish, Va., 1665, the following action was taken by the vestry: "The following gentlemen, vestrymen of the parish, viz., Henry Corbin, Richard Perrott, Abraham Weeks, Jno. Haslewood, Rich'd Cock and Robt. Chewning, agree, each of them, to mark one cow calf with a crop in the right ear, to be kept as well as their own cattle until they be two years old, then given to the vestry as stock for the parish." (M. I., 359.)

In 1695, before his 2d mar., Mr. Conway, like Col. Joseph Ball (p. 57), conveyed his estate in part to his children by his first wife, and moved to Richmond Co. His eldest child, Edwin, was then only 14 years old. It is pro. that the land conveyed came to him by his first wife. Of the second wife nothing is known beyond her name. Mr. Warner, Clerk of Rich'd Co., writes me (1890): "I find nothing touching this 2d mar. No Thompson seems to have lived in this Co. at that time. The Edwin Conway that owned large tracts of land in Rich'd Co. was living in Christ Ch. Parish 1681 and 1694." Mr. Conway was Surveyor of Lanc'r Co., 1679–80.

Like Mary Johnson Ball, we must measure Elizabeth Thompson Conway by her posterity. The one gave to the world a WASHINGTON, the other a MADISON.

DEED OF EDWIN CONWAY TO HIS SON EDWIN AND DAUGHTER MARY, 1695.

This Indenture made the tenth day of May In the year of our Lord God, one thousand Six hundred ninety and five Between *Edwin Conway* of the County of Lancaster Gent of the one part and *Andrew Jackson*, Clerk, and *Henry Fleete*, Gentl, of the other pte. Witnesseth that the saide *Edwin Conway* for and in consideration of the love and affection hee hath and beareth unto his two children herein after named and for their better preferment and advantage and for divers other good causes him hereunto moving hath given granted enfeoffed and confirmed and by these presents doth give grant enfeoffe and confirm unto the said *Andrew Jackson* and *Henry Fleete* All that Land and plantation whereon the said Edwin Conway now liveth Situate lying and being in the said County of Lanc'r. And also the messuages Lands and plantations thereunto adjoining now in the hands and occupancy of *Martha Dey* widdow *Thomas Gilbert* and *John Wright* And all the Land which the said *Edwin Conway* hath or might hold to the Southward of the Indian Cabbin Swamp or Bridge Swamp these containing by estimation one thousand Acres bee the same more or less And also All that other piece or parcel of Land belonging unto the said *Edwin Conway* containing five hundred and fifty Acres lying Northward of the said Swamp Including tenement and plantation now in the occupancy of *John Atkins* and *William Smith* together with all and singular houses buildings orchards proffits emoluments hereditament and appurtenances to the said plantations Lands and premises and to them and every of them belonging or appertaining

---

Thompson and John Bembridge. Maurice returned to London before 1639. A later pat. shows that he had several brothers at one time in Va. Capt. Wm. Tucker, Elizabeth City Co.; Mem, Council; m. Mary Thompson or Tomson. Among head-rights of Wm. Tucker's grant, 1624, were his wife's brothers, George, Paul and William Tompson. Lieut. George Tompson, b. 1607; came to Va. 1623; Commissioner of Eliz'h C., 1628; Burgess, 1629; served against Indians, 1629. Paul T., b. 1610; came to Va. 1623. William T., b. 1613; came 1623. Whether Elizabeth Thompson, *supra*, is of this line does not appear. Rev. Andrew Thompson, b. Stonehive, Scotland, 1673; minister of E. City Par. 7 years, 1712–1719; d. Sep. 11, 1719, "leaving ye character of a sober and religious man." As to the spelling of the name, Burke's "General Armory" gives the same arms in many cases to Thompson, Thomson and Tompson. In modern times names are mainly pronounced as they are written, but in colonial days they were mainly written as they sounded.

To have and to hold all and singular the sd plantations and Tenements with their and every of their Rights members appurtenances with all and Singular the premises hereby granted unto the saide *Andrew Jackson* and *Henry Fleete* and their heirs upon this Special trust and confidence and to the uses interests and purposes hereinafter expressed and for noe other use intent or purpose Whatsoever (vizt) All and Singular the plantation Lands Tenements and hereditaments before hereby granted with their and every of their appurtenances to and for the use and behoof of the Said *Edwin Conway* and his assigns for and during his natural life, and after his decease All that Land and plantation whereon the sd *Edwin Conway* now liveth and that messuage plantation and tenement now in the occupation of *Martha Dey*, *Thomas Gilbert* and *John Wright* and all the Land Southward of the Indian Cabin Swamp or bridge Swamp before hereby granted containing by estimation one thousand Acres bee the same more or less with the proffits hereditaments and appurtenances there unto belonging to and for the use and behoof of *Edwin Conway* (Sone of the saide *Edwin Conway*) pty to these p^{e}sents and the heirs of his body lawfully to bee begotten and for want of such Issue to other the heirs male of the saide *Edwin Conway* pty to these p^{e}sents lawfully to bee begotten and for want of such unto *Mary* the daughter of the saide *Edwin Conway* pty to these p^{e}sents and the heirs of her body lawfully to be begotten and for want of such issue to other the female heirs of the saide *Edwin Conway* pty to these p^{e}sents which shall bee lawfully begotten and for want of such issue unto *Chichley Corbin Thacker* his heirs and assigns forever And also all that other piece or parcel of Land before hereby granted containing five hundred and fifty Acres bee the same more or less Including the tenem'^{ts} now in the occupancy of the said *John Atkins* and *William Smith* with all and Singular the pffitts Comodities and app^{e}tenances to the Same belonging or app:taining to and for the use and behoof of the saide *Mary* daughter of the saide *Edwin Conway* pty to these p^{e}sents and the heirs of her body lawfully to bee begotten and for want of such issue then to the saide *Edwin Conway* the Sone and the heirs of his body lawfully to bee begotten and for want of such issue then to *Henry Thacker* his heirs and assigns forever, p:vided alwaise and it is the true intent and meaneing of these p^{e}sents that all the Saide Lands, Tenem^{ts} and P^{e}mises hereby granted wth their and every of their app:tenances shall be to and for the use and behoof of the said *Edwin Conway* party to these p^{e}sents and his assigns for and during his naturall Life wthout Impeachmt for any manner of waste. And in case the saide *Mary* shall contract matrimony to any p.son whatsover before the sixteenth day of February which shall bee in the year of our Lord God one thousand seven hundred and two, that then the use of the Lands & p^{e}mises hereby Lymitted and expressed to bee for her and the heirs of her body shall from thence forth cease and determine and the same to bee and Inure to and for the use and behoof of the saide *Edwin Conway* the Sone and the heirs of his body lawfully to be begotten and for want of such issue to other the heirs of the saide *Edwin Conway* pty to these p^{e}sents as is before hereby lymitted and expressed. And in case the saide *Mary* shall marry wth a man that shall not be minded to live on the Land and p^{e}mises hereby settled on her and the heirs of her body lawfully to bee begotten, that then it shall and me bee lawful for the saide *Mary* and her then husband to make sale of the same and every part and p:cell thereof unto the saide *Edwin Conway* the Sone and to noe other, under and according to the Intent uses as in these p^{e}sents are before hereby lymitted and expressed, In witness whereof the parties aforesaid to the p^{e}sents Indentured Interchangably set their hands and seales the day and year first above written Sealed and delivered after the Interlyning between the seven and twentyth & eight and twentyth Lynes in the first sheet of this p^{e}sent Deed of the words (and for want of such issue to other the female heirs of the saide *Ed Conway* pty to these p^{e}sents w^{ch} shall be lawfully begotten, and the word "two" between the second and third lines in this sheete. In presence of *Litten Thacker*, *Christopher Thelkeld Jos Tauerner*.

Memorand: the day of the date of this p^{e}sent deed the saide *Edwin Conway* p'ty to these p^{e}sents had and tooke possian of all and singler the Lands tenem^{ts} and p^{e}mises hereby granted and then made Livery and Seissan thereof unto the above named *Henry Fleete* to and for the severall uses in the deed above written mentioned & expressed In p^{e}sence of *Litten Thacker Christr Thelkeld Jos Taurner*. EDWIN (ye Seale) CONWAY.

Recognit in Cur Cam Lancast^{e} decemo die July Ao Dm^{e} 1695.

JOHN STRETCHLEY Cl Cur.

A Copy Teste WARNER EUBANK c. c

To all to whom these p^{e}sents shall come I *Edwin Conway* of the County of Lancast^{r} Gent send greeting know yee that I the saide *Edwin Conway* for the naturall love and affection I have and leave unto my two Children herein after named and for their better p^{e}ferment and advantage and for divers other good Causes and considerations mee hereunto moving Have given and granted and by these p^{e}sents doe give grant and deliver unto my sone *Edwin Conway* one negro Girle called Ann with all the increase God shall send by her One negro boy called Thomas A silver salt and three silver spoons four milch Cows A feather bed and furniture my Gunn and his choice of my Chests An Iron pot and fireing pan I also hereby give grant and deliver unto my daughter *Mary* my negro Girle called Sarah and her increase which God shall send my negro Boy William and four Cowes a featherbed and furniture my Silver Tankard and three silver spoones and all my Rings of Gold and stone Ring late belonging to my late dec'd wife. A seele skyn Trunk marked E. S. (Edward Sutton. H. E. H.) an Iron pot and frieing pan p:vided alwaise and upon the condition nevertheless that it shall and may bee lawfull to and for mee the saide *Edwin Conway* for and during my life to have and use the benefit and advantage of the labour and Imploy of the said negroes hereby given and granted and to have the use and wearing of all and singular the goods herein before mentioned And in case either of my saide Children shall dye before my decease that then the gift and grant hereby made of the negroes Cattle and Goods to him or her soe dieing shall come and revert unto the survivo^{r} of my sd Children anything in these p^{r}sents contained to the Contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding p^{r}vided likewise that in case my said daughter *Mary* shall contract matrimony before the sixteenth day of February which shall be in the yeare of our Lord God one thousand seven hundred and two that then the Gift and grant to her hereby made shall cease & determine but continue remain and bee unto my saide sone *Edwin Conway* any thing to the Contrary thereof in any wise not withstanding In witness whereof I the saide *Edwin Conway* have set my hand and seale the tenth day of May In the yeare of our Lord one thousand six hundred ninety and five. And two silver spoones pte of what is hereby given delivered to each of my saide Children In name and token of possession of all and singular the Negroes Cattle hereby given and granted to them as herein is before expressed.

EDWIN CONWAY ye Seale.

Sealed and delivered after the Interlining of the word (two) in the deed above written In prests of Henry Fleete Litten Thacker Christopher Thelkeld Jos Taverner

Recognit in Cur Cam Lancast^{r} decimo die July Ao Dom^{o} 1695

JOHN STRETCHLEY Cl. Cur.

Children, first marriage:

+ 4. i. EDWIN,^{3} b. —, 1681–2; d. Oct. 3, 1763; m. (I.) —, 1704, Anne Ball; (II.) —, Ann Hack.

5. ii. MARY, b. Feb. 16, 1686; d. Sep. 15, 1730, æ 44; m. (I.) Nov. 11, 1703, John Dangerfield; (II.) Apr. 16, 1707, Major James Ball (BALL 8, p. 63.)

Second marriage:

+ 6. iii. FRANCIS, b. —, 1697; d. —; m. —, 1720, Rebecca Catlett.

7. iv. Posthumous child, b. 1698–9.

EXCURSUS—FLEET.

WILLIAM FLEET, gent., was an incorporator of the 3d Va. Charter, 1612, sub. £37.10s.; pd. £37.10s., Of Chartham, Kent; m. Deborah, dau. of Charles Scott of Egerton, Kent, by wife Jane Wyatt; had George, William, Henry, Brian, Edward, Reynolds, John, and Catherine. Transferred to Cath'e, July 3, 1622, his Va. shares. (Brown's Genesis 892.)

"Captain Henry Fleete, gentleman," of St. George's Hundred, Md., his brothers, Reinold Fleete planter, of St. George, Edward Fleete planter, of St. Mary's Hundred, John Fleete planter, of St. George, came early to Md. and Va., and were all members of the first Maryland Assembly, 1637–8. Like many of the most active and honoured men of that period, Capt Henry Fleete appears in two characters in early Md. and Va. records according to the bias of the writers. As Neill says, "he was one of the prominent associates of Governor Calvert in establishing the Province of Maryland." He came to Virginia before 1623; was one of 26 men who, under Henry Spelman, in 1623, went to trade with the Anacostan Indians on the Potomac, and was captured and taken to their dwelling place at a spot near the present Washington Monument, D. C. During four years of captivity he became thoroughly acquainted with the language and customs of the Indians, and thus was subsequently of great usefulness to the colonies as an interpreter. Ransomed 1627, he went to England, and with merchants in London engaged in the India trade. He settled in St. George's Hundred, Maryland, before 1637. The Md. Archives record voyages made between England and Md. by Fleete about 1636–8. He was licensed by the Gov. to trade with the Indians, June 7, 1638. Lord Baltimore, June 18, 1644, commissioned him with the power of a Captain General to visit with the Susquehannan Indians and make a treaty of peace. In 1637 he represented St. George's Hundred in the Md. Assembly, with Reinold, Edward and John Fleete. By 1639 he had removed from this Hundred, as the Assembly was held Feb. 25, 1639, "at the house where Capt. Fleete lately dwelt." Edward Fleete also pro. went with him. They located pro. in James City Co., Va., as 1640 the Court at James City sent Edward Fleete and others to recover Capt. Henry Fleet's boats. And yet, Reinold and Edward Fleet were freemen and Burgesses in St. Mary's Co., Md., 1667. In 1645–6 Virginia employed him against the Indians at 15,000 lb. tobacco. (Hen. I., 318.) In 1650 Captain Fleet is found located on Fleet's Bay, Northumberland Co., Va., where, May 27, 1650, he had a patent for 1750 a. "in Northumberland Co., on Fleete's Bay, from Windmill point to Island point," for 35 persons brought into the colony. (II., 226.) He also received other grants, viz., Aug. 1, 1652, 750 a. in Lanc'r Co., S. W. side great Rappahannock Town, "where the Indians are at present," for 15 persons. (III., 97.) Same date 200 a. Lancaster Co., for 4 persons. (100.) July 3, 1655, 347 a. S. S. Pepetech Cr'k, for 7 persons. (357.) June 1, 1655, 1,000 a. do. for 20 persons; 550 a. do. for 11 persons (III., 378; IV., 58), and Aug. 25, 1657, 2000 a. to Lt. Col. Henry Fleete for 40 persons (IV., 182); 6600 a. for 132 head-rights. He was Burgess for Lancaster Co., Va., 1652. (Hen. I., 374.) In 1642 the Va. Assembly gave him the privilege for 14 years of making discoveries westward and southward, with all profits thereof, extending the privilege in 1653 for 14 years more. (Hen. I., 376.) He served as interpreter in an expedition for Virginia against the Indians in 1654; he pro. died about 1660. He wrote "A Brief Journal of a Voyage made in the Bark Virginia, to Virginia and other parts of the continent of America," the MS. of which is in the Lambeth library, and which Neill has published in his "Founders of Maryland," pp. 19-37. Streeter, in his "Papers Relating to the Early History of Md." (Md. His. Soc. Fund Publication 9), gives pp. 65–92 to Fleete's history, in which he says of him: "He was an active man, a useful citizen, a shrewd leader, an excellent interpreter, and contributed his full share towards laying the foundations of the Colony of Maryland, and building up the Colony of Virginia; yet, like too many of the old pioneers of our first settlements, his name is nearly forgotten, the place of his burial is unknown, and his descendants, if he has any, are ignorant how much reason they have to be proud of the labors of their ancestor, who was the first to fix the name of Fleete on the records of the two States."

John Fleete was a vestryman of St. Mary's, Lanc'r. John Fleet of York, 1651, owned land at Tindall's Point, m. Anne ——, and d. cir. 1667. Among Lanc'r mar. bonds I find: Ann Fleet, m. Nov. 10, 1722, Leonard Howson; Judith Fleet, m. June 28, 1723, Wm. Hobson; John Fleet, m. May 29, 1746, Mary Edwards. (*v.* Critic, II., 44; III., 13; Neill's Founders of Md.; Va. Car.; Va. Vetust; Streeter's Papers; Md. Archives; Brown's Genesis of the U. S.)

3. ELTONHEAD^{2} CONWAY (*Edwin*^{1}), b. pro. Eng. 1646; d. —; m. cir. 1662, HENRY THACKER, pro. son of Richard Thacker, vestryman of Middlesex Parish, Va., 1664–1700. He was Sheriff of Middlesex 1672.

This pedigree is drawn from the Middlesex Parish Register, now in the library of the Va. Theo. Seminary. The deed of gift from Col. John Carter to Eltonhead Conway, 1656, calls her his niece.

These p'sents witnesseth that I Colo John Carter of Rap^{n} River in the County of Lancaster in Virginia Esq for ye Love that I bear towards my niece Eltonhead the Daughter of Edwyn Connaway have given granted and assigned & have given order to be delivered & do by these p'sents give grant assign & deliver unto Edwyn Connaway for ye use of ye said Eltonhead the oldest heifer that I now have in ye possession & at ye plantation of William Lucas on ye South Side of Rap^{n} River coloured red & a flower de luce on both ears, To have & to hold ye said heifer with all her increase both male & female unto her ye said Eltonhead Connaway her heirs Exers admrs & ass^{n} forever without ye lawful let or disturbance of any pson or psons whatsoever In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand ye 9th day of April ao Dom 1656

JOHN CARTER.

Signat & delebat in psentia

JASPER BAKER | FASTIN DELANAK | psign

4. COLONEL EDWIN^3 CONWAY (*Edwin,^{2} Edwin^1*), of Lancaster county, Va., b. Lancaster county, 1681; d. Oct. 3, 1763. "Col. Edwin Conway departed this life 3d Oct., 1763, in the 82d year of his age; a gentleman of very great parts." (Col. Gordon's Bible,) Will dat. July 27, 1762; pro. Lancaster county, Jan. 20, 1764;* m. (I.) —, 1704, ANNE BALL, b. 1686 (?); d. —; dau. of Col. Joseph and Elizabeth (Romney) Ball, Lancaster county, Va., and half-sister to "Mary the mother of Washington." (BALL 18, p. 58.); (II.) —, ANN HACK, b. 1697; "d. the 28th Aug., 1747, in the 50th year of her age, greatly lamented, being a gentlewoman of an amiable character" (Gordon Bible); pro. daughter of Dr. George and Anna (Herman) Hack.

Colonel Conway, so designated in legal records, was a mem. of the House of Burgesses from 1710–1742, a period of 32 years continued service except the year 1720. Like all of his name in that day, he was an active mem. of the Church of England, and vestryman of Christ Ch., Lanc'r Co., 1739–43, and of St. Mary's and Christ Ch. after the union, until his death in 1763. He was a prominent figure in all the affairs of his county and section.

In 1727 serious complaints were made by the various planters of the Rappahannock district against Joseph Carter, the Inspector at "Corotoman," because of his "overbearing temper aad partiality in administering the duties of his office." The dissatisfaction became widespread, and in 1732, under date Oct. 9, Col. Conway wrote to Gov. Gooch in regard to these complaints made by the people of the district, with their request that Mr. Carter be removed. Col. C. adds:

"I pacified the People last Tuesday at the muster by telling them that the Secretary had promised to hear their complaints, for several were ready to strike Mr. Carter, for he had been very partial and unjust, as the people say, and it may be proved that the other two were, for the most part governed by him. Circumstances are very plain that he spightfully burned James Pollards Tobacco, Tho he might have burnt his whole crop without giving the oppertunity to prove he did it spitefully, &c. Mr. Carter threatened to split Peter River's head and offer'd to turn him out of Doors, &c. * * * * The Inspectors passed very bad Tobacco for some people, and often burnt good Tobacco, and made the people pick it over and over

---

* I *Edwin Conway* of the County of Lancaster being in the *Eightieth* year of my age and of sound memory, thanks be to my Gracious God do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner following viz I commit my sauld to God, my Creator. Redeemer and Preserver and my Body to the Earth its original being fully assured by Divine Oracle, that the sacrifice of Christ is a worthy Expiation for all the sins of the faithfull and therefore hope that my saul and Body will have a Joyful meeting at the Resurrection of the Dead by the Merits Mediation and Intercession of our Compleat Redeemer the Lord Jesus Christ Amen. First I give to *Peter Conway* my Heir at Law the negro boy named March Item I give to my Grandson *George Conway* and his heirs, the two Negroes that were allotted to his Brother *Peter Hack Conway* deceased out of the Estate of their Father George Conway and Also my man Stephen and thirty pounds current money.

Item I give to my Grandson *Walker Conway* and his heirs the two negroes allotted to his Brother *Edwin* out of their Father's Estate and also my man Abraham and thirty pounds current money.

Item I give to my Grandson *Edwin Garlington* thirty pounds current money Item I give to my Grandson *Joseph Garlington* thirty pounds current money Item I give to my Grand Daughter *Agatha Conway* my great Bed, Bolster and pair of Pillows the best white Rug and a blanket the fine Virginia Quilt and the other furniture of the said Bed Mrs Conway has already received for my said Grand Daughter, and also one Doz very fine Large China Plates for Table use.

Item I give to my said Grand Daughter *Agatha Conway* and her heirs the negro Girl named Mary.

Item I give to my Grand Daughter *Agatha Eustace* my Chest of Drawers in the Parlor and Dressing Glass over the Hall and the Table it Stands on.

Item I give to my Grand Daughter *Anne Conway* and her heirs two negro Girls viz Winny and Sary.

Item I give to my Grandson *Edwin Conway* and his heirs my Dwelling House and Plantation Together with all the Lands and their appurtenances which I hold in Fee Simple, except one hundred Acres, now in the Possession of *Mr Richard Boatman* which one hundred acres of Land I give to *Peter Conway* my Grandson and Heir at Law and also except two small Parcels that I bought of *Richard Porter* and *Wm. Porter* and Eight Acres I bought of *John Tayloe Esqr* deceased.

Item I give to my said Grandson *Edwin Conway* and his heirs all the rest of my Negroes on Condition that he will make over his right in the four Negroes above mentioned to his two Brothers according to this

again, &c. Mr. Carter has declared in the presence of several men, that he will be more severe in burning Tobacco if he continues Inspector another year; and this year they burnt 800 out of 1000 Large Tobacco, such as Merchants would be glad to buy, &c. * * * * * Many people were desirous to give their evidence before the Secretary, but it is so far to Wmsburg & two great rivers to cross, the people so poor, and money so scarce, that unless the Evidences could be examined here, 'tis better to carry our Tobacco to some other Inspector, for by Mr. Carter's Character he is a man of Implacable temper and we dare not carry our Tobacco to him, for if he rul'd Two, he certainly will rule one," &c., &c. (Col. Pap. I., 218.)

This letter was followed by the two referred to (C. P. 219), and which are given in full from the originals in the Va. Archives.

Honrd Sir

Yesterday I presum'd to write to yo^{r} Hon^{r} to inform you how the Secretary had baffled me. I was very uneasy, but Casting an Eye, Just now, on your Last Prorogation Speech, I am in hopes that your Hon^{r} and the Hon^{ble} Council will not think it reasonable to oblige m^{r} Joseph Carter and thereby make nine tenths of the people that Live near to Queens Town & Davis's unesie, for I Can't meet with one man in ten that Likes him, within them Precincts, for m^{r} Edwards and m^{r} Rich^{d} Lee, that, the people say, had bad Tobacco Pass'd, Lives near Indian Creek Inspection, which now is Seperated from Corotoman, I suppose they and the Minister have used their Interest with the Secretary in favour of m^{r} Joseph Carter. If your Hon^{r} will please to empower any Persons to take depositions, I don't Doubt but we shall prove him unworthy in the Opinion of any indifferent Person, I never had any Prejudice to m^{r} Carter, nor could I have thought before that he would so misbehave himself, and I am Sorry to know it now, I hope your Hon^{r} will Peruse and Consider mine of the 9th Instant with what I writ on that head in mine of the 27th of July Last, Notwithstanding I was against the Law, I expect yo^{r} Hon^{r} has reason to give Some Credit to what I say Pray S^{r} Excuse me. We are willing the Secretary may Nominate whom he pleases to be in m^{r} Carter's room, Enough are willing to undertake the office, So that his Hon^{r} may have great Choice and I hope we shall have no Occasion to be troublesome any more, as for my own part I'll suffer

---

my Will. The rest of my Slaves are by name Daniel Ned Harry George Argill Cato Will Moll Nell Kate and Betty besides the old blind woman whom I desire may be kindly used as Long as she shall Live.

Item I give to my good Friend *Capt James Kirk* my watch.

Item I give to my Friend *Samuel Hamilton* my Spectacles & Twenty Shillings Current money.

Item I give to my said Grandson *Edwin Conway* all the rest of my Estate; Willing and allowing him the full use and disposal thereof in the same manner as if he was at full age.

Item It is my Will that my Estate shall not be appraised.

Item It is my Will that the Reverend *Mr David Currie* shall be paid Forty Shillings if he will read my Burial I would not have a Funeral Sermon.

Item I appoint my said Grandson *Edwin Conway* executor of this my last Will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 27th Day of July Anno Domini 1762.

EDWIN CONWAY (SL)

Sealed and Declared to be his
Last Will in Presence of
JAMES KIRK
HENRY CARTER
SAMUEL WARNUM
LAZARUS COPEDGE

I Bequeath to my
Great Grandson
Thos Pinckard Twenty
pounds current
money March 1. 1763
E. CONWAY.

At a court held for Lancaster County on the 20th Day of January 1764 This Will was proved in open Court by the Oath of James Kirk Henry Carter and Samuel Warnum witnesses thereto and Ordained to be Recorded.

A Copy Teste Teste THOS EDWARDS Cl C.

WARNER EUBANK C C.

Col Edwin Conway qual. as Exec. Jan'y, 1764, and his official bond was placed at £2000, as his gr. father stated there should be no appraisement of his property.

CURRIE.—The Rev. David Currie, of Edinburgh, came to Va. *cir.* 1730; was teacher in the Lee family, having Rich'd Henry and Francis Lightfoot Lee among his pupils. Ordained and licensed for Va. cir. 1740–2, he suc'd Rev. Jno. Bell in Christ Ch. and St. Mary's parishes, Lanc'r Co. Mr. Bell suc'd Rev. Andrew Jackson. Mr. Currie was in charge 50 years, until his death, 1791–2. Dashiells reports him as Rev. *John* Currie, Lanc'r Co., 1744. He was greatly beloved by his people. Col. Edwin Conway made him one of his legatees, and Charles Carter, of Shirly, wrote him, 1790 (M. II., 112): "As you are of Caledonian race you may yet outlive a Buckskin; should it so happen, my will has directed 500 acres of my land at Nantypyron to be laid off for the use of Mrs. Currie for and during her natural life." Mr. C. m. (I.) —— Corbin; (II.) —— Carter of Nomini Hall. By 1st mar. he had Jane, m. Thomas Beale of "Chestnut Hill," Rich'd Co., Va., and had Annie, who m. Thos. Wright Belfield of "Belle Mount." Bp. M. says: "Mr. C.'s descendants are numerous and respectable, and have adhered to the Church of their worthy ancestor." (R. S. i., 14, 82.) He had pro. 3 sisters or daughters, one of whom m. Willoughby Allerton of Va., who in his will, 1759, names wife Ann and two sisters-in-law, Jane and Alice Currie, daus. of Mr. David Currie, and makes Rev. D. C. one of his Ex'rs. (N. E. His. Gen. Reg., XLIV., 295.)

much before I will, and I'm very Sorry that 'tis my Lot now, however I depend that your wisdom and goodness will pardon me, for with great Respect Sincerely I am

Y^{or} Hon^{rs} most Humb^{le}
and very Obedient Serv^{t}

October 10. 1732 EDWIN CONWAY.

Postcript.

I was not willing to Expose m^{r} Carter, if we could be redressed without, therefore I writ in that manner to the President, as y^{or} Hon^{r} Saw; not knowing but he might advise m^{r} Carter to decline for I did believe he also, was unwilling to Expose him.

To the Hon^{ble} William Gooch Esq^{r}
[ARMS.] his Majesty's Leut Governor of Virginia

May it please your Honour

I met with m^{r} Joseph Carter yesterday and told him I heard he threatened to burn much more Tobacco if he continues Inspector another year he answered that he would be more scrupulous than he had been. If he should be appointed inspector at Corotoman a great Majority of the King's Subjects that live convenient to their warehouses (who never could be justly censured for burning any) will be in a poor condition, for by all that I can hear they believe he will spitefully burn their Tobacco tho it may be difficult to prove that he does it thro' Spite, yet we having that Opinion of him Shall not trouble him with our Tobacco, and when we Carry it to other Inspectors they will take notice that we belong to another Inspector and thereby may be aggravated and deal severely with us, Surely the Secretary may find a friend in Lancaster as worthy as m^{r} Carter, if not in Lancaster he may in Virg^{a}. we think none will do us Less Justice. I writ to your Hon^{r} the 9th and 10th Instant but understanding that m^{r} Joseph Ball who has my Letters will not go to Williamsburg so soon as I Expected, I Send a messenger on purpose having Confidence in y^{or} Honours goodness and Justice.

I am Sir
Y^{or} very obedient Humble Sev^{t}

October 12 1732 EDWIN CONWAY.

To | the Hon^{ble} William Gooch Esq^{r} | his Majestys Leut Govrn | of Virginia [ARMS.]

These letters are all sealed with a clear and handsome impression of the Conway Arms in wax.

The dispute which arose between Gov. Spotswood and the House of Burgesses in 1711, relative to the levy in which the House, suspicious of the Executive, refused to impose the tax asked for by the Governor for defense, and was for several sessions prorogued, is familiar to all readers of Virginia history. In the discussion arising from the difficulties Col. Conway evidently took an active part, as the following letter from his pen indicates. It was published in the *Virginia Gazette* of Apr. 22, 1737, No. 38, and is a reply to a communication from Gov. Spotswood of Sep. 30, 1737, complaining of the action of the Burgesses and vindicating his own course.

The editor prefaces this letter with the following note:

"I receiv^{d} the following Letter from *Col Conway* soon after the death of Sir *John Randolph;* and deferr'd the Publication of it, till I heard further from him, believing the whole Affair wou'd then have ceas'd and knowing that Col. *Spotswood* had declin'd publishing several Remarks on Sir *John's* last Letter, when he was inform'd Sir *John* lay dangerously ill. But Col *Conway* thinking it necessary to vindicate in his Proceedings, as a member of the Assembly, from the Complaints of Col *Spotswood*, to the World, desires it may be publish'd; and therefore I give it a Place in my Papers."

" Mr *Parks*

I desire you to publish in your next Paper, the following Narrative—and you will oblige
Sir, Your humble Servant EDWIN CONWAY."

"A Hint to discover a few of Col *Spotswood's* Proceedings.

"Col. *Spotswood* was Governor of *Virginia* about Twelve Years; in which time he summon'd Five several Assemblies, which held Ten Sessions; The First met in October 1710, which he dissolved on a Sudden, in 1711, to prevent the Burgesses Vindication appearing on their Journal, against his Speech of the 28th of January, where he accused them of Injustice, Ignorance, and Obstinacy; A Committee, by Order of the House, considered his Speech, and their Clerk took Memorandum of their answer to each Paragraph, and was order'd to put 'em in Form to be reported to the House next Day; which gave Time for the Governor to hear of the Substance of their Answer; upon which he took the Advantage, and dissolved the Assembly.

"The next Assembly met in October 1712, and held Three Sessions, annually one; they made several Laws very pleasing to the Governor, and was dissolved by the Death of Queen *Anne*.

" The third Assembly met in August 1715, who displeased the Governor, by attempting to repeal some of the Laws made by the Assembly before this, which were repealed by the King soon after. The Governor sent a Message to the House, wherein he very much abused the Burgesses, proffering to repeal those righteous Laws, that he had so great a hand in: upon which they enter'd their Vindication on their Journal in Resolves which were inserted before the Governor cou'd know their Contents, for fear he should take the Advantage to dissolve 'em, as he did in the Year 1711; but then he took another Advantage, he made a long ridiculing Speech, and at the End of the Thirty Second Paragraph, he dissolved the Assembly.

" The fourth Assembly met in April 1718, and finding the Governor's dissolving Speech added to the Burgesses Journal? He answered, that he did it by the Governor's Order. This Assembly pleased the Governor no better than the Third; he gave 'em Leave to adjourn to the 10th day of July, and when they met he immediately Prorogued them; and they met again in November, the same Year; and finding the Governor persevered in his unjust Proceedings, they complained to the King, 'That he had made several attempts towards the Subversion of the Constitution of our Government the Depriving us of our Ancient Rights and Privileges, and many Hardships which he daily exercised on his Majesty's good Subjects of this Colony? as you may read in the Address to the King dated the 20th of November 1718. One of the Particulars they charge him with, in their Instructions to their Agent, I insert, to discover how disagreeable his Accounts were to the House; tho' he brags, in his Answer to Sir *John Randolph* that they paid off all his Exceedings without making any Objections against his Accounts—viz his Construction of the Law for furnishing the Governor's House, whereby he lavishes away the Country's money Contrary to the Intent of that Law, and even beyond what the Words of the Law will bear; and has hitherto refused any Redress therein.'

"The fifth Assembly met in November 1720 at which Time I was not a Member of the House of Burgesses, that being the only Assembly I have been absent, since the first Arrival of Col. Spotswood, to this present Time."

"Sir *John Randolph*, in his Vindication of the Burgesses Proceeding last Sessions, against Col. *Spotswood*, has traced the Affair relating to the Complaints of the County of *Brunswick*, against him, from the year 1720, in order to discover the Foundation of the Burgesses Resolves, in 1736; necessarily made, to put a Period to the Trouble of the repeated Complaints, so often made against Col. *Spotswood*, by the Representatives of *Brunswick* County; therefore I think it needless to trouble the Reader with a Repetition of what *Sir John* has writ: I can justly concur with him, who did his Duty in Vindicating so just a Proceeding of a House of Burgesses, whereof he was Speaker: But what can I expect, when I consider how basely he has ridiculed that Eminent and Worthy Gentleman? Shall I not share in the same Fate? However it may be, my Zeal for Truth and Justice, makes me despise the Danger.

"Col. *Spotswood*, in his Answer to Sir *John*, says,

"That immediately after passing the said Act, in 1720, he wrote to *London*, to provide "600 Firelocks, Bayonets, and Cartouch Boxes; the one Half to be marked with the Name of "*Spotsylvania*, and the other Half with that of *Brunswick*." Why then were they not delivered before *August*, 1736? He owns that he received the Money to pay for 'em, in 1722: Is it not strange, that he should complain to the World against the Burgesses, for Resolving that an Action shou'd be commenc'd against him, for the Money he had received 14 years before, to buy Arms for the People of *Brunswick*, if they be not delivered by next June? They never demanded so much as One Penny Interest for the 14 Years Use of the Money, tho' he had been allowed 10 *per Cent.* Commission, for buying the Arms; Can he fairly pretend to justify his Delay, and claim the Honor of Governing this Colony 12 Years, with Approbation?

"Can Col. *Spotswood* imagine, that every one has forgot how he troubled the Country, in 1711, with strange Alarms; and quarrelled with the Burgesses, and abused them, because they cou'd not humour him; and dissolved 'em suddenly, to prevent their Vindication appearing on their Journal, against him?

"Can he think that none remembers how he abused the Burgesses in 1715, when he encouraged several Persons to affront, and despise 'em, and denied his Assistance to the House?

"Can he think none remembers the *Quiries* he had printed, and dispers'd about the Country, to deterr the County Courts from levying the Burgesses Wages, settled by Law, as well as by constant Custom of the Country?

"Can he think none remembers how unhandsomely he treated the Burgesses, for enquiring whether the Governor's House was finish't, or if not, how much Money wou'd be necessary to finish it?

"Or can he think every one has forgot that it was represented to the Burgesses, that there was but a Trifle to be done, to finish the Governor's House, when they Discharged the Overseer, and Submitted the Work to the Governor's Care; for, before he took Charge of this Work, the Country had paid above Six Thousand Six Hundred Pounds, and the major Part of it equal to *Sterling* Money, being paid before Money was enhanced: And that the Burgesses refused to pass his Accounts in 1718, which discovered his design to spend Ten times as Much money, as was thought necessary, when the Work was first put under the Governor's Care?

"I cou'd mention more Particulars of his Mal-Administration; but I think these are sufficient to demonstrate that the Ministry at Home must needs be deceived, by a misrepresentation of Col. *Spotswood's* Behaviour; or else they never could entirely approve of his Twelve Years Administration, as he brags they did in his Complaints against the Burgesses, published in the *Philadelphia News-Paper*, the 30th of *September* last.

"And now I submit it to all impartial Men, to determine who is in the wrong, Col. *Spotswood*, or the Burgesses.

"Is it possible Col. *Spotswood* cou'd be disappointed 14 years, if he had been in Earnest; what man cou'd be so unfortunate? He says, he expected to be charged for the Arms in his next Account Current after 1721, and therefore took the money into his hands in 1722.

"N. B. The sum remaining in the Hands of Col. *Spotswood*, was £259. 17 s. after the 10 *per Cent*, Commission for buying the Arms, was deducted; so that the Ballance of the Principal Sum remaining in his Hands, was £266. 10 s. *Virginia* Money, which he received in 1722, when 15 *per Cent*, made Virginia money of equal value to *Sterling*. Therefore his Bills ought to have been for £231. 17 s. 8 d. which is £39. 17 s. 1. d. short of paying the principal Sum, he detained so long in his Hands."—*Virginia Gazette, Friday, April 15, to Friday, April 22, 1737.*

Mr. Parks,

A Member of the House of Burgesses having been so good as to omit *the Oath of a Burgess*, in the *House*, as a Caution to such as should be *against Continuing* the *Tobacco law*, I desire you to publish, in your *Gazette*, a Reason or two, for my being against it.

I am, Sir Your Humble Servant EDWIN CONWAY.

"1st The express Instructions of *my Constituents* are to do my Endeavours to *Repeal* the Law for *Inspecting Tobacco:* Therefore I should be neither *Honest* nor *Faithful*, in giving *Their Assent* to the *Continuance* of it; but I should be guilty of a manifest *Breach* of the *Solemn Oath* of a *Burgess.*

"2ndly. I should be guilty of the Breach of *another Part* of the *Burgesses Oath;* which requires me to do *Justly:* For, how can it be *Just*, to deprive the honest Planter, that lives convenient to a Landing, and has his Tobacco neatly prized and nailed up in the Hogshead, of the Privilege of shipping the same, in the Manner as hath been usual, ever since the first planting of Tobacco in this Colony, 'til the Commencement of the *Inspecting Law;* (the Time of the *Agent Law* excepted which began in *November* 1714, and was repealed within three Years;) and oblige him to be at the great Trouble and Risque of carrying his Tobacco many Miles to a Warehouse, to have it cased and broke, and defaced, and made subject to greater Damage, by the Swink in the Ship, the Joints of the Hogshead being left more open, and must pay three Shillings to the Inspectors, and find Nails to renail it, for the *Injury* done to the Tobacco? And when all this is done, it will not pass, on the Credit of this Inspection, in any Part of *Great Britain;* but must again be cased and inspected, when it arrives there. I have seen an Account of Sales from England, wherein Twenty Hogsheads of Tobacco inspected here, at several Warehouses, sold at One Penny Three Farthinge *per* pound; and in the *same* Account of Sales, several Hogsheads of the *same* Lot of Tobacco. and from the *same* Warehouses, and sent in the same ship, sold at Two Pence Half Penny *per* Pound: What Advantage then, has the Trader by this Inspection? Could his *Receiver* do worse, that would incur his Displeasure, but be turned out of his Office, without the Formality and Charge of a Prosecution?

"Are not the Laws againt *false Packing and Taxing*, sufficient to detect the *Roguish Planters*? If not, is it impossible to provide against *Knavery*, without imposing on the *Honest* and *Just?*

"If, by Misfortune, I can't make my Tobacco as good as my Neighbor's Tobacco is it reasonable and just to burn it, and I to go Naked, when a Merchant would willingly give me Goods for it? There is no Standard for Tobacco; it depends altogether upon Humor and Fancy."—*Virginia Gazette, Friday, November 17th, to Friday, November 24th, 1738.*"

Children, 1st marriage:

~~10.~~ i. ANN,^{4} b. —; m. June 10, 1729, Robert Edmonds. (L.)

To the Clerk of the County Co'rt of Lancaster

Sr I Consent that m^{r} Robert Edmonds may be married to my Daughter Anne. Given under my hand and Seal this 9th Day of June 1729.

Test Eliz Smith | Mary Miller [Seal Conway Arms] EDWIN CONWAY.

Did she m. (II.), 1752, Thomas Chinn? (BALL 79, p. 75.)

+ ~~11.~~ ii. ELIZABETH, b. —; m. May 5, 1724, Christopher Garlington.
+ ~~12.~~ iii. AGATHA, b. —; d. —; m. Oct. 1, 1737, Cuthbert Spann.
+ ~~13.~~ iv. PETER, b. —; d. 1753; m. (I.) Elizabeth (Betty) Spann; (II.) Betty Lee.
+ ~~14.~~ v. GEORGE, b. —; d. —, 1754; m. —, 1739, Anne Heath.
~~15.~~ vi. HANNAH, b. —, 1724; m. "April 22, 1746, Tunstall Hack of Md." (L.)

"April 22, 1746.

"Sir Please to send a Marriage License for Tunstall Hack and my Daughter Hannah Conway inclosed is the Governor's fee & also your own fee.

"My Daughter is at full age, therefore I Expect you will need no Other Certificate, bond nor Security than this. I wish you well and am

Sir | Your Humble Servt | EDWIN CONWAY."

Endorsed | "To Mr. Thomas Edwards | Clerk of Lancaster | County Court." |
Endorsed by clerk "Cols Conway & Hacks Ward."

+ ~~16.~~ vii. MILICENT, b. —, 1727; d. Feb. 2, 1747–8; m. Mar. 28, 1742, James Gordon.

EXCURSUS—HACK.

In the ship "Transport" of London, Edward Walker, M'r, 4th July, 1635, Olliver Van Heck, aged 35, Uxor Katherine Van Heck, aged 34; Peter Van Heck, 7; John Wise, 18; Peter Waller, 24; Jo: Waller, 19; John Fox, 33, and others were transported to Virginia, having taken the Oath. (N. E. His. Gen. Reg. III., 388.) What connexion, if any, existed between these Van Hecks and the Hacks of Va. is not known.

DR. GEORGE HACKE of Holland m. Anna Herman, born Amsterdam, Holland, sister of Augustine Herman, the Labadist, the 1st founder and seater of Bohemian Manor in Del., Anno, 1669. Herman d. Dec. 14, 1669. From him descended the Oldhams, and Bouchells of Del., and the Thompsons of Cecil Co., Md. Dr. George Hacke came to Virginia with his wife and rec'd patent for 400 a. land in Northampton Co., July 1, 1653. He was naturalized Mar., 1657–8, when, "Pursuant to the 118th Act of the last session (Ho. of Burg.), commissions of denizenship issued to Wm. Westerhouse, *George Hacke*, Lambert Grooten, and others, *all Dutchmen.*" (Hen. I., 499.) He subsequently settled in Maryland, as June 11, 1662, "Dr. George Hack rec'd lycense to transporte 20 barrells of Corne out of this Province." (Md. Arch. III., 459.) Thursday, Sep. 17, 1663, the Md. Assembly "ordered that an Act of Naturalization be prepared for Augustine Herman and his Children, and his brother in Law George Hack and his wife and Children." (I., 462.) Again, May, 1666, the Md. Assembly granted the petition of "John Jarbo of Dijon in the Realm of ffrance, Augustine Herman of Prague in the Kingdom of Bohemia, Ephraim Georgius and Casparus, Sonns to the said Augustine, Anna Margarita Judith and ffrancina, his daughters, Anna Hack, George & Peter, her Sonnes," for naturalization. The petition runs thus: "Anna Hack, borne at Amsterdam in Holland, George & Peter her Sonnes born at Accomacke in Virgin'a have long there Inhabited & now removed into this Province hath for many years inhabited within this Province," &c. (II., 144.)

Mar. 22, 1666, Anna, George, Nicholas and Peter Hack were granted 1000 a. land, Northampton Co., Va., formerly granted to their husband and father, Dr. George Hack, and escheated at his death, he being an alien.

Dr. George and Anna (Herman) Hacke had—

i. George. ii. Nicholas iii. Peter, b. Accomac Co., Va.

Colonel Peter Hack was a vestryman in Northumberland Co., Va., 1712; Sheriff, 1716–17. He was father of Captain John Hack, vestryman, 1731, who m. Elizabeth Kirk. "North'd Co., Feb. 13, 1718–19, Peter Hack gave his consent that his son, John Hack, marry Elizabeth Kirk or Cirk, witnessed by Edwin Conway and John Hack." John was in-

Sarah T

- m George Taylor 1761
- m Francis Conway 1744
- m John Batille 1720

spector of Werrowocomico warehouse, 1731. The Hacks also intermarried with the Moseleys, as Edward Hock Moseley was Burg. from Pr. Ann Co., 1761–9. Edward Hack Moseley, jr.. do. 1770–1. Edward Hack of Norfolk was at W. and M. Coll., 1761. It appears from the Md. Arch. (III., 414–432) that April 17, 1661, "Mr. Sapherin Hack, a Dutchman," was murdered near the Iron hill upon the Eastern Shore by the Indians. Peter Hack was app'd Ranger General for the Northern Neck, 1690.

6. FRANCIS^3 CONWAY (*Edwin*,^{2} *Edwin*^{1}), b. Richmond county, Va., 1697; d. —; m. —, 1718, REBECCA CATLETT, b. —; d. 1760; will dat. Nov. 6, 1759; pro. Mar. 6, 1760; daughter of Col. John and Elizabeth (Gaines) Catlett, Essex county, Va.* She m. (II.) John Moore, will dat. July 29, 1758; pro. K. G. Dec. 6, 1759.

Mr. C. was one of the first Justices of Caroline Co., appointed 1728. Rebecca Moore's will names dec'd husband John Moore, son William Moore, son Francis Conway and Sarah his wife, dau. Nelly Madison, son-in-law James Madison, dau. Jane, wife of Erasmus Taylor, gr. children James Madison, Jr., Francis and Catlett Conway, Mary Conway. John Moore's will name's wife Rebecca, son Wm., and dau. Jane Taylor. Ex'rs, Erasmus Taylor and James Madison. Francis Conway had a gr. son Thomas, pro. son of Catlett. There was a Thomas Conway of Fauq'r, and Elizabeth, his wife, who, Nov. 24, 1766, gave to their son Thomas one negro, and to son William 200 a. land given to Elizabeth by her mother, Mary Waugh. (Fauq'r Co., p. 578.) This Thomas may be of the other Conway line.

Children:

~~17.~~ i. CATLETT,^{4} b. Jan. 11, 1719.
+ ~~18.~~ ii. FRANCIS, b. Dec. 27, 1722; d. May 17, 1761; m. 1744–5, Sarah Taliaferro.
~~19.~~ iii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan, 4, 1724; m. —, James Taylor, pro. bro. of Dr. Charles.
~~20.~~ iv. REUBEN, b. Nov., 1725.
~~21.~~ v. SARAH, b. Aug. 27, 1728; d. —; m. Dr. Charles Taylor, bro. of James. (TAYLOR 57.)
+ 22. vi. ELEANOR ROSE, b. Jan. 9, 1731; d. Feb. 11, 1829; m. Sep. 13, 1749, Col. James Madison, Sr.

Mrs. Conway had by 2d mar. (MOORE):

23. vii. WILLIAM.
24. viii. JANE, m. Erasmus Taylor. (TAYLOR 14.)

In mother's will only 18, 22, 23 and 24 are named. The others were pro. dead in 1759.

11. ELIZABETH^4 CONWAY (*Edwin*,^{3} *Edwin*,^{2} *Edwin*^{1}), b. —; d. —; m. May 5, 1724, CHRISTOPHER GARLINGTON (L.) of Northumberland county.†

---

* CATLETT.—Col. John Catlett was son of John Catlett, who was killed by Indians while defending the fort at Port Royal. He came to Va. 1650. John Catlett and Ralph Rousey received as "head rights" 400 a. land S. S. Rapp'k R. May 23, 1650. (IV., 224) John was a Justice, and leading man of Essex; was one of three Commissioners appointed to settle the Md. and Va. boundary. The other two were Edmund Scarborough, and Richard Lawrence, an Oxford graduate. Capt. Thomas Catlett, Continental Line, who, June 26, 1783, rec'd 4000 a. land from Va. for 3 years' service, was a descendant of John. Pro. also Lieut. Geo. Catlett, Cont. Line, whose heirs rec'd 2666⅔ a. land, and Major —— Catlett, killed at the battle of Guilford C. H. John Catlett, Gent., of St. Mary's Par., Caroline Co., d. 1739, will dat. June 14, 1738, pro. June 8, 1739 (fol. 67), names wife Mary, son John, and minor children Mary, Judith, Elizabeth, Benjamin, Reuben, William. Ex'rs, brother Thomas C. and son John. His widow refused his bequest, claimed her dower, and the Ex'rs refusing to serve, she became adm'x. Thomas Catlett, Gent., d. 1739. Est. inventoried Nov. 9, 1739. Martha Catlett, adm'x (fol. 87.)

† Christopher Garlington rec'd grant of 1050 a. on Dennis Cr'k, North'd Co., Va., June 4, 1663, of wh. 400 was due him for "head right" for 8 persons; and 650 had been granted July 24, 1652, to John Hewitt and renewed Feb. 16, 1663; also 150 a. for 3 persons. (IV., 284.) He was vestryman of Yeocomico Par., North'd Co., 1683, as, with others of the vestry, he petitioned Lord Culpeper to reinstate Mr. Charles Dacres as Rector. (C. P. I., 14.) —— Garlington, dau. of Elizabeth, m. June 9, 1770, James Ledford. (L.) George Ball was guardian for Samuel Garlington, North'd Co., 1741. Elizabeth, dau. of Christopher and Elizabeth Garlington, appears in York Co. records, 1651.

Children (GARLINGTON), b. Lanc'r Co. (Mrs. I. L. Young):

25. i. CHRISTOPHER,^{5} b. 1744.
+ 26. ii. EDWIN CONWAY, b. March 5, 1746; d. —; m. Nov. 13, 1774, Susannah Dickie.
27–9. iii. JOSEPH BALL, b. —; d. —.

~~12.~~ AGATHA^4 CONWAY (*Edwin*,^{3} *Edwin*,^{2} *Edwin*^{1}), b. —; m. Oct. 1, 1737, CAPTAIN CUTHBERT SPANN, son of Richard Spann, Northumberland county, Va.*

Cuthbert Spann was a vestryman of St. Stephen's Par., North'd Co., 1742; Burgess, 1748. The following paper is in the Lancaster Co. C. H.:

"Mr Thomas Edwards. I do Consent to a marriage between mr Cuthbert Spann and my Daughter Agatha Conway, therefore you may Let him have a License. Given under my hand and Seal this first day of October 1737. EDWIN CONWAY."
Test John Hack, Peter Conway.

Children (SPANN):

~~30.~~ i. RICHARD,^{5} b. —, 1738; d. —, 1764; will dat. Feb. 14, 1764;† m. Dec. 30, 1760, Priscilla. dau. of Col. Armistead and Hannah (Harrison) Churchill. (CONWAY 16, Churchill Ex. p. 254.) She m. (II.) cir. 1765, Williamson Ball (BALL 105, p. 104). By this 2d mar. much property passed from the Conway line to the Barnes family. (Mrs. Fanny Barnes.)

"Mr. Richard Spann ('Dickey') was married yesterday to Miss Priscilla Churchill ('Silla'), daughter of Col. C. The weather prevented the marriage on Saturday, as was intended." (Gordon MS., Dec. 31, 1760.)

He pro. had one child, as Col. G. records: "Aug. 9, 1761, Mr. Span, his wife and child are returned."

13. MAJOR PETER^4 CONWAY (*Edwin*,^{3} *Edwin*,^{2} *Edwin*^{1}), of Lancaster county, Va., b. —; d. —, 1753; will dat. Dec. 15, 1752; pro. Feb. 16, 1753; m. (I.) ELIZABETH SPANN, daughter of Richard Spann, Northumberland county (*v.* CONWAY 12, note); (II.) ELIZABETH LEE, daughter of Richard Lee, Northumberland county. (BALL, p. 97.)

---

* Richard Spain was a resident of Kent Co., Md., 1642. (Md. Arch. I., 168.) Rich'd Spann rec'd 350 a. North'd Co., Va., Sep. 2, 1651. (Ld. Bk. IV., 151.) Capt. Richard Span, vestryman St. Stephen's Par., do. 1714; Sheriff North'd Co., 1721. Rev. John Spann, minister of St. S. Par., 1712–22. Mary Spann m. Nov. 16, 1782, Robert Coats. (Midd'x Reg.)

Richard Spann of North'd Co. had—i. Cuthbert, m. Agatha Conway, *supra*. ii. Elizabeth, m. Maj. Peter Conway (13), and Frances Sinah m. John Conway of Thomas. (See under CONWAY 225.)

† I Rich'd Span of the county of Northumberland, being weak of body but of sound Judgm't and memory, thanks be to God Calling to mind the Certainty of death and the uncertainty of time. Do make this my last will & Testament in the manner following. First I commit my soul to god my creator and my Body to the Earth its original in hopes of a Joyful meeting of Soul and Body at the Resurrection of the just by the merits, mediation and Intercession of my blessed Redeemer, the Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Imp'rs I give to my well Beloved Wife *Priscilla Span*, all my Lands, Negroes Chattles and Household furniture except a negro girl named Lucy (which last mentioned girl I give to Judith Churchill sister to my beloved Wife) for and during the life of this my above named well Beloved wife, and after her Decease, It is my will that those my above named Lands, Negroes, Chattles and Household furniture, should be equally Divided between *Peter & Walker Conway* Sons of my uncles Peter & George Conway.

Item I give to *John Span Conway* my part of the Sloop wh we are Joined in partnership in *Item* I give to *Richard Conway* the sloop now in the Stocks with as much Timber and plank as will finish her. *Item* I give to *Mrs Hannah Churchill* twenty pounds to purchase a suit of mourning. *Item* I give to *Mrs Frances Sinah Conway* twelve pounds to purchase a suit of mourning. *Item* I give to my well beloved wife whatever part of her Fathers Estate might have fallen to her to be all at her own disposal. *Item* I give to *Mary Creswell* three pounds to purchase a mourning ring. *Item* I appoint my well beloved Wife and Mr *John Blackwell* Executors of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal this 14th day of Feby 1764. RICHARD SPAN [L].

Signed sealed & published in presence of Rich'd Davis Mary Cresswell & Eliza—her x mark—Norman.
Teste Thos Jones.

Hening to Span Currell's. Mar. 13. Mrs. Hening is now very weak. We did not expect she would live till this morning. Sent for Judith Wady to stay with her. I am very uneasy that Robert Hening went from home. Mar. 15. Cousin Hening departed this troublesome life about 11 o'clock to-day. As Robert H. is absent, sent immediately to Capt. Spence, her brother, that he may direct where to inter her. Mar. 16. Rec'd Capt. Spence's answer that he could not come to see his sister buried. Mar. 17. Cousin Hening was interred in our lot." "Dec. 31. Cousin Sam Hening, Mr. Criswell, Mr. Chichester, my wife and Nancy all dined at the mouth of Jonah's cove on oysters very agreeably." "May 20. Writing to go by Robert Hening, who is going home to see his friends in Ireland in the 'Woodford.' It has been a very busy time with me with writing letters to my friends in Ireland, and about Mr. Chichester and my own affairs in England." "Dec. 30. Went with David Hening to Wm. Doget's, whom I found sober," &c.

Whether this Hening family is that of Wm. Waller Hening, to whose intelligent labours in the 13 volumes of the Va. Statutes, 1619–1792, we are so greatly indebted, is not known. Mr. Goode, in Va. Cousins, gives his record thus:

Wm. Waller Hening m. Agatha Banks, and had—
i. Dr. William; had Dr. William, of Powhatan, and six others.
ii. Anna Matilda, m. James Cabaniss; had—
  i. Dr. Thomas T., Supt. Insane Hosp., Blackfoot, Idaho.
  ii. Julia, m. (I.) J. D. Wilson, Norfolk, d. 1851; (II.) Nov. 11, 1867, Charles Benham Hayden, b. Conn., Jan. 21, 1817; d. Smithfield, Va., Jan. 28, 1883; grad. W. and M. and Univ. Va.; Lawyer, 1843; a man of ripe scholarship in law, science and literature. He descended from William Hayden of Conn., 1600–1652, thus: Charles B.,^{7} Norman,^{6} Ebenezer,^{5} Ebenezer,^{4} Ebenezer,^{3} Daniel,^{2} William.^{1} He m. (I.) Aug. 12, 1840, Louisiana S. Cocke, who d. July, 1843; (II.) Apr. 21, 1844, Mary Eliz'h Kilby, who d. Dec. 27, 1861; had nine children; by 3d mar., Eliza Virginia, b. Mar. 15, 1871. (*v.* Hayden, note, p. 26; also "The Hayden Genealogy," 1888, p. 231–2.)
iii. Maria W. iv. Elizabeth, m. (I.) Robert Goode Spotswood; (II.) E. L. Schermerhorn. v. Rev. Edmund Waller. vi. Martha. vii. Virginia.

It is probable that Capt. Robert Hening, who m. —— Spence, sister of Capt. Spence of Lanc'r Co., was brother of Samuel Hening and David Hening. Their relationship to Col. Gordon does not appear, the term cousin being used in that day of nephews as well as real cousins. Mildred Hening m. Dec. 19, 1782, Charles Lee, Lancaster Co., Va. (L.) (*v.* p. 98.)

18. FRANCIS^4 CONWAY (*Francis,^{3} Edwin,^{2} Edwin,^{1}*), of King George county, Va.; b. Richmond county, Dec. 27, 1722; d. May 17, 1761; m. 1744–5, SARAH TALIAFERRO, b. Oct. 8, 1727: d. Jan. 17, 1784; dau. of Col. John and Sarah (Smith) Taliaferro of Williamsburg, 1720, and gr. dau. of Charles and Mary Taliaferro,* Caroline Co., who d. cir. 1734. She m. (II.) James Taylor. (TAYLOR 72). (Critic III., 10, *et. seq.*, Taliaferro.)

Children:

~~54.~~ i. ELIZABETH,^{5} b. Dec. 8, 1745; d. Dec. 24, 1745.
+ ~~55.~~ ii. MARY, b. Oct. 28, 1747; d. Feb. 1817.
+ ~~56.~~ iii. FRANCIS, b. Mar. 7, 1748-9; d. Feb. 13, 1794; m. Mar. 20, 1770, Elizabeth Fitzhugh.
+ ~~57.~~ iv. CATLETT, b. Dec. 25, 1751; d. Sep. 14, 1827; m. 177–, Susannah Fitzhugh.
~~58.~~ v. Daughter, b. Oct. 1, 1755; d. Oct. 1, 1755.
~~59.~~ vi. SARAH, b. Nov. 27, 1759.

---

* The will of *Charles Taliaferro*, St. Mary's Par., Caroline Co., Va, dat. Mar. 2, 1734, wit. by Thomas Slaughter and Wm. Berry, and owned by Dr. A. G. Grinnan, gives wife *Mary* 300 a. of tract on which he lives with 7 negroes, household goods and live stock. To gr. dau. *Mary Taliaferro* 200 a. Spots. Co. and a negro girl. To gr. dau. *Sarah Taliaferro* 100 a. of home place after wife's death, and adjoining lands of said Sarah, and one negro. To gr. dau. *Catherine Taliaferro*, the remaining 200 a. of same after wife's death, and one negro. To dau.-in-law *Sarah Taliaferro* one negro man. Residue of est. to his three gr. daus., *Mary, Sarah, and Catherine Taliaferro* equally, or dying before they come of age, to his dau.-in-law *Sarah Taliaferro*. Names wife, and Francis Thornton, Spots. Co., Exrs.

By deed Nov. 7, 1749, Thomas and Mary (Taliaferro) Turner, and Francis and Sarah (Taliaferro) Conway, Gent., for £120, conveyed their part of above estate to John Allen, Fredericksburg, Va.

Mrs. Conway had by second marriage (TAYLOR):

59*a*. vii. GEORGE, b. May 8, 1766; d. Sep. 16, 1766.
59*b*. viii. GEORGE CONWAY, b. Jan. 13, 1769; d. Mar. 9, 1805.

22. ELEANOR ROSE^4 CONWAY (*Francis,^{3} Edwin,^{2} Edwin,^{1}*), b. Caroline Co., Va., Jan. 9, 1731; d. "Montpellier," Feb. 11, 1829, ae. 96; m. Sept. 13, 1749, COLONEL JAMES^4 MADISON, SR., of "Montpellier,"* Orange Co., Va., b. Mar. 27; B. April 21, 1723; d. Feb. 27, 1801; son of Ambrose^3 and Frances (Taylor) Madison, son of John^2 of John^1 Madison, who Jan. 4, 1653, patented 600 a. land in Gloucester Co., Va. (TAYLOR 15.) His sponsors were Thomas Madison, James Taylor, Martha Taylor and Elizabeth Penn.

"Nelly Conway," as she is known in history in connection with her distinguished son, was named at her baptism "*Eleanor Rose*." Evidently named for her great aunt Eleanor Brocas (p. 229). That eminent statesman and scholar Hon. Wm. C. Rives, born and raised in Va., and having special opportunities to know the truth, gave her name in his "Life of Madison," as *Eleanor*, as does also Mrs. Ellett in her "Court Circle of the Republic," p. 83.

Mr. S. H. Gay in his "James Madison" of the "American Statesman" series, denies the correctness of this name and charges Mr. Rives with sycophancy in giving it. He says:

> "In the stately, not to say stilted biography of Madison by William C. Rives, the christened name of this lady is given as Eleanor. Mr. Rives may have thought it not in accordance with ancestral dignity that the mother of so distinguished a son should have been burdened with so commonplace and homely a name as *Nelly*. But we are afraid it is true that Nelly was her name. No other biographer than Mr. Rives, that we know of, calls her Eleanor. Even Madison permits "Nelly" to pass under his eyes and from his hands as his mother's name."

Then in referring to Dr. Lyman C. Draper's correspondence with the President relative to his ancestry, in which Mr. M. sent Dr. D. a copy of the record in Meade, II, 94, Mr. Gay adds:

> "On such authority Nelly, and not Eleanor, must be accepted as the mother's name. This of course is to be regretted from the Rives point of view, but perhaps the name had a less familiar sound a century and a half ago, and no doubt it was chosen by her parents without a thought that their daughter might go into history as the mother of a President, or that any higher future could befall her than to be the respectable head of a tobacco planter's family on the banks of the Rappahannock." (p. 73.)

Such suggestions could emanate only from a plebeian mind. Col. Madison in his will called his wife "Nellie," and in his family record "Nelly," that being the diminutive of Eleanor, and her household name from childhood. Mrs. Madison's silver was marked "N. R. C.," Nellie Rose Conway, and Mr. R. M. Conway who gave the matter special attention wrote me that her baptismal name was, as given above, *Eleanor Rose*. Col. M. also records his daughter, Mrs. Hite, as *Nelly*, while Mrs. Hite's daughter *Nellie* Baldwin named her eldest child *Eleanor* after Mrs. Madison.

Gay, who probably never visited Virginia, also sneers at Mr. Rives' statement that Col. Madison was "a large landed proprietor," and speaks of his social surroundings as a

> "Society generally with its bluff, loud, self-confident but ignorant planters * * necessarily only one remove from semi-civilization." (p. 51.)

---

* So written by President Madison in his correspondence.

Col. Madison's Orange Co. estate contained over 5000 acres of land, and the education and intelligence of the planters of that section are matters of history. The secret of Mr. Gay's sneers is an open one. The Madisons and Rives were Virginia slave-holders and patriots. Mr. Gay was a "Garrison abolitionist" of the worst sort, and a Massachusetts Tory, whose father, grandfather, and great grandfather were Tories of the Revolution, two of them having been banished from the New England colonies for disloyalty. (Sabin's Loyalists; App. Cyc. Am. Biog.)

The Madisons were Church of England people, so much attached to the doctrines of that Church that Col. M. declined to send his son James to W. and M. Coll, at that time supposed to be tainted with heterodoxy. Mrs. Madison was also reared in the Church of England. Bishop Meade (II, 92) says that Bishop Moore made his first Episcopal visitation to Orange Co. in the fall of 1816, and

> "Among the goodly numbers confirmed by him on this occasion was the aged mother of President Madison. She became a communicant at the age of 20, and now at the age of four score and four she came forward to ratify her early baptismal vows. Until that day an opportunity had never presented itself for the reception of this solemn and sacred rite."

Mrs. Madison was on a visit to her home at Port Conway when her first child, James, was born, the other children were b. at "Montpellier."

Col. Madison was for years a vestryman of St. Thomas' Par., Orange Co., at least from 1769 until his death. Bp. M. (II, 87.) publishes a letter from him, as such, dated 1781, which shows him to have been a man of education. He was appointed by the Assembly, with George Taylor, Trustee, in relation to the lands of Harry Beverley, 1765 (Hen. XII., 219), and was chairman of the Orange Co. Com. of Safety, 1774–1777. (Force I, 1056). He was pro. Lieutenant of Orange Co., or Colonel of the County Military during the Revolution, as he is called "Colonel" in the Church and Co. records, to distinguish him from his son Colonel James, Jr., who received his title as a member of the Council.

Children (MADISON) b. "Montpellier" except 55.

~~60.~~ i. JAMES MADISON,[5] b. Port Conway, K. G. Co., Va., while his mother was on a visit to her home, Mar. 5, 1751, O. S., at midnight; B. by Rev. Wm. Davis, Mar. 31, 1751; Sponsors, John Moore, Jonathan Gibson, Mrs. Rebecca Moore (No. 6), Misses Judith and Elizabeth Catlett; He d. at "Montpellier", Orange Co., June 28, 1836; m. Sept.—, 1794, Dorothea (Payne) Todd, b. No. Ca., May 20, 1772; d. D. C. July 12, 1849; widow of John Todd, lawyer, of Pa; dau. of John Payne and his wife Mary Coles, 1st. cos. of Patrick Henry, and gr. dau. of John Payne and his wife Anna Fleming, gr. dau. of Sir Thomas Fleming of N. K. Co., Va., 1616, 2d son of the Earl of Wigton. Although known in history as "Dolly Payne" and on her tomb as "Dolley," her baptismal name was Dorothea.

Mr. Madison entered Princeton Coll. 1769, and taking Jun'r and Sen'r studies in one year grad. A. B. 1771; A M. 1774; made LL.D. 1787; member Assembly, 1776; Executive Council, 1778; Continental Congress, 1779–86; Constitutional Conv., 1789; U. S. Cong., 1789–1797; U. S. Sec. of State, 1801–1809; Fourth and Fifth President of the United States 1809–16; his history is interwoven with that of his country. His biography and writings are an integral part of our national literature. He d. childless. A charming volume of "Memories and Letters of Dolly Madison," 1887, by her gr. niece gives Mrs. M's full record.

~~61.~~ ii. FRANCES, b. June 18, 1753; B. July 31, 1753; d. s.

~~62.~~ iii. AMBROSE, b. Jan. 27, 1755; B. Mar. 2, 1755; m.—, dau. of Hancock Lee, pro. 23, p. 98; had Mrs. Nellie C. Willis of Orange Co. *See below.*

~~63.~~ iv. CATLETT, b. Feb. 10, 1758; B. Feb. 22, 1758.

~~64.~~ v. NELLY, pro. Eleanor after her mother, as her gr. dau. was so named, b. Feb. 14, 1760; B. Mar. 6, 1760; d.—; m. Major Isaac Hite, "Belle Grove," near Middletown, Va., had issue of whom "Nellie" m. Dr. Cornelius Baldwin of Va. (Baldwin Gen., 1881, p. 365.)

~~65.~~ vi. WILLIAM, (General), b. May 1, 1762; B. May 23, 1762; m.—Throckmorton; had Major Ambrose and pro. others. The President wrote his father Dec. 8, 1779, advising that "Willey" be sent to Mr. Maury to school. Studied law 1782 under Thomas Jefferson. (Mad. Paps.) Gen. M. was Justice of Culp'r Co. 1792, but refused to qualify, Sep. 17, 1792. (C. P. VI. 61.) Del. Mad. Co. 1804–5. *See below.*

~~66.~~ vii. SARAH, b. Aug. 17, 1764; B. Sep. 15, 1764; m. Thomas Macon

~~67.~~ viii. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 10, 1768; B. Feb. 22, 1768.

~~68.~~ ix. REUBEN, b. Sep. 19, 1771; B. Nov. 10, 1771.

~~69.~~ x. FRANCES, b. Oct. 4, 1774; B. Oct. 30, 1774; m. Dr. Robert H. Rose, descended from Rev. Robt. Rose, of Caroline, Essex, etc., 1724. Moved to Tenn., 1822–3. Had Ambrose, Hugh, Jane, Robert, Dr. Erasmus, Henry, Samuel, Nelly, Frances, Mary.

Mrs. S. F. Hill of Culpeper, Va. in letter of Jan. 8, 1886, names as living heirs of Col. Madison, "Dr. John Knox's family, and James Madison Macon of Richmond, Edgar Barbour Macon of Va. Beach, Thomas N. Macon of Orange Co., and R. Conway Macon of Orange C. H., Va. Our grandmother was a sister of Madison, and when children we frequently visited at Montpelier, the home of Madison, and there our dead are buried. I have several relics of Madison."

As the Madison Genealogy is given in Meade II, 96 and St. Mark's Par. 144–147, the record here has been limited to the immediate issue of Col. James Madison, Sr.

CAPTAIN AMBROSE MADISON, served in the Virginia Line during the Revolutionary War. His heirs presented a claim to the U. S. Cong. for compensation. The committe on Va. Bounty Lands reported to the 27th Cong., 2d Sess., in Rep. 1063, viz:

> "Captain Ambrose Madison's heirs were allowed the bounty of 4000 a. for a service of three years, Feb. 3, 1834, and Apr. 14, 1838 a furthur allowance of 962 a. was made for a service of seven years and five months. He never was at any time an officer of the line (Continental) and of course never entitled to any bounty. In 1783 he settled his accounts with the auditor of Va. under the Act of Nov., 1781, was paid for a service as pay master, 2d Reg. from Feb. 1, 1777 to Aug. 1, 1778, one year and six months, and also as a captain of the regt. Convention guards, Jany. 18 to Sep. 23, 1779, eight months. His whole service was but two years and two months, but not of a character to entitle him to a bounty what ever might have been its continuance. As paymaster, he was a *Staff Officer*, and the regiment of guards in which he served was a regt. of state volunteers. The latter warrants for 962 acres are outstanding, and the Com. advise against satisfaction."

GENERAL WILLIAM MADISON also served in the Revolutionary War. His heirs claimed bounty land, and commutation pay for his services. The Congressional Committies to whom these claims were referred made various reports which are given here in full. Report No. 728 recommended favorable action. Report No. 436 gives a majority and also a minority report. These reports are interesting, as showing the real service of General M. and the course pursued by the Cong. Com. of that early day in examining such claims.

"The Committee on Revolutionary Claims, to whom was referred the petition of General William Madison, with the accompanying documents, present the following report:

"The facts of the case, as exhibited, divide themselves into two parcels: first, those suggested by the petitioner; and, secondly, those sustained by the evidence of others. General Madison says, on oath, that he was first in the militia in 1778, whilst a student at Hampden Sidney College; that he was afterwards appointed a lieutenant, in the State legion of Virginia; that he was on the recruiting service in that capacity, and had but little success in this employment; and on the invasion of the State in 1781, he was a volunteer in the militia cavalry, and was from that service, (still holding his commission in the legion,) appointed a lieutenant in the regiment of artillery of the Virginia line on continental establishment, commanded by Colonel Harrison; that after several month's service, and the surrender of Cornwallis, at Yorktown, in Virginia, the health of the petitioner suffered and languished in disease, and he was sent home on furlough, where he remained in a feeble state a great length of time, and was there visited by his captain, and ordered to hold himself in readiness for service, as soon as able to do so; and, finally, that he was willing to do so, and never did resign his commission.

"The evidence of Robert Taylor, Esq., former Speaker of the Senate of Virginia, and recently member of the House of representatives, and that of Mr. George Corbin, proves that

General William Madison was in service as a lieutenant of artillery. Mr. Corbin says, on oath, that he was a lieutenant of artillery, in Harrison's regiment, and in actual service; that he knew the petitioner before and after the siege of Yorktown, and his family; and he speaks with confidence, from circumstances, of his (Madison's) service, and office as lieutenant in said regiment of artillery; and the court of Madison county certify its entire credence in the facts asserted. And, finally, the certificate of William Selden, Esq., register of the land office of Virginia, bearing date the 8th January, 1838, showing that said Madison was 'allowed bounty land, for his service as a lieutenant of artillery in the continental line, from September, 1781, to the end of the war.' And your committee, believing the petitioner's claim to be just and valid, report a bill for his relief." (Rep. 720, 1838.)

The majority report, p. 68 of No. 436, 1840, is as follows:

"The name of William Madison is not found as a continental officer on any of the rolls or settlements, either of Va. or the U. S., and he had lived for 50 years after the close of the war without making any claim on either for pay or bounty lands. He produced no commission, and does not say he ever had any. On the 7th of Aug., 1835, he for the first time applied for the benefit of the act of May 15, 1828, but his claim was rejected. In July, 1836, he was admitted a pensioner under the act of 1832, for services, viz: For 4 months and 15 days service as private in militia cavalry, $18.75; for 2 months and 19 days service as Lieutenant, $48.88. Amount of ann. pension being $62.63. On the 6th of Jan., 1838, he obtained a land warrant from the Exec. of Va. for 2666 a. for services as lieutenant of artillery in the Continental line to the end of the war. The only evidence on which the warrant issued was that of Robert Taylor and George Corbin. Taylor testified that he saw Wm. Madison in service at the siege of Yorktown, but he did not pretend to know anything of the rank or the line to which he belonged. Corbin, to whose character nobody certifies, states himself to have been a private in the militia at the siege of York, and to have seen Wm. Madison in service there, *as a lieutenant in Colonel Harrison's regiment of continental artillery*. The witness mentions circumstances which makes him certain he saw Wm. Madison at that siege, but he omits to tell how he became possessed of the important information that he held a commission in the continental army. This was at the best but a matter of opinion, and which was very probably formed at the time of giving the affidavit in 1835. On this evidence, attempted to be bolstered by the claimant's own affidavit, and the certificate of the Madison County Court, the land warrant was granted.

"On the 14th of Feb., 1838, the petition of Wm. Madison for commutation was presented to the House of Rep., and on the evidence before recited, and a certificate from Va. that he had been allowed the State bounty land, the Committee on Revolutionary Claims, Mar. 26, reported a bill granting him 5 years' full pay, with interest computed on the principles of the funding act. Three days after the bill was reported, and before the papers could be printed, copies, certified by the Clerk of the House, of this favorable report, together with the evidence on which it was made, were taken to the War Dep. and a claim made for U. S. bounty land. The Clerk of the Bounty Land Office declined granting it, and an appeal was taken to the Sec. of War. The acting Sec. (the Sec. himself being sick) directed a bounty land warrant to be issued, which was done Mar. 29, 1838. The decision of the acting Sec. of War, that Wm. Madison was entitled to bounty land for a service to the end of the war being certified to the Com. of Pensions, he was, on the next day, admitted to the benefit of the act of May 15, 1828.

"The amount received by Wm. Madison from these allowances is as follows: Under the Act of May 15, 1828, $5,400; 2666⅔ a. Va. land, supposing scrip to have issued at $1.25, $3,333.33; 200 a. U. S. bounty land scrip, $250—making $8,983.33. To which should be added the amount of commutation pay and interest, as proposed by the bill, $6,018, making $15,001.33 which Wm. Madison would have received had the bill as reported become a law; and all for at most 2 months and 19 days service, and that proved by the single testimony of a private in the militia, of whose character or standing no information is given.

"The bill for the relief of Wm. Madison was, on debate, rejected in the house without a division."

Minority report. (Rep. 436, p. 131, and 457, p. 185, 1844.)

"It appears by the affidavits of General Madison, the petitioner, and of George Corbin, and other evidence, that the court of Madison county *was satisfied* that Lieut. Madison was appointed a *lieutenant* in Harrison's artillery in 1781, and never resigned. The court knew the parties, and knowing them, was satisfied of the truth of the statement. The affidavit of Corbin, an unimpeached witness, is positive as to the fact of Madison being an officer in that regiment. The affidavit of General Madison, a man of the highest character, taken in connexion with the other evidence, satisfied the Executive of Va. that he had been, first, a lieutenant of Harrison's artillery, and secondly, that he had never resigned his commission. Whether he was in *active service* two months or more, *is immaterial;* if he held his commission, he was *entitled* to the bounty; if he held his '*appointment*' it was the same thing. Hundreds of officers never received their 'commissions' *at all.* The journals of Cong. are filled with cases of commissions being issued to *take dates years* before they were issued, viz., from the time of the *appointment*, which often took place just *before* or *during*, or immediately *after action*, and in face of the enemy. If it be conceded that Madison had the appointment for any time, no matter how short, then he is entitled to the land, &c., unless he gave it up.

"His having been but a short time in service, may answer very well to create a *prejudice* against him, but does not touch his *legal rights*. It may be repeated, the only questions in the case are, first, did he ever hold the appointment of Lieutenant in Harrison's artillery? And if so, secondly, did he ever resign it? If he held that appointment, no matter for how short a time, and did not resign it, he was *entitled* to the land bounty; and if he had the *legal* right the Government should not withhold it for any supposed want of meritorious service."

Judge Brooke says: "General Madison wished to bring forward his claim at an earlier day—in the lifetime of his brother, the late president—but was dissuaded by the latter. This shows *he* must have considered himself entitled, and that the presentation of the claim was not the result of any *recent* thought or determination."

Report 1063, 27th Congress, second session, recommending that no satisfaction be made to the claimants, says:

"Lt. Wm. Madison was never a continental officer, but was allowed a pension for 4 mos. and 15 days service as private and 2 mos. and 19 days service as Lieutenant in Militia, which was all the service he performed. The bounty of a Lieutenant for 3 years service was granted him June 20, 1838, being 2666½ acres."

29. EDWIN CONWAY^5 GARLINGTON (*Elizabeth*,^{4} *Edwin*,^{3} *Edwin*,^{2} *Edwin*^{1}), b. Lancaster county, March 5, 1746; d. Laurens county, S. C., —; m. Nov. 13, 1774, SUSANNAH DICKIE, b. Jan. 12, 1755; d. Dec. 3, 1795.

Children, b. Halifax co., Va.:

70. i. CONWAY,^{6} b. June 15, 1777.
71. ii. EDWIN, b. Feb. 14, 1779; killed in battle of Horse Shoe Bend, Mar. 27, 1814.
72. iii. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 25, 1782,
73. iv. JOHN, b. Oct. 19, 1784; d. Laurens, S. C., May 1, 1866; m. June 3, 1830, Laurens, S. C., Susan Washington James, b. Staf'd Co., Va., May 9, 1804, dau. of Hon. Benjamin James, of Staff'd Co., Va. 3d son of John and Anne (Strother) James, of Staff'd. She was gr. dau. of Richard Park Stobo of S. C., who was gr. s. of Rev. Archibald Stobo, Presby'n, who em. to S. C. from Scot'd, 1700. Mr. G. was a mcht., planter, and Clerk of Laurens Co. Ct.

Children, b. S. C.:

i. James Edwin, b. Mar. 16, 1831; d. Jan. 30, 1834.

ii. Susan Jane, b. Aug. 3, 1832; m. Oct. 19, 1858, Col. John Laurens Young, C. S. A., b. Jan. 27, 1820, son of John, gr. s. of William, who, with his six brothers, served in the Revolution from S. C. Their mother, Agnes Young, in 1756 em. to S. C. and settled there with her 7 sons. Col. Y. was Prest. S. & U. R. R. In 1861, he resigned this office to enlist in Co. A, 18th S. C. Reg., C. S. Army, where he served until appointed C. S. Depository in S. C. He is a mcht. and civil engineer at Union, S. C.

Child.—i. John, b. Oct. 29, 1859; d. June 1, 1861. ii. Laurens Garlington, b. Nov. 10, 1861; m. Nov. 15, 1887, Mamie Hunter. Is a mcht.; had Imogen Hunter, b. Aug. 24, 1889. iii. Macbeth, b. Sep. 7, 1863; lawyer. iv. Susan James, b. June 3, 1865; m. Jan 3, 1888, John Langdon Weber, b. Sep. 27, 1862, of Charleston, S. C.; had Anne Conway, b. Apr. 10, 1890. v. Conway Stobo, mcht., Union, S. C. vi. Jean Octavia.

19393

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9960	14	Rozier	JOHN		01/2001

BORN:DATE: / /1603 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: LONDON COUNTY: Middlesex
STATE: England

RELIGION: Def CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1648 LOCATION: VA
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

LDS AFN suggests as late as 10 OCT 1657.

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: before 15/DEC/1660 LOCATION: Westmoreland Co. VA.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

Will Written 25FEB1659 prove 15DEC1660

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

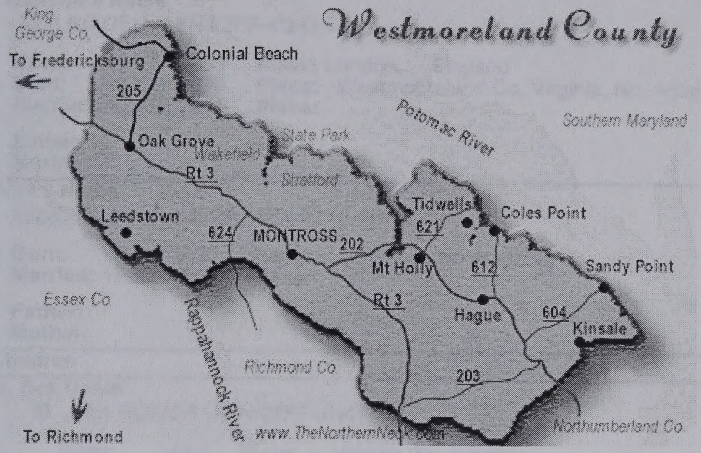
	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	19920	
MOTHER:	19921	
SPOUSE-1	9961	Elizabeth Jane Hiller
SPOUSE-1 F	19922	John Hillier
SPOUSE-1 M	19923	Ann ?
SPOUSE-2		

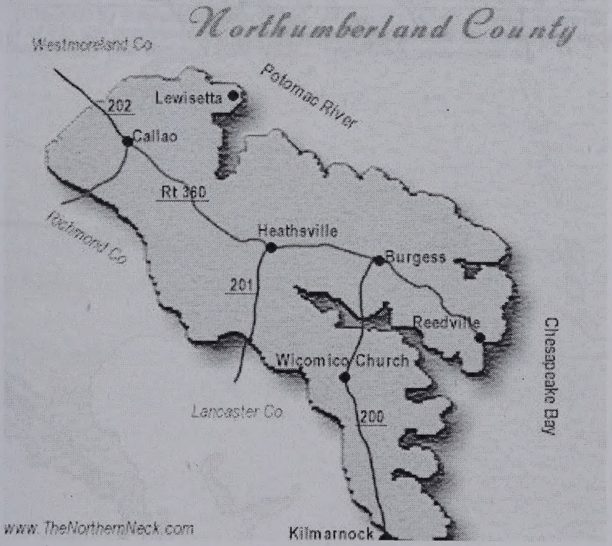
CHILD-01	4980	John Rozier	b. 1648/58
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03			
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

John Rozier I decedant, will 25 FEB 1759 proven 15 DEC 1660: Rozier I, John, 25 February 1659; 15 December 1660. Wife Elizabeth until my son John II come of age; wife exx.

Northampton County will of William Burdett, gent. dated 22d July 1643, Rec. 7 Aug., 1643. Asks that "Mr. John Rozier, Capt. Wm. Stone and Mr. Thomas Johnson take special care of he educacon of my Tender Sonne"

COMMENT:


Westmoreland County
King George Co.
To Fredericksburg
Colonial Beach
205
Oak Grove
Wakefield
State Park
Rt 3
Stratford
Potomac River
Southern Maryland
Leedstown
624
MONTROSS
202
Tidwells
621
Coles Point
Mt Holly
612
Sandy Point
Rt 3
Hague
604
Kinsale
Essex Co
Rappahannock River
Richmond Co
203
To Richmond
www.TheNorthernNeck.com
Northumberland Co


Northumberland County
Westmoreland Co
202
Lewisetta
Potomac River
Callao
Rt 360
Richmond Co
Heathsville
Burgess
201
Reedville
Chesapeake Bay
Wicomico Church
Lancaster Co
200
www.TheNorthernNeck.com
Kilmarnock

19394

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9961	14	Hillier	Elizabeth	Jane	01/2001

BORN:DATE: aft / /1636 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: bef / /1648 LOCATION: VA.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	19922	John Hillier
MOTHER:	19923	ANN ?
SPOUSE-1	9960	John Rozier
SPOUSE-1 F	19920	
SPOUSE-1 M	19921	
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01	4980	John Rozier	b.)
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03			
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

****

COMMENT:

19395

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9962	14	Williamson	James		01/2001

BORN:DATE: 1626/32 / /   BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Isle of wright
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 16/DEC/1652   LOCATION: Isle of Wright, VA.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION: DOCTER
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1656   LOCATION: Isle of Wright.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME	
ATHER:	19924	Richard Williamson	
MOTHER:	19925	Margaret Sherwood.	
SPOUSE-1	9963	Anne Underwood.	
SPOUSE-1 F	19926	William Underwood	
SPOUSE-1 M	19927	Margaret Masan	
SPOUSE-2			
CHILD-01	4981	Mary Williamson	b.) 1654
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03		William "	b.) aft 1652
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

****

COMMENT:

Greer, George Cabel. ***Early Virginia Immigrants 1623-1666*****. Richmond, VA: W. C. Hill Printing Co., 1912.**

Walter Owens, 1650, by **Mr. James Williamson,** —— Co.

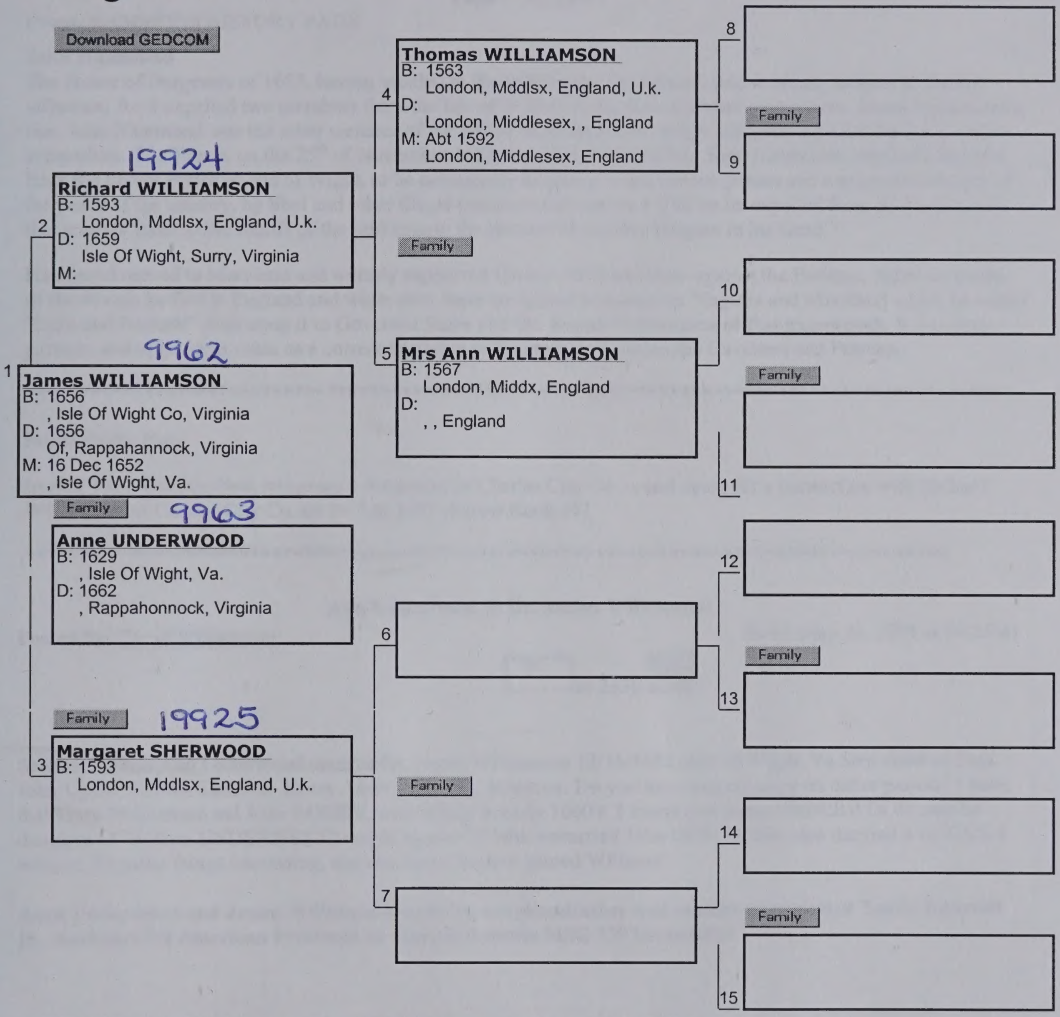
Jury, Wm., 1650, by **Mr. James Williamson,** ____ Co.

Beale, Eliza, 1650, by **John Rosier**, Northumberland Co.

Hues, Fra., 1650, by **John Rosier**, Northumberland Co.

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19



1 **James WILLIAMSON** 9962
B: 1656
, Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia
D: 1656
Of, Rappahannock, Virginia
M: 16 Dec 1652
, Isle Of Wight, Va.

9963
Anne UNDERWOOD
B: 1629
, Isle Of Wight, Va.
D: 1662
, Rappahonnock, Virginia

2 **Richard WILLIAMSON** 19924
B: 1593
London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.
D: 1659
Isle Of Wight, Surry, Virginia
M:

3 **Margaret SHERWOOD** 19925
B: 1593
London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.

4 **Thomas WILLIAMSON**
B: 1563
London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.
D:
London, Middlesex, , England
M: Abt 1592
London, Middlesex, England

5 **Mrs Ann WILLIAMSON**
B: 1567
London, Middx, England
D:
, , England

6

7

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 11

****

BARTHOLOMEW GOSNOLD HOME PAGE

GOSSELL, GOSSNELL, William and John (editors note says this probably should have been GOSNELL) "head rights" (i.e. transported by) of **Mr. James Williamson**, granted Certificates for land in Lancaster Co, Va June 1656.

From: HAMMONS HISTORY PAGE

John Hammond

The House of Burgesses of 1653, having yielded to the authority of Parliament, was evidently subject to Puritan influence, for it expelled two members from the Isle of Wight Co. for their Cavalier sympathies. James Pyland being one. John Hammond was the other member of the House from the Isle of Wight who was expelled for his Royalist sympathies. The House, on the 25th of November 1652, resolved, "we find Mr. John Hammond returned a Burgess from the Lower Parish of Isle of Wight, to be notoriously known as a scandalous person and a frequent disturber of the peace of the country, by libel and other illegal practices and conceive it fit he be expelled from the House, and that warrant issue to the sheriff of the said county for election of another Burgess in his stead."

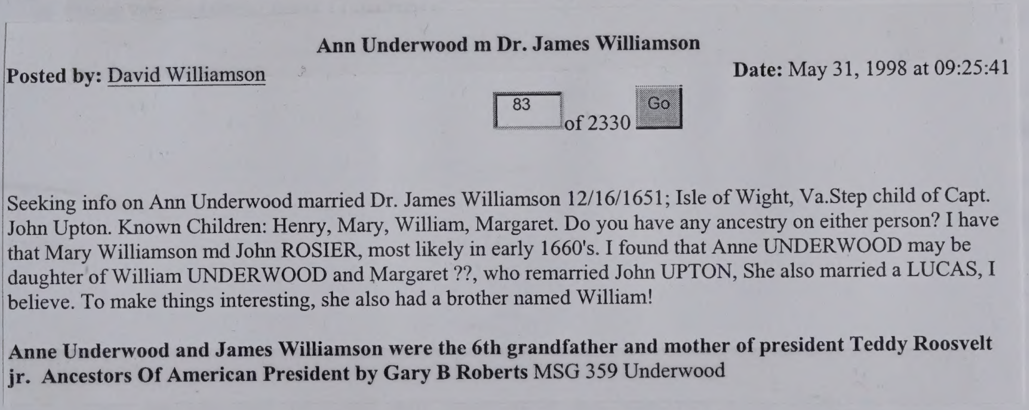
Hammond moved to Maryland and warmly supported Captain William Stone against the Puritans. After the Battle of the Severn he fled to England and while over there composed a treatise on Virginia and Maryland which he called "Leah and Racheal" dedicating it to Governor Stone and **Dr. James Williamson of Rappahannock**. It was very partisan and of no great value as a correct narrative of the struggle between the Cavaliers and Puritans.

****

From: Peck's Page

In Aug 1657 William Peck witnesses a document in Charles City Co. -- and again for a transaction with Richard Williamson of Charles City Co. on 16 Apr 1683 [Patent Book #7].

****



Ann Underwood m Dr. James Williamson

Posted by: David Williamson

Date: May 31, 1998 at 09:25:41

Seeking info on Ann Underwood married Dr. James Williamson 12/16/1651; Isle of Wight, Va.Step child of Capt. John Upton. Known Children: Henry, Mary, William, Margaret. Do you have any ancestry on either person? I have that Mary Williamson md John ROSIER, most likely in early 1660's. I found that Anne UNDERWOOD may be daughter of William UNDERWOOD and Margaret ??, who remarried John UPTON, She also married a LUCAS, I believe. To make things interesting, she also had a brother named William!

Anne Underwood and James Williamson were the 6th grandfather and mother of president Teddy Roosvelt jr. Ancestors Of American President by Gary B Roberts MSG 359 Underwood

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name
James WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-NR) Pedigree

Born: 1656 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia
Died: 1656 **Place:** Of, Rappahannock, Virginia
Married: 16 Dec 1652 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight, Va.

Father: Richard WILLIAMSON (AFN:FQ80-QK) Family
Mother: Margaret SHERWOOD (AFN:FQ80-RQ)

Wife's Name
Anne UNDERWOOD (AFN:VH46-3N) Pedigree

Born: 1629 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight, Va.
Died: 1662 **Place:** , Rappahonnock, Virginia
Married: 16 Dec 1652 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight, Va.

Father: William UNDERWOOD (AFN:FSHP-CF) Family
Mother: Margaret MASAN (AFN:10JN-JTC)

Children

1. **Sex Name**
F Margaret WILLIAMSON (AFN:JZQR-KW) Pedigree

Born: 1640 **Place:** , Rappahannock, Va.
Died: 6 Feb 1697 **Place:** , Lancaster, Va

2. **Sex Name**
M Henry WILLIAMSON (AFN:111W-RRM) Pedigree

Born: 1643 **Place:** , Rappahannock, Va.
Died: 1699 **Place:**

3. **Sex Name**
M William WILLIAMSON (AFN:M9SR-KT) Pedigree

Born: 1650 **Place:** Of, Lancaster, Lancaster, Virginia

4. **Sex Name**
F Mary WILLIAMSON (AFN:1GMZ-BJ0) Pedigree

Born: 1654 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight Co, Va
Died: Abt 1715 **Place:** , King George Co., Virginia

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 13

(1) James Williamson married Ann Underwood and removed from Isle of Wight, with the Underwoods, to Rappahannock. John Hammond dedicated to him his tract "Leah and Rachel." It was a tradition that his daughter married William Ball, jr., (see Hayden's Va. Gen., p. 53), and this is proved by a case in Barradall's reports, which recites that "William Ball was gr.son and heir of the mortgagor James Williamson, merchant, residing in Virginia, who mortgaged estate in England by deeds dated 19th and 20th Nov., 1655."

✓**Joseph CARTER [NI1663] 1696 - Apr 1751 O*CCUPATION*: Farmer**

✓ *BIRTH*: 1696, Barford, Lancaster Co., VA

✓ *DEATH*: Apr 1751, St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania Co., VA

✓**Father:** Thomas CARTER , Jr. son of Thomas Carter, Sr. and Katharine Dale
✓**Mother:** Arabella WILLIAMSON dau of William Williamson and ? White (grand dau of James + Anne Underwood)

✓**Family 1** : Catherine STEVENS *MARRIAGE*: 1719, King & Queen Co., VA

1. Thomas Williamson CARTER
2. +Mary Elizabeth CARTER
3. Edward Dale CARTER
4. John CARTER
5. George CARTER
6. Elizabeth CARTER
7. Joseph CARTER
8. Catherine CARTER
9. Robert CARTER

Individual Record

FamilySearch™ Pedigree Resource File

James WILLIAMSON Compact Disc #5 Pin #267081 (AFN: GQR7-NR)
Sex: M

Event(s):

Birth: 1656 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia
Death: 1656 **Place:** Of, Rappahannock, Virginia

Parents:

Father: Living
Mother: Margaret SHERWOOD Disc #5 Pin #267077

Marriage(s):

Spouse: Anne UNDERWOOD Disc #5 Pin #269662
Marriage: 16 Dec 1652 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight, VA.

Personal Information:

Title:Col.

Notes and Sources:

Notes: None
Sources: Available on CD-ROM Disc# 5

Submitter:

Mark S. Fisher
10233 W. Burntwood Ct., Boise, ID 83704

Submission Search: 492016-090399174241

URL:
CD-ROM: Pedigree Resource File - Compact Disc #5
CD-ROM Features: Pedigree View, Family View, Individual View, Reports, Downloadable GEDCOM files, Notes and Sources.
Order Pedigree Resource File CD-ROMS

About FamilySearch Pedigree Resource File:

The Pedigree Resource File is a new lineage linked database of records available on compact disc containing family history records submitted by individuals through FamilySearch Internet Genealogy Service. Family information is organized in family groups and pedigrees and includes submitted notes and sources. Many charts and reports can be printed from this data. Each disc contains about 1.1 million names. With the publication of every five discs, a master index for those discs will also be published and packaged with that set of discs. Discs may be purchased individually or as sets.

Please Note:

Submitter information is provided to help in the coordination of personal family history research. Use of this information for any other purpose, including marketing, advertising, or commercial solicitation, is strictly prohibited.

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 11

From Rootsweb / Worldconnect site of Linda L. Mott bikelady@worldnet.att.net

- *ID:* I817 *Name:* James WILLIAMSON

- *Birth:* 1656 in Isle of Wight, Surry, Virginia • *Death:* 1656 in Isle of Wight, Surry, Virginia

Father: Richard WILLIAMSON b: 1593 in London, Middlesex, England
Mother: Margaret SHERWOOD b: 1593 in London, Middlesex, England

- *ID:* I791 *Name:* Richard WILLIAMSON

- *Birth:* 1593 in London, Middlesex, England • *Death:* 1659 in Isle of Wight, Surry, Virginia

Father: Robert Thomas WILLIAMSON* b: 1563 in London, Middlesex, England
Mother: ANN* b: 1567 in London, Middlesex, England

Marriage 1 Margaret SHERWOOD b: 1593 in London, Middlesex, England

  - *ID:* I815 *Name:* Margaret SHERWOOD

  - *Birth:* 1593 in London, Middlesex, England

Children

1. James WILLIAMSON b: 1656 in Isle of Wight, Surry, Virginia

2. Henry WILLIAMSON b: 1627 in Isle of Wight, Surry, Virginia

From Genforum

Elizabeth (Hiller/Hillier) Rosier Bridges. She is mentioned in her father's John Hiller's will probated 1657 as Elizabeth Rozier with grandchild John Rozier. She would be the widow of John Rozier. She would marry a second time before 1674 to Anthony Bridges.

DR. James WILLIAMSON that married Anne UNDERWOOD in Isle of Wight county in 1651. Arabella Williamson you ask about. Married Thomas Carter, Jr.August 22, 1695. Father: William Williamson Mother:Unknown White. G-Father: Dr. James Williamson.d-Dec.08,1656 G-Mother: Ann Underwood. All the above are from England and Lancaster Cty. Arabella and Thomas Carter. Arabella: born 1676, Lancaster County, Va. Died: 1737 Virginia. Married: Thomas Carter, Jr. August 22, 1695.

warreningriffin@mindspring.com

Fom Warren Williamson Genforum

Generation 1, James Williamson

James Williamson married Ann Underwood, dead 1650-52. Lived in Isle of Wight and Rappahannock Co. (Sometimes identified as a son of Richard instead of brother.)
Margaret Williamson
Mary Williamson

Generation 2, Richard Williamson

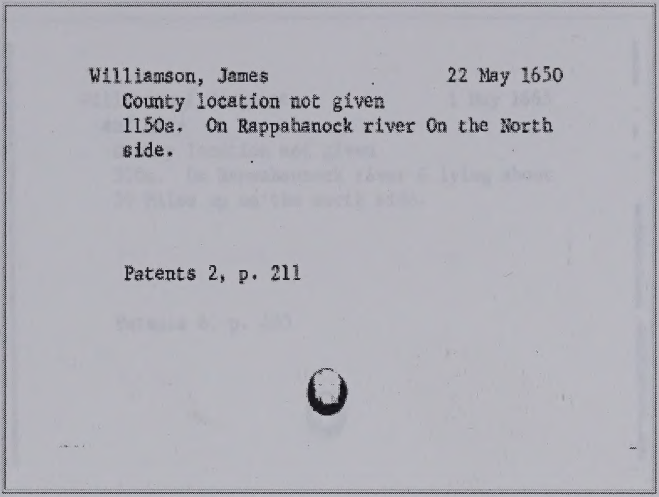
Richard Williamson born about 1593 in London, in Isle of Wight Co., VA by 1640, married Margaret Brown (daughter of George and Elizabeth Brown), died by Aug. 9, 1659. His widow married 2nd John Druett (John Jarrett?). Some sources say his wife was Margaret Sherwood born about 1593 in London, England. His home in Surry County was called Cobham Hall. He was probably the uncle of Sir Joseph Williamson of Kent Co., England whose home was also called Cobham Hall. His children:
Richard Williamson born about 1619.
Thomas Williamson
John Williamson born about 1623.
Henry Williamson born about 1627.
James Williamson born about 1621.

****

From "Our Colonial Meador Ancestors" by Victor Paul Meadors

After Ambrose purchased 1000 acres from **James Williamson** in 1656 , he sold 300 acres from that tract to his son, Thomas . This 300 acres was then divided in half by Thomas, who sold 150 acres to Richard Tomlinson in 1657 and 150 acres to Lambert Lambertson in 1658 . Lambertson further divided his tract into 75 acre plots, which were then further sold. While it may seem unlikely that these various small plots could have bee reassembled back into a single 300 acre tract, the evidence points to that event. The remaining 700 acres of the 1000 acres purchase by Ambrose Meador can be fully accounted for. There is no indication that Ambrose purchased additional land from **Williamson**, nor that he sold more to his son, Thomas. Yet the deed from Henry and Sarah Awbrey states that the property was from the purchase by Ambrose Meador out of the grant **to James Williamson**, and from the portion sold by Ambrose to his son Thomas.

****

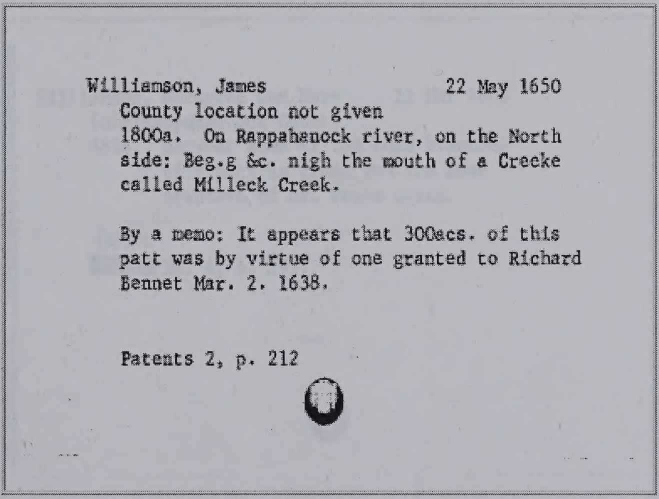


Williamson, James 22 May 1650

County location not given

1150a. On Rappahanock river On the North side.

Patents 2, p. 211



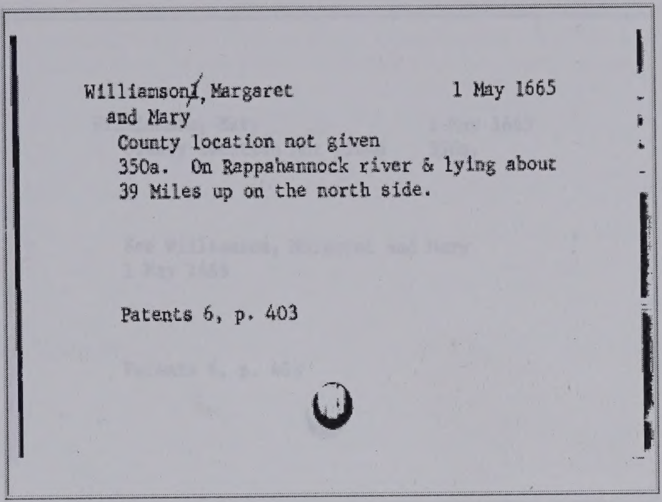
Williamson, James 22 May 1650

County location not given

1800a. On Rappahanock river, on the North side: Beg.g &c. nigh the mouth of a Crecke called Milleck Creek.

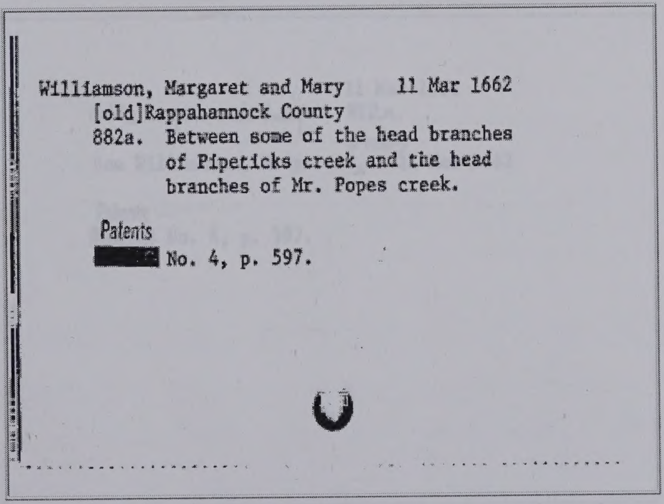
By a memo: It appears that 300acs. of this patt was by virtue of one granted to Richard Bennet Mar. 2. 1638.

Patents 2, p. 212



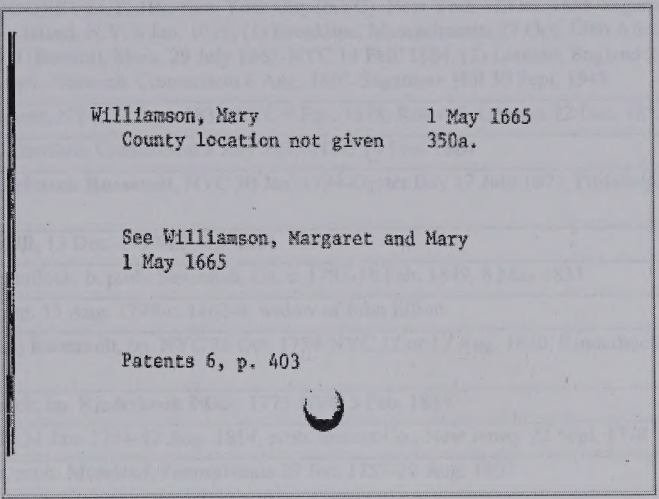
Williamson, Margaret 1 May 1665
and Mary
County location not given
350a. On Rappahannock river & lying about
39 Miles up on the north side.

Patents 6, p. 403



Williamson, Margaret and Mary 11 Mar 1662
[old]Rappahannock County
882a. Between some of the head branches
of Pipeticks creek and the head
branches of Mr. Popes creek.

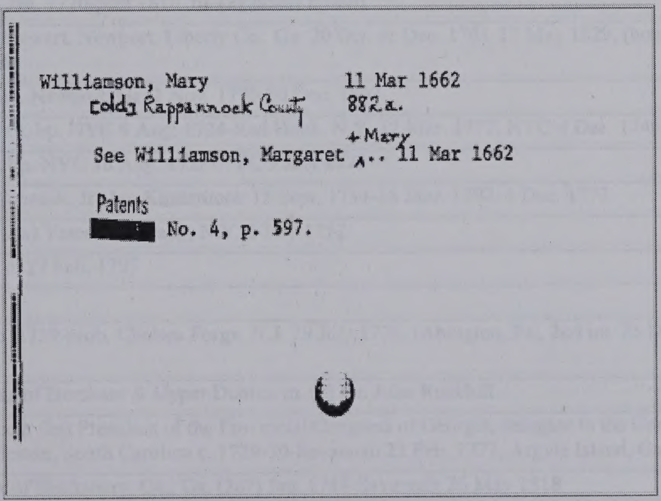
Patents
[redacted] No. 4, p. 597.



Williamson, Mary 1 May 1665
County location not given 350a.

See Williamson, Margaret and Mary
1 May 1665

Patents 6, p. 403



Williamson, Mary 11 Mar 1662
(old) Rappannock County 882a.

See Williamson, Margaret + Mary.. 11 Mar 1662

Patents
[redacted] No. 4, p. 597.

✓ .	**THEODORE ROOSEVELT, JR**., New York City (NYC), New York 27 Oct. 1858-Sagamore Hill, Oyster Bay, Long Island, N.Y. 6 Jan. 1919, (1) Brookline, Massachusetts 27 Oct. 1880 Alice Hathaway Lee, Chestnut Hill (Boston), Mass. 29 July 1861-NYC 14 Feb. 1884, (2) London, England 2 Dec. 1886 Edith Kermit Carow, Norwich, Connecticut 6 Aug. 1861-Sagamore Hill 30 Sept. 1948
✓ 2.	**Theodore Roosevelt**, NYC 22 Sept. 1831-NYC 9 Feb. 1878, Roswell, Georgia 22 Dec. 1853
✓ 3.	Martha Bulloch, Hartford, Connecticut 8 July 1835-NYC 14 Feb. 1884
✓ 4.	**Cornelius Van Schaack Roosevelt**, NYC 30 Jan. 1794-Oyster Bay 17 July 1871, Philadelphia 9 Oct. 1821
✓ 5.	**Margaret Barnhill**, 13 Dec. 1799-23 Jan. 1861
✓ 6.	James Stephens Bulloch, b. prob. Savannah, Ga. c. 1793-18 Feb. 1849, 8 May 1831
✓ 7.	Martha Stewart, bp. 15 Aug. 1799-c. 1862-4, widow of John Elliott
8.	James J. (Jacobus) Roosevelt, bp. NYC 25 Oct. 1759-NYC 12 or 13 Aug. 1840, Kinderhook, N.Y. 8 Mar. 1793
9.	Maria Van Schaack, bp. Kinderhook 8 Dec. 1773-NYC 3 Feb. 1845
✓ 10.	**Robert Barnhill**, 31 Jan. 1754-12 Aug. 1814, prob. Sussex Co., New Jersey 22 Sept. 1778
✓ 11.	**Elizabeth Potts**, prob. Moreland, Pennsylvania 27 Jan. 1750-20 Aug. 1807
12.	James Bulloch, Ga. c. 1765-Ga. 9 Feb. 1806, 13 Apr. 1786
13.	Anne Irvine, 14 Jan. 1770-post 1810, m. (2) James Powell
✓ 14.	General Daniel Stewart, Newport, Liberty Co., Ga. 20 Oct. or Dec. 1761-17 May 1829, (bond) Liberty Co. 18 Jan. 1786
✓ 15.	Susannah Oswald, Newport, Ga. 2 Nov. 1770-20 Dec. 1807
16.	Jacobus Roosevelt, bp. NYC 9 Aug. 1724-Red Hook, N.Y. 12 Mar. 1777, NYC 4 Dec. 1746
17.	Annetje Bogert, bp. NYC 18 Aug. 1728-NYC 9 July 1773
18.	Cornelius Van Schaack, Jr., bp. Kinderhook 15 Sept. 1734-18 Mar. 1797, 1 Dec. 1772
19.	Angeltje (Angelica) Yates, b. Albany, N.Y. 6 July 1752
✓ 20.	**John Barnhill**, d. 27 Feb. 1797
✓ 21.	**Sarah Craig**
22.	Thomas Potts, c. 1729-prob. Chelsea Forge, N.J. 29 July 1776, (Abington, Pa., 2nd int. 25 Dec. 1752) 16 Jan. 1753
23.	Elizabeth Lukens of Horsham & Upper Dublin, m. (2) Dr. John Rockhill
24.	Archibald Bulloch, first President of the Provincial Congress of Georgia, delegate to the Continental Congress, Charleston, South Carolina c. 1729-30-Savannah 22 Feb. 1777, Argyle Island, Ga. 9 Oct. 1764
25.	Mary De Veaux of Shaftsbury, Ga., Ga. (26?) Jan. 1748-Savannah 26 May 1818
26.	Dr. John Irvine, Scotland 15 Sept. 1742-Ga. 15 Oct. 1808, Sunbury, Ga. 5 or 19 Sept. 1765
27.	Ann Elizabeth Baillie, 27 Sept. 1749-Chatham Co., Ga. 23 July 1807
28.	John Stewart (called Jr. to distinguish him from an uncle), Dorchester, S.C. 13 Feb. 1725/6-Midway, Ga. 4 Sept. 1776
29.	Susannah (poss. Quarterman), d. Midway 21 Oct. 1766
✓ 30.	Joseph Oswald, Jr., d. Liberty Co., Ga. between 29 Jan. 1785 & 5 Apr. 1786
✓ 31.	Ann Carter, prob. d. Liberty Co., Ga. 29 Jan. 1809, poss. m. (2) Henry D. Stone

32.	Johannes Roosevelt, bp. Kingston, N.Y. 3 Mar. 1689-NYC 4 Apr. 1750, NYC 25 Sept. 1708
33.	Heyltje Sioerts, bp. NYC 2 Sept. 1688-prob. NYC between 11 July 1751 & 5 Mar. 1752
34.	John Bogert, NYC (or Harlem) 1 May 1697-NYC 7 Nov. 1775, NYC 10 Mar. 1716
35.	Hannah Peeck, NYC 12 June 1696-NYC 8 Oct. 1769
36.	Cornelius Van Schaack, Kinderhook 17 Oct. 1705-Kinderhook 13 Oct. 1776, Kinderhook 6 Oct. 1728
37.	Lydia Van Dyck, Albany 16 July 1704-Kinderhook 10 June 1785
38.	Johannes G. Yates, Albany 14 Oct. 1716-prob. Albany between 27 Dec. 1775 & 4 June 1776, Albany 28 Nov. 1737
39.	Rebecca Waldron, bp. Albany 30 Aug. 1719
40.	**Robert Barnhill** of Bucks Co., Pa.
41.	**Sarah** [--?--]
42.	**Daniel Craig**, d. prob. Bucks Co., Pa., m. c. 1776
43.	**Margaret** [--?--], d. post 1776
44.	John Potts, prob. Bristol, Pa. 8 8th Mo. 1696-Upper Dublin, Pa. shortly post 28 Sept. 1766, Abington, Pa. between 27 4th Mo. & 25 5th Mo. 1726
45.	Elizabeth McVeagh, c. 1699-5 1st Mo. 1791
46.	William Lukens, prob. Germantown, Pa. 22 Feb. 1688/9-prob. Upper Dublin between 15 June 1739 & 26 Feb. 1739/40, (Abington, Pa. 2nd int.) 27 Nov. 1710
47.	Elizabeth Tyson, Germantown 7 Oct. 1690-bur. 18 Feb. 1765
48.	James Bulloch, prob. Glasgow, Scotland c. 1701-Ga. 25 Oct. 1780, S.C. c. 1729
49.	Jean Stobo, b. prob. S.C. c. 1710
50.	James De Veaux, prob. France c. 1710-23 Nov. 1785, prob. Charleston, S.C. c. 1730
51.	Anne Fairchild, prob. Charleston-Savannah, Ga. 8 Mar. 1765
52.	Charles Irvine of Over Boddam, Bieldside & possibly Cults, near Aberdeen, Scotland c. 1696-28 Mar. 1779, 7 June 1733
53.	Euphemia Douglas of Tilquhillie, c. 1711-21 Dec. 1766
54.	Kenneth Baillie of Balrobert & Torbreck, Scotland-St. John Parish, Ga. 10 July 1766
55.	Elizabeth Mackay
56.	Daniel Stewart, d. St. George's Parish, Berkeley Co., S.C. between 24 Dec. 1766 & 28 Sept. 1768
57.	Hannah (poss. Girardeau or Postell, since the will of #28 refers to "relation" James Girardeau [Jr.], son of James Girardeau [c. 1715-1756/7] of Granville Co., S.C. & Mary Postell), d. St. George's Parish between 23 Apr. 1774 & 26 Dec. 1780
58.	(poss.) Richard Quarterman, d. Dorchester Co., S.C. c. 1737
59.	(poss.) Rebecca Baker, d. Dorchester Co. ante 1752, m. (2) Joseph Bacon
60.	Joseph Oswald of Midway, Liberty Co., Ga., d. prob. ante 1756
61.	(said to be) Mary Mackay
✓ 62.	Thomas Carter, d. Newport, Liberty Co. 8 or 9 Mar. 1774
✓ 63.	Mary [--?--], d. post 8 Mar. 1774
64.	Nicholas Roosevelt, bp. NYC 2 Oct. 1658-NYC 30 July 1742, NYC 26 Dec. 1682
65.	Heyltje Jans Kunst, b. Albany, living 1730/1

Genealogy Notes
Page 1 : 01/26/01

`Martha Bulloch is the mother of TR:`
`Rootsweb / Annora's Family - Annora B. Renoe annorarenoe@aol.com`

Annora Blanche Frazee Renoe

`Her source was: Ancestors of American Presidents - by Gary Boyd Roberts Published in cooperation with the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, MA. by Carl Boyer 3rd, Santa Clarita, CA. Calif., 1995.`

```
                            /James Bulloch
                     /Archibald Bulloch , Governor b: BET. 1729 - 1730
                     |      \Jean Stobo
             /James Bulloch , Captain b: 1765 d: 9 FEB 1806
             |       \Mary De Veaux
      /James Stephen Bulloch , Major b: 1793 d: 18 FEB 1849
      |      \Annie Irvine b: 14 JAN 1770
Martha Bulloch b: 1834 d: 14 FEB 1884
      |      /Daniel Stewart , General b: 20 OCT 1761 d: 17 MAY 1829
      \Martha (Patsy) Stewart b: 1799 d: BET. 1862 - 1864
             |                     /William "Oswell" Oswald b: BEF. 1716
             |            /Joseph Oswald , Sr. b: BEF. 1734 d: BEF. 1756
             |    /Joseph Oswald , Jr. b: BEF. 1752 d: BEf 5 APR 1786
             |    |       \Mary Mackay b: BEF. 1736
             \Susannah Oswald b: 2 NOV 1770 d: 20 DEC 1807
                  |                   /Thomas Carter , Jr. 19629
                  |           /Daniel Carter
                  |           |       |           /James Williamson
                  |           |       |   /William Williamson
                  |           |       |   |       |  /William Underwood
                  |           |       |   |       \Anne Underwood
                  |           |       |   |          \Margaret Masan
                  |           |       \Arabella Williamson 19628
                  |           |           \Daughter White
                  |       /Thomas Carter
                  |       |   \Elizabeth Pannill
                  \Ann Carter b: BEF. 1754 d: 29 JAN 1809
                          \Mary Unknown
```

1. **Theodore Roosevelt , Jr., President** was born 27 OCT 1858 in New York City, New York, and died 6 JAN 1919 in Oyster Bay, Long Island, New York. He was the son of **2. Theodore Roosevelt , Sr.** and **3. Martha Bulloch**. He married **Alice Hathaway Lee** 27 OCT 1880, daughter of George Cabot Lee and Caroline Haskell. She was born 29 JUL 1861 in Chestnut Hill, Boston, Massachusetts, and died 14 FEB 1884 in New York City, New York. He married **Edith Kermit Carow , First Lady** 2 DEC 1886 in London, England, daughter of Charles Carow. She was born 6 AUG 1861 in New York, and died 30 SEP 1948.

Child of Theodore Roosevelt , Jr., President and Alice Hathaway Lee is:

i. Alice Lee Roosevelt was born 12 FEB 1884 in New York City, New York, and died 20 FEB 1980 in Washington D. C.. She married Nicholas Longworth , Congressman 17 FEB 1906 in Washington, DC. He was born 5 NOV 1869 in of Cincinnati, Ohio, and died 9 APR 1931.

Child of Mary Unknown and Thomas Carter is:

31. i. Ann Carter was born BEF. 1754, and died 29 JAN 1809 in Liberty Co., Georgia. She married Joseph Oswald , Jr., son of Joseph Oswald , Sr. and Mary Mackay. He was born BEF. 1752, and died BET. 29 JAN 1785 - 5 APR 1786 in Liberty Co., Georgia.

ID: I19187 *Name:* Ann Carter

☐ *Birth:* BEF. 1754 ☐ *Death:* 29 JAN 1809 in Liberty Co., Georgia[1]

Father: Thomas Carter
Mother: Mary Unknown

Marriage 1 Joseph Oswald , Jr. b: BEF. 1752

Children

Susannah Oswald b: 2 NOV 1770 in Newport, Liberty Co., Georgia

ID: I17488 *Name:* Susannah Oswald[1][2]

☐ *Birth:* 2 NOV 1770 in Newport, Liberty Co., Georgia[2]

☐ *Death:* 20 DEC 1807[2]

Father: Joseph Oswald , Jr. b: BEF. 1752
Mother: Ann Carter b: BEF. 1754

Marriage 1 Daniel Stewart , General b: 20 OCT 1761 in Newport, Liberty Co., Georgia

Married: 18 JAN 1786 in Liberty Co., Georgia[2]

Children

Martha (Patsy) Stewart b: 1799 in Liberty Co., Georgia

****

James Madison

- At 5 feet, 4 inches and less than 100 pounds, Madison was the shortest and lightest president.
- Dolley Madison sent the first personal message using the Morse telegraph in 1844.

ID: I17486 *Name:* Martha (Patsy) Stewart [1] [2] [3] [4]

☐ *Birth:* 1799 in Liberty Co., Georgia [4] ☐ *Death:* BET. 1862 - 1864 [4]

☐ *Baptism:* 15 AUG 1799

Father: Daniel Stewart , General b: 20 OCT 1761 in Newport, Liberty Co., Georgia
Mother: Susannah Oswald b: 2 NOV 1770 in Newport, Liberty Co., Georgia

Marriage 1 John Elliott *Married:* 1818

Marriage 2 James Stephen Bulloch , Major b: 1793 in Savannah, Georgia *Married:* 1832
Children

Martha Bulloch b: 1834 (mother of TR)

ID: I16481 *Name:* Martha Bulloch [1] [2] [3] [4]

☐ *Birth:* 1834 ☐ *Death:* 14 FEB 1884 of Thyphoid Fever

Father: James Stephen Bulloch , Major b: 1793 in Savannah, Georgia
Mother: Martha (Patsy) Stewart b: 1799 in Liberty Co., Georgia

Marriage 1 Theodore Roosevelt , Sr. b: 1831 *Married:* 23 DEC 1853 in Roswell, Cobb Co., Georgia

Note: They were married in her father's home.

Children

Anna Roosevelt b: 1855

Theodore Roosevelt , Jr., President b: 27 OCT 1858 in New York City, New York

Elliott Roosevelt b: 1860

Corinne Roosevelt b: 1861

* * *

The Condition of this obligation is such that if the above s^{d} James Yates shall relinquish att his decease the right that he hath of one third part of the lands formerly belonging to Capt. Alexander ffleming dec^{d}. & after to Ma^{jr} Lawrence Washington dec^{d}. & by them both given to Joyce Washington their wife to be by her disposed as she thinks fitt, the right he hath being now by marrying of her, & in case the above s^{d} James Yates shall relinquish his rights to his wife to be disposed of by her as she shall think fitt then this pr^{sent} obligation to be Void or otherwise to Stand in full power force & Virtue. In testimony whereof I have hereunto sett my hand & Seal the day & yeare above written.

Sealed and delivered in the
pr^{sence} of us

Christopher Blackbourne James Yates seal
Robert Pley
William Dacres

Recordat^{r} 18^{o} die July An^{o} 1677
Test Edm^{o} Craske, Cl. Cur.
Rappahannock County Book of Deeds &c., No. 6, page 7.

Apparently Joyce Yates predeceased her husband, as his will, dated 9 January, 1685, makes no mention of a wife.

Will of John Gillett. Will dated 2 May, 1659. He was living 18 December, 1662, when he petitioned to the Governor & asked for "letters of Admr. on the Estate of Rob^{t}. Sharp late of Rapp^{a} County decd who went last year for England & shipped some goods in Capt. Plover his Ship intending himself to have come over in the said Ship—Sharpe died before he came aboard the sd Ship and the said Ship being now arrived in Rapp^{a}. river with the said Sharps goods in her and your petitioner being Left here as guardian to the said Sharp his son & sole attorney of the said Dec^{d}. Sharpe his son and only heir hereby ——— a let^{r}. of Administration on the said Decd. Robert Sharpe his goods that are aboard the Ship of Cap^{t}. Plover." John Gillett died before 18 March, 1662, leaving his estate "Nimcock" to his wife, Jane, whom he made Executrix of his will. *Deeds &c., 1656-1664*, page 269; *Deeds &c., No. 3, 1663-1668*, page 58.

Will of Francis (Gowre) Gower. The following reference to his will is of record in Order Book 1686-1692, page 349, 2 March, 1691: "Whereas a Nuncupative will of ffrancis Gowre of this County late decd. was duly proved in this Court whereby Stanley Gowre his brother is appointed Exor. ordered by the Court to take into his possession the Estate as also that he take under his care & tuition the children of the Said Francis."

WORC

Will of Bryan Hudson. The following reference to his will is of record in Order Book 1686-1692, page 75, 23 March, 1687/8: "Administration with the Will annexed is granted to Mrs. Mary Hudson on the Estate of her decd husband M^{r}. Bryan Hudson, his will Nuncupative being lawfully proved in this Court."

Will of Humphrey Perkins. The following reference to his will is of record in Order Book 1686-1692, page 41, 3 August, 1687: "Probate by oaths of Thomas Evett and Richard Taylor is granted upon the Nuncupative Will of Humphrey Perkins of this County decd. to W^{m}. ffreeman Exor. named of the s^{d}. Will."

Will of Stephen Thomson. The following references to his will are of record in Order Book 1686-1692, pages 18, 78, 2 March, 1686/7: "This day a Nuncupative Will of Stephen Thomson was proved by the Oaths of Two witnesses."

4 April, 1688: "Judgment is granted to M^{r}. Anth^{o}. Smyth as Exor. of Stephen Thomson against Roderick Jones for six hundred pounds of Tobacco."

9962.1

Will of Colonel William Underwood. Deed Book No. 5, at pages 131, 201, 288, 297, 485, contains the following:

11 November, 1672: "William Ball, Jr.* who intermarried with Margaret Williamson & John Rosier who intermarried with Mary Williamson by virtue of the Will of Colonel William Underwood late of Rapp^{a} County deceased who did give and bequeath unto the said Margaret and Mary Williamson 882 acres of land and also confirmed by patent unto Margaret and Mary Williamson bearing date 11 March, 1662, may more fully appear and for as much as the said land is in joint tenant as by intermarrying as aforesaid and they are not willing the bounds thereof be laid out at present do agree &c."

---

*Son of Col. William Ball, great-grandfather of George Washington. Apparently the tradition that Col. Ball immigrated to Virginia with his family in 1650 is erroneous. He was designated as "William Ball of the province of Maryland planter," 15 February, 1659, when he was granted 420 acres of land, "Balleston, Lying on the West Side of Chesapeak Bay, and on the West side of a river in the said bay, called North West river beginning at a marked Locust Tree by the riverside running South West by the riverside for breadth Two hundred and five perches, to a Creek called Balls Creek, &c." *Liber No. 4* Folio 312, *Land Commissioner's Office, Annapolis, Maryland.*

10 June, 1671: "William Ball of the Collony of Virginia planter," having delivered the above grant to the Secretary's office to be made void upon record, the said William Ball was granted that parcel of "Land now Resurveyed called (Ballistone) Lying in the County of Baltimore on the west Side of Chesapeake bay &c." *Liber No. 16* Folio 268, *Land Commissioner's Office, Annapolis, Maryland.*

By the latter part of the year 1663 he had sailed down the Chesapeake Bay and settled at the mouth of Corotoman River, Lancaster County, Virginia. Nugent: "Cavaliers and Pioneers," page 491. It was here Col. William Ball erected the beautiful Georgian mansion, "Millenbeck."

WORC

26 February, 1673/4: William Ball, Jr. and Margaret his wife, of Lancaster County and John Rosier, and Mary his wife, of Westmoreland County, transferred to Thomas Kirton, Gent., of Rappahannock County, a plantation commonly called "Jackmans Folly," situated on the north side of Rappahannock River. The said land was granted Margaret and Mary Williamson, coheirs of James Williamson, of Rappahannock County, Gent., decd., by patent 1 May, 1665.

12 March, 1673: "Captain William Ball, Jr. Gent., and Margaret his wife, of Lancaster County, one of the Coheirs of James Williamson, Gent., late of the County of Rappahannock, decd., and Anthony Bridges, of Westmoreland County, Gent., Atty. for John Rosier, Gent., and Mary, his wife, of Westmoreland County, sold to Charles Dacres, Clerke, of Westmoreland County, 450 acres in Rappahannock County, whereof the said James Williamson died seized. Margaret and Mary Williamson had a brother, William Williamson, who died in his minority and they were the only heirs of the said James Williamson."

2 November, 1675: "Archidale Combes and Elizabeth his wife, formerly Elizabeth Underwood, widow of Major William Underwood, of Rappahannock County, decd. conveyed to Captain William Ball, of Lancaster County, her thirds in a tract of land given by Major William Underwood in his will unto the daughters of M^{r}. James Williamson, decd., Margaret and Mary Williamson."

The residence of Mr. James Williamson of Rappahannock County, one of the principal land owners and a wealthy merchant, contained a chamber, hall, parlor and buttery as is gleaned from an inventory and appraisement of his estate according to an order "of the Court 23 day of January 1656 by Tho: Goodrich, Andrew Gilson, Will Johnson, Hum: Booth." Among other items in the inventory was "A small parcell of old books" and "Certificate for rights 26 persons." Pages 57-79 are in fragments on which the inventory and appraisement were recorded in Rappahannock Records, 1656-1664.

Will of Colonel John Walker. His will dated 22 February, 1665, was proved 3rd and recorded 10th February, 1668, in Rappahannock County. A copy of his will was recorded in Richmond County, Virginia, 10 February, 1706. He was dead by 28 January, 1668/9, when his widow Sarah Walker, made her will. She was a widow before she married Colonel Walker and in her will she mentions her only son merely as "my Sonne Henry." She remarried, to Colonel John Stone. *Rappahannock County Deeds No. 5, 1672-76*, page 97, contains the following: "TO ALL CHRISTIAN PEOPLE to whom these presents shall come &C KNOW yee that I Sarah Stone Alias Walker of the County of Rapp^{n} did in the time of my widowhood but before I had proved the will of Colonel John Walker my Late Husband deceased did set apart certaine young Negroes Certaine Cattle Some Plate and Household Stuff which I did intend to give to the children of Coll^{o}

John Walker deceased as also to some of my owne had by hi
that Intent Richard Fox did make a writing of the Partic
Intended upon Consideration that I might oblige them the
Love and Respect me and stir up filial affection in them unt
finding contrary to Expectation I am for my good will and
to them Contemned & despised and Rewarded with Cont
words and approbious actions and my loving husband John S
lested by Litigious Lawsuit and daily threatened by more
Law doe by these present of Wrighting Annulling Revoak
making void all and Every the said Premises Part Parcell
therein Contained in the said Wrighting as if there Never wa
been such Gifts by writing made interesting and giving them
the disposing of my own loving husband and do further decla
the said Sarah Stone alias Walker did never subscribe the said
but what is there subscribed is the act and subscription of
Fox and doe moreover with the consent of my loving husba
Stone make ordaine Constitute and appoint M^{r}. Henry Clerk
and lawful attorney to acknowledge this as my act and deed in
IN WITNESS whereof I have sett my hand and Seale this
of November Anno 1672. Signum: Sarah (X) Stone (Seale).
Sealed and Delivered in the presence of Thomas Blissed and
Creighton. I acknowledge my Consent to this as Witness m
and Seale the day and year above written: John Stone."

Will of Major John Weire. Will dated 7 May, 1671. He ga
his wife, Honoria, all his real and personal estate to distribute b
herself and their two children, John and Elizabeth Weire.
Jones, by intermarriage *circa* 1672, with Mrs. Honoria Weire,
and sole Executrix of Major John Weire, decd., became posse
the property, and at her request was to manage it for the ben
herself and her two children, John and Elizabeth Weire. On th
December, 1672, George Jones conveyed the property back to h
to dispose of as she saw fit. *Deed Book 5*, page 100. George Jon
dead by May Court, 1684, when administration on his estat
granted to his widow, Mrs. Honoria Jones.

Richard Gardner, of the Province of Maryland married Eli
Weire. Her brother John Weire died intestate prior to Septe
1681 when administration on his estate was granted to his m
Mrs. Honoria Jones. She failed to give proper security and
Court was held 1 July, 1685, administration on the estate was gr
to Mr. Richard Gardner. "And forasmuch as Mr. George Jone
dec'd by intermarrying with the Relict and Sole Exet. of Major
Weire father of the aforesaid John Weire dec'd became possessed
all & Singular the Estate of the said John. It is therefore Or
that the Estate of the sd John Weire be forthwith paid out
Estate of the sd George Jones unto Mr. Richard Gardner Qualifi

19396

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
9963	14	Underwood	Anne		01/2001

BORN:DATE: / /1629 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Isle of Wright
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: 16/DEC/1652 LOCATION: Isle of Wright Co., VA.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1662 LOCATION: Old Rappahannock Co., VA.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	19926	William Underwood
MOTHER:	19927	Margart Masan
SPOUSE-1	9962	James Williamson
SPOUSE-1 F	11924	Richard Williamson
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	19925	Margaret Sherwood.

* * *

CHILD-01	4981	Mary Williamson	b.) 1654
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03			
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

* * *

COMMENT:

Ann UNDERWOOD Williamson
of Isle of Wight and Old Rappa. Counties, Virginia
Daughter of Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood (Upton) (Lucas) and wife of James WILLIAMSON

✓**III. Ann UNDERWOOD, d/o Unknown & Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood (Upton) (Lucas)**, was born before 1638; married (1) bef 1652, **James WILLIAMSON**, born before 1634, died 8 Dec 1656 in **Lancaster Co, Virginia**. Known Issue: **Margaret WILLIAMSON; Mary WILLIAMSON; & William WILLIAMSON**, born before 1656, died young. (See Also additional **Williamson** records under both **Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD** and **Archdale Combs I**).

Following a deed whereby **Elizabeth**, widow of **Wm. UNDERWOOD**, now wife of **Archdale Combs**, relinquished her dower, on 26 Feb 1672/3, **William BALL the Younger of the County of Rappa** (marked out) **Lancaster** in the Collony of Virginia and **Margaret** his Wife and **John ROSIER of the County of Westmoreland** ✓**in the Collony aforesaid and Mary his Wife** wch Margarett and Mary were the daughters of **James WILLIAMSON deceased** …deeded 350 acres of land to Thomas KIRTON, said land having been granted to "Margaret and Mary WILLIAMSON Coheirs to James WILLIAMSON… being on Rappa River and lying thirty nine miles up the North side of the said River as by Pattent under the seale of this Collony bearing date the first day of May One thousand Six hundred Sixty and five… (**Old Rappa VA** Records, Book 5:199-203)

✓**i. Margaret WILLIAMSON**, b bef 1656, m bef 1672, **William BALL, Jr.**, s/o **Col. Wm. & Hannah UNKNOWN Ball** of Lancaster Co, VA. (See Archdale Combs I and Old Rappahannock Co VA)

✓Additional BALL records to be added later , including in reference to **Richard BALL**, brother of **William BALL, Jr.**, who removed to **Baltimore Co, Maryland** where he died (in Baltimore Co?) bef 1658, leaving issue, Hannah BALL, by his wife, Mary KINSEY, widow of Thomas HUMPHREYS, and d/o **Hugh KINSEY** of Old Rappahannock Co VA who d testate in **Anne Arundel Co MD**. See also both **Lancaster Co VA** for **George Combs** as a headright of Col. Wm. BALL, and **Early Combs of MD** for **George Combs** as a headright of Richard BALL

✓**ii. Mary WILLIAMSON**, born 1648-1656, married bef 1672, **John ROSIER, Jr.** (See **Archdale Combs I** and **Old Rappahannock Co VA**)

? ✓**Undated** (the deed following recorded **Jul 1660**) (Old Rappahannock Deeds, 1660-1664, p. 99) I **Francis GOWER** with consent of *my Wife* **Mary GOWER** one heiffer black white under the belly and the end of her tail cropt… recorded for use of **Mary WILLIAMSON** with the female increase and that ... *untill she cometh to the age of thirteen years*. s/Francis GOWER. (Rappa. Deeds, 1656-1664, Part I, Sapracio, p. 100)

Note: See also LWT of **Henry CLARK of Old Rappa. Co VA** who named son in law **Francis GOWER**. Who was this Francis GOWER? Who was his wife? (See **Butler-Combs Connections**)

John ROSIER was the son of Rev. John & Elizabeth HILLIER Rosier (*Virginia Families*). Rev. John ROSIER succeeded in 1640, the Rev. Wm. COTTON of Hungar's Parish in **Accomack Co VA**… Both father and son settled in **Old Rappahannock**, and **Westmoreland** after they left the **"Eastern Shore"** of Virginia. Deed in ? **Westmoreland County**, August, 1674: John ROSIER, of Westmoreland, Gent., son of Jhn ROSIER, Clerk, to his father in law **Anthony BRIDGES**, was the widow of Rev. John ROSIER and mother of said Rosier…. (*Worth Ray*)

Note: Anthony BRIDGES also married Mary SISSON, widow of one **Nathaniel POPE**, the same who is found a.k.a. BRIDGES in **Westmoreland Co VA** records, and whose son(?) owned property adjacent to that of **John Combs** of **Richmond Co VA** (s/o **Archdale and Elizabeth Combs of Old Rappa**). (See **Brooks-Brown-Pope-Wroe Families** of Westmoreland Co VA

The will of John ROSIER, Jr., confirms further his close relationship to the POPE family:

> ✓(Westmoreland Wills) Will of John ROSIER 28 Sep 1705 - 31 Oct 1705 To **Nathaniel POPE** clerk of **Stafford [VA]** and practitioner at law all land which I formerly gave my daughter, Elizabeth LEFTWICH, 130 A for which he to pay exx. 3500 lbs. of tobacco; rest to wife of Mary ROZIER, exx. (Westmoreland County Wills, Fothergill, p. 39)

Mary Kathryn Harris website

Ann Underwood

William Underwood **Margaret Mason?**

Family Research Notes
Children

Ann^2 Underwood (William^1)

Born: circa 1620

Married: James Williamson

Lived: Isle of Wight County VA 1637-Unknown

Died:

Children of
James Williamson and Ann Underwood

Family Research Notes

1. Henry^{2}Williamson
Born: 1638 probably Isle of Wight County VA.
Married:1. ________ **Loes** by 1653.
2. Catherine Weekes circa 1678-79.
Died: 1699 Essex County VA.

2. **Elizabeth Williamson**
Born: circa 1640 probably Isle of Wight County VA.
Married: **John Moseley**
Died:

3. **William Williamson**
Born: circa 1643 probably Isle of Wight County VA.
Married: ________ ________
Died: 1670

4. **Margaret Williamson**
Born: circa 1645 probably Isle of Wight County VA.
Married: **Capt. William Ball Jr**. by March 21, 1672. He was of Lancaster County.
Died:

5. **Mary Williamson**
Born: circa 1647 Isle of Wight County VA.
Married: **John Rosier** by March 21, 1672.
Died:

6. **James Williamson** (Possible Son)
Born:
Married:
Died: circa 1716 Essex County VA.

Research Notes for the family of
James Williamson and Ann Underwood

Wife of James Williamson
Children of James Williamson

Paste Information here.

Isle of Wight County Virginia Records
1646----James Williamson a Justice.

June 9, 1649
Capt. John Upton of Isle of Wight County sold to William Dawson.
Wit: James Williamson, Thomas Wombwell

Notes: James Williamson moved from Isle of Wight County VA about 1650 to the new area farther north in Virginia.
Lancaster County was formed in 1651.
(Old) Rappahannock County was formed in 1656.

"Cavaliers and Pioneers"
Virginia Patent Book 2, P 211----May 22, 1650.
Mr. James Williamson 1150 acres in Rappahannock River on the North side
150 acres being marsh.
Transportation of 23 persons: Sylvester Thacher, Wm. Freeman, Robert Dunn, Wm. Harrison, Kath. Peirce, James Loyd, John Richardson, Henry Crompton, Edward Hurt, Wm. Jury, Methusalem Hart, Ralph England, Wm. Hutt/Nutt, Robert Wildge, Morgan Davis, Eliza Harton, Walter Owens, John Caden, Wm. Jefferson, John Fennell, Marg. Baker, John David, Thomas Whitlock.

Virginia Patent Book 2, P 212----May 22, 1650.
William Underwood 1400 acres in Rappahannock River North side.
Beginning at a point at the mouth of Mileck Creek running NE by E above Mr. James Williamson and to Brushwood Creek.

Virginia Patent Book 2, P 191----May 22, 1650.
William Underwood 600 acres in Rappahannock River on North side beginning at a point near the mouth of Indian Creek running NE by N and above the land of Mr. James Williamson.

Notes:
William Underwood was the father-in-law of James Williamson.

This land was on the North side of the Rappahannock River.
According to " Hoskins of Virginia and Related Families" this land was located above Totuskey Creek which flows north from the Rappahannock River in present Richmond County VA.

"Virginia Historical Magazine"
Tithables of Lancaster County Virginia
James Williamson was a Justice of Lancaster from Jan. 1652.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1656-64, P 127.
Sept. 3, 1640----1660
Francis Gower to Thomas Pettit
Wit: James Williamson

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1656-64, P 140----Nov. 15, 1653----1660.
James Williamson land adjoining John Sherlock on or near Totoskey Creek.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1656-64, P 131----Nov. 23, 1655----1660.
James Williamson merchant to John Hardy/Hardie of London.

"Virginia Historical Magazine"
Tithables of Lancaster County Virginia
On Dec. 8, 1656 a statement in the records of Lancaster that Mr. James Williamson, late of that County, died Intestate and Administration was granted in behalf of the orphans to Mr. William Underwood who was uncle to said orphans on the mother's side.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1656-64, P 75----Dec. 16, 1656----1659.
Inventory of the Estate of James Williamson.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1656-64, P 293----Sept. 16, 1656----1663.
Appraisal of Estate of James Williamson
33 cattle appraised - - - 54,100 pounds Tobacco.
Appraised by Andrew Gibson, Humphrey Booth and Allex Fleming.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1663-68, P 53
Oct. 14, 1665----Nov. 20, 1666.
James Williamson adjoining 240 acres patented Oct. 14, 1665 to Richard Branham.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1668-72, P 448
May 4, 1669----Sept. 8, 1669.
James Williamson deceased adjoining 240 acres from Richard Branham to Henry Austine.

Rappahannock County Virginia Rrecords Bk 1668-1672, P 533----March 7, 1671
James Williamson to William Ball Jr.

Mentioned his Patent May 22, 1651 for 1800 acres.
Delivered to Grantee in presence of the court by William Moseley.
Also Patent for no quantity mentioned May 9, 1651.

Notes:
According to "Hoskins of Virginia and Related Families"James Williamson had a plantation of 1800 acres on the North side of the Rappahannock River above Totuskey Creek. He owned other land totaling 3670 acres.

WIFE OF JAMES WILLIAMSON

Will of John Upton
No Date of writing but he was dead before Feb. 3, 1651----Proved Dec. 16, 1652.
Wife Margaret was the former wife of William Underwood and the Mother of

William, Elizabeth, Sarah, Margaret, Ann and possibly Mary Underwood.

To William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood all my land at Rappahannock County.

To Ann Williamson the wife of James Williamson to be equal shares in my land at Rappahannock.

To William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood, the land 1500 acres less 300 acres near Ambrose Bennett.

CHILDREN OF JAMES WILLIAMSON

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1668-72, P 533----March 7, 1661.
Margaret and Mary Williamson to William Ball Jr.
Their Patent March 11, 1662 for 82 acres delivered Grantee by clerk in presence of the Court by William Moseley.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1671-76, P 93.
Margaret Williamson married William Ball Jr. March 21, 1672.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1671-76, P 93----March 21, 1672
Mary Williamson married John Rosier.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records Bk 1671-1676, P 141
ßMarch 26, 1673----March 7, 1673?
James Williamson Estate
Mary and Margaret Williamson daughters.
Mary Williamson, daughter of James, married John Rozier.
Margaret Williamson, daughter of James, married William Ball Jr.

Rappahannock County Virginia Deed Bk 5, P 201----March 16, 1673
Capt. William Ball of the County of Lancaster and Margaret his wife one of the Daughters and Coheirs of James Williamson late of the County of Rapopahannock in Rappa River

to Anthony Bridges of Westmoreland on behalf of John Rosier and hiw wife Mary, another daughter and coheir of the said James Williamson.
450 acres where James Williamson lived.

P 204
Those buying the property are discharged of "all other former charges and incumbrances"
"by the aforesaid James Williamson deceased only William Williamson his sonne (likewise deceased and his heiers) only them all of any of them only all or any other person or persons whatsoever lawfully claiming by from or under them or any sonne or one of them.

Note: "any sonne" refers to sons of James Williamson.

"Hoskins of Virginia and Related Families" by Charles Willard Hoskins Warner, 1971.
Captain Thomas Carter II (1672-1733) married Arabella Williamson, daughter of William Williamson (circa 1645-1670.)

William Williamson's orphaned daughters, Margaret and Arabells, were raised by their uncle Henry Williamson of Essex County who in 1692 was president of the first County Court.

William and Henry Williamson had several sisters.

Mary Williamson married John Rosier of Westmoreland who purchsed 450 acres of Cobham Parkin 1673.

Elizabeth married John Moseley of Essex County who stated in a 1689 Deed that he purchased land having belonged to William Williamson deceased, and that he married his sister

Margaret Williamson, for whom her orphaned niece ws named, married Capt. William Ball II of Lancaster, a brother to Joseph Ball of Epping Forest, grandfather of George Washington.

They sold the 450 acres in Cobham Park in 1673 to the brother-in-law John Rosier guaranteeing title against the heirs of William Williamson (Margaret and Arabella Williamson).

There might have been a third brother named James Williamson. In 1716 James Williamson of Essex County made his will. He owned land on Hoskins and Lucas Creeks.

Essex County Virginia Deed Bk 8, P 262
Essex County Virginia Order Book 1, P 43
Henry Williamson was named Guardian of his nieces Margaret and Arabella Williamson, daughters of William Williamson deceased.

Note: The Estate of James Williamson was named Cobham Park.

Fred L. Lager

15JUL04

19,316.0

From: Martin Wood [mar.ter@ntlworld.com]
Sent: Saturday, July 03, 2004 4:45 AM
To: flager@erinet.com
Subject: Moore/Moore

JOHN NOT descendONT of Sir (SoINT) Thomas more

Fred,
I have just seen your recently updated pages on RootsWeb, under 'Augustine Moore'.
I see you give his parents as John More and Elizabeth Merritt, and John Moore's parents as Edward Moore and Mary More.
It is true that a Mary More was the daughter of Thomas More and Mary Scrope, and that she was, therefore, the great-granddaughter of Sir (Saint) Thomas More.
It is true that Mary married an Edward More/Moore. He was from Haddon in Oxfordshire.
However, it is NOT true that Mary and John had a son John who married Elizabeth Merritt.
Mary and John had seven children, and their only two sons were Henry and Thomas, both of whom became Jesuit priests.
There may have been an Edward Moore and a Mary More
whose son John Married Elizabeth Merritt and became the father of Augustine Moore. There is, holwever, nothing to connect this Mary to the family of Sir Thomas More.
I offer this in the interest of accurate genealogy, and hope that it may help you.
I am a descendant of Sir Thomas More, currently writing the story of my ancestors.
With every best wish,
Martin Wood,
Melton Mowbray,
England.

This message scanned for viruses by CoreComm

9658
9658
19,316

12938
#[redacted] RooTS.

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19456.0	15	Tyrell	William		

BORN:DATE: c/ /1552 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Reading COUNTY: BruyN + OckeNdoN
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: c/ /1590 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: /Aug/1595 LOCATION: Reading, Berkshire, England
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: 28/Aug/1595 PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Reading, Berkshire, England.

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	38912.0	George Tyrrell
MOTHER:	38913.0	Eleanor Montague
SPOUSE-1	19457.0	Margaret Richmond.
SPOUSE-1 F	38914.0	William Richmond.
SPOUSE-1 M	38915.0	Marjory Choke
SPOUSE-2		

CHILD-01	19456.1	Thomas	b.) c 1584	d.) Dec 1630
CHILD-02	19456.2	Francis	b.) c 1586	d.) c. 1638
CHILD-03				
CHILD-04	19456.3	David	b.) c 1588	d.) c. 1632
CHILD-05				
CHILD-06	9728.0	Robert	b.) c 1594	d.) 12 JUN 1643
CHILD-07				
CHILD-08				
CHILD-09				
CHILD-10				
CHILD-11				
CHILD-12				
CHILD-13				
ILD-14				

OMMENT:

✓ HUSBAND: William TYRELL [LORD OF MANOR OF BRUYN]/ (AFN:8J3X-2V) #19456 Ancestor /#12938 ROOTS-

BORN: 1552 PLACE: Of Reading, Bruyn And Ockendon, England
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: Aug 1595 PLACE: Reading, Berkshire, England
BUR.: 28 Aug 1595 PLACE:
MAR.: 1590 PLACE:
FATHER: George TYRRELL (AFN:R1X0-1W)
MOTHER: Eleanor Or Elizabeth MONTAGUE (AFN:GR2N-BQ)
OTHER WIVES:

✓ WIFE: Margaret RICHMOND (AFN:8J3X-32) #19457 Ancestor / 12939 ROOTS

BORN: Abt 1570 PLACE: Of Stewly, Buckshire, England
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER: William RICHMOND (AFN:K6C7-VK)
MOTHER: Marjory CHOKE (AFN:K6C7-WQ)
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

---

1 ✓ NAME: Thomas TERRELL (AFN:P4G0-3X) #12941
---- BORN: Abt 1584 PLACE: , , , England
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: Dec 1630 PLACE:
BUR.: 5 Dec 1630 PLACE: Reading, , , England
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

---

2 ✓ NAME: Francis TERRELL (AFN:K6C6-M7) #12942
---- BORN: Abt 1586 PLACE: , , , England
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 16 Aug 1638 PLACE:
BUR.: 16 Aug 1638 PLACE:
SPOUSE: (Unk) (UNK) (AFN:P4G0-59)
MAR.: PLACE:

---

3 ✓ NAME: David TERRELL (AFN:8J3X-47) #12940
---- BORN: Abt 1588 PLACE: , , , England
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 1632 PLACE: , , , England
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

---

4 ✓ ~~NAME: Thomas TERRELL (AFN:8J3X-5D)~~
---- ~~BORN: Abt 1590~~ PLACE:
M ~~CHR.:~~ PLACE:
~~DIED:~~ PLACE:
~~BUR.:~~ PLACE:
~~SPOUSE:~~
~~MAR.:~~ PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: William TYRELL [LORD OF MANOR OF BRUYN]/ (AFN:8J3X-2V) BORN: 1552
WIFE: Margaret RICHMOND (AFN:8J3X-32) BORN: Abt 1570

Sex CHILDREN (Continued)

? NAME: Francis TERRELL (AFN:8J3X-6K)
BORN: Abt 1592 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

6 ✓ NAME: Robert TERRELL (AFN:8J3W-W2) #12932
BORN: Abt 1594 PLACE: Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 12 Jun 1643 PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
BUR.: 12 Jun 1643 PLACE:
SPOUSE: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6)
MAR.: 29 Jun 1617 PLACE: St Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng

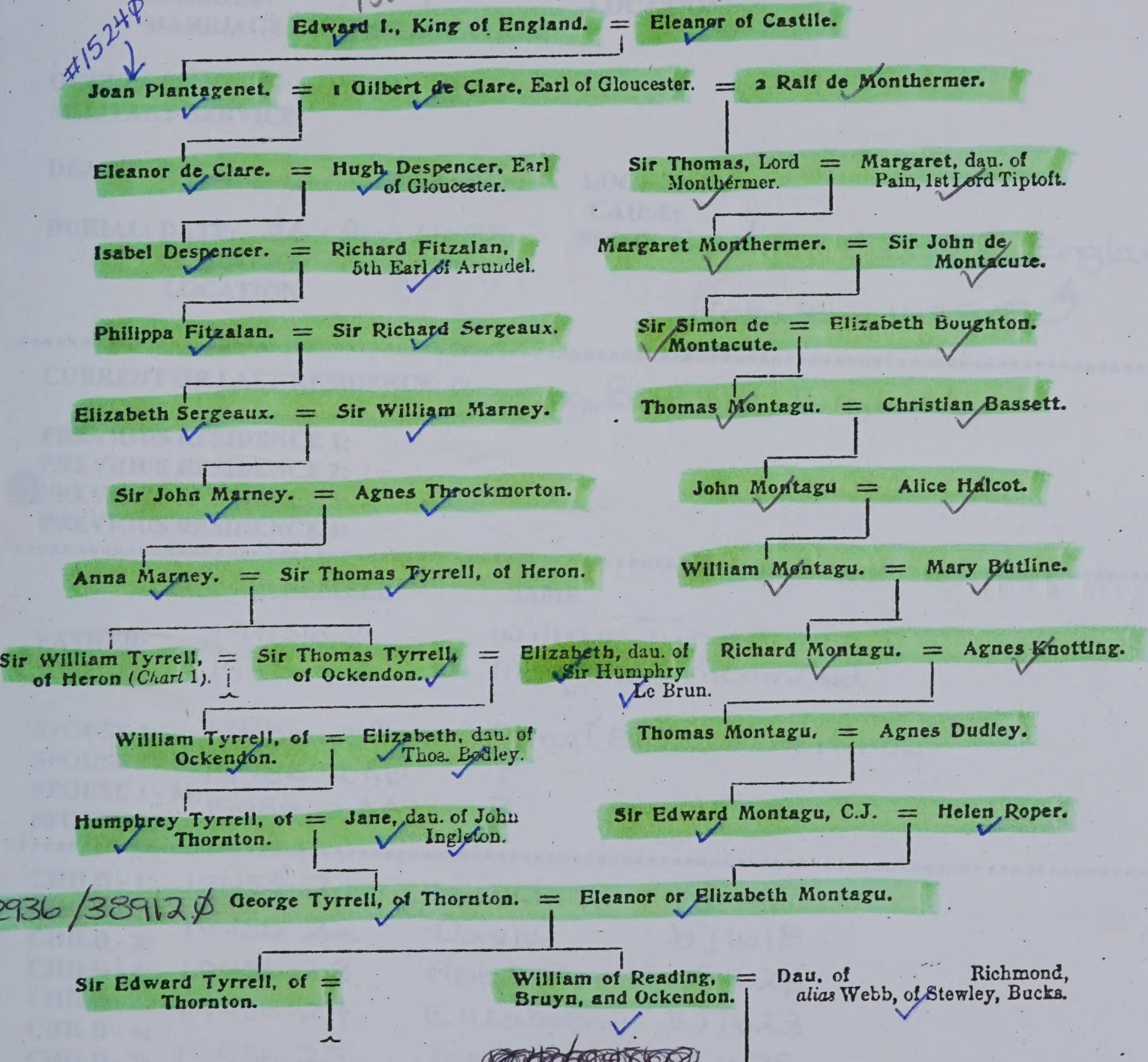
? NAME: David TERRELL (AFN:K6C6-KV)
BORN: Abt 1598 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: Abt 1632 PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

? NAME: Thomas TERRELL (AFN:K6C6-L2)
BORN: Abt 1602 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

? NAME: David TYRRELL (AFN:GR3S-QG)
BORN: Abt 1612 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

? NAME: Thomas TYRRELL (AFN:GR3S-RM)
BORN: Abt 1614 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents



15394 Edward I., King of England. = Eleanor of Castile. 15395

#15240 Joan Plantagenet. = 1 Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Gloucester. = 2 Ralf de Monthermer.

Eleanor de Clare. = Hugh Despencer, Earl of Gloucester.

Isabel Despencer. = Richard Fitzalan, 5th Earl of Arundel.

Philippa Fitzalan. = Sir Richard Sergeaux.

Elizabeth Sergeaux. = Sir William Marney.

Sir John Marney. = Agnes Throckmorton.

Anna Marney. = Sir Thomas Tyrrell, of Heron.

Sir William Tyrrell, of Heron (*Chart 1*). = Sir Thomas Tyrrell, of Ockendon. = Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Humphry Le Brun.

William Tyrrell, of Ockendon. = Elizabeth, dau. of Thos. Bedley.

Humphrey Tyrrell, of Thornton. = Jane, dau. of John Ingleton.

Sir Thomas, Lord Monthermer. = Margaret, dau. of Pain, 1st Lord Tiptoft.

Margaret Monthermer. = Sir John de Montacute.

Sir Simon de Montacute. = Elizabeth Boughton.

Thomas Montagu. = Christian Bassett.

John Montagu = Alice Halcot.

William Montagu. = Mary Butline.

Richard Montagu. = Agnes Knotting.

Thomas Montagu. = Agnes Dudley.

Sir Edward Montagu, C.J. = Helen Roper.

2936/38912∅ George Tyrrell, of Thornton. = Eleanor or Elizabeth Montagu.

Sir Edward Tyrrell, of Thornton. =

William of Reading, Bruyn, and Ockendon. = Dau. of Richmond, *alias* Webb, of Stewley, Bucks.

[redacted]

See Chart 3.

[redacted]/19456.∅

12938

#12942

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19456.2	14	Tyrrol	Francis		

BORN: DATE: c / /1586
CITY: Reading
STATE: England.
BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
COUNTY: Berkshire

RELIGION:
MARRIED: / /
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:
CHRISTENED:
LOCATION:

OCCUPATION: Broadweaver
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: c / /1638
LOCATION:
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: 26 / Aug / 1638
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:
PLOT: Reading, Berkshire, England
Probate c1638 ⓞ

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Reading, Berkshire, England.

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	19456.0	William Tyrrell
MOTHER:	19457.0	Margaret Richmond.
SPOUSE 1:	19456.2A	Anne(Elizabeth) Kirby
SPOUSE 1 - F:	19456.2A0	?
SPOUSE 1 - M:	19456.2AA	?
SPOUSE 2:		

****

CHILD - 1:	19456.21	Nicholas	b.) 1617
CHILD - 2:	19456.22	David	b.) 1618
CHILD - 3:			
CHILD - 4:	19456.23	Robert	b.) 1620
CHILD - 5:	19456.24	Elizabeth	b.) 1623
CHILD - 6:			
CHILD - 7:	19456.25	John	b.) 1625
CHILD - 8:	19456.26	Issac	b.) 1626
CHILD - 9:			
CHILD - 10:	19456.27	John	b.) 1628
CHILD - 11:	19456.28	Marie	b.) 1631
CHILD - 12:			
CHILD - 13:	19456.29	Francis	b.) ?

, of William + Margaret Richmond

1638.—**Francis Tyrroll**, of Reading, Broadweaver. #12942 (19456.2)

To son Francis, fee simple of house in occupation of Isaac Yorke.

To wife Elizabeth, rights of dower.

To son Nicholas, a house.

" John, £60.

" Robert, £60.

To daughter Elizabeth, £60.

Overseers of Will: Brother Robert and brother-in-law Adam Kerbie.

#19239 Roots

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19457.0	15	Richmond	Margaret		

BORN: DATE: c / /1570
CITY: Stewley
STATE: England

BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
COUNTY: Buckshire

RELIGION:
MARRIED: c / /1590
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

CHRISTENED:
LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /
LOCATION:
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: / /
PLOT:
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Stewley, Buckshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	38914.0	William Richmond
MOTHER:	38915.0	Marjory Choke
SPOUSE 1:	19456.0	William Tyrrell
SPOUSE 1 - F:	38912.0	George Tyrrell
SPOUSE 1 - M:	38913.0	Eleanor Montague
SPOUSE 2:		

* * *

CHILD - 1:	9728.0	Robert	b.) 1594	d.) 12 JUN 1643
CHILD - 2:				
CHILD - 3:				
CHILD - 4:				
CHILD - 5:				
CHILD - 6:				
CHILD - 7:				
CHILD - 8:				
CHILD - 9:				
CHILD - 10:				
CHILD - 11:				
CHILD - 12:				
CHILD - 13:				

Roots 12964

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19458.0	15	Baldwin	Robert		

BORN: DATE: / /1573
CITY:
STATE: England

BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
COUNTY:

RELIGION:
MARRIED: 5 /OCT / 1590
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

CHRISTENED:
LOCATION: Reading, Berkshire, England. @St. Mary's

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 10 /JUN /1643
LOCATION: Reading, Berkshire, England
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: / /
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:
PLOT:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Reading, Berkshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	38916.0	?
MOTHER:	38917.0	?
SPOUSE 1:	19459.0	Joan 'Jane' Pigeone
SPOUSE 1 - F:	38918.0	?
SPOUSE 1 - M:	38919.0	?
SPOUSE 2:		

* * *

CHILD - 1:	9729.0	Jane	b.) c1617 (?) d.) 1661
CHILD - 2:	19458.2	Faith	b.) c1592
CHILD - 3:	19458.3	Mary	b.) c1594
CHILD - 4:	19458.4	Margaret	b.) c1596
CHILD - 5:	19458.5	Thomas	b.) c1602 d.) 1661
CHILD - 6:	19458.6	Anne	b.) c1604
CHILD - 7:	19458.7	Ellen	b.) c1606 d.) 1628
CHILD - 8:	19458.8	Constance	b.) c1608
CHILD - 9:			
CHILD - 10:			
CHILD - 11:			
CHILD - 12:			
CHILD - 13:			

✓ HUSBAND: Robert BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-MT) Ancestor 19458 / Roots 12964

BORN: Abt 1573 PLACE: , , , Eng
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 10 Jun 1643 PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
MAR.: 5 Oct 1590 PLACE: Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER WIVES:

✓ WIFE: Joan Or Jane PIGEONE (AFN:8J3P-N1) Ancestor 19459 / Roots 12965

BORN: Abt 1575 PLACE: , , , Eng
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

✓ 1. NAME: Faith BALDWIN (AFN:K6C6-QQ) 15187 Roots
---- BORN: Abt 1592 PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

✓ 2. NAME: Mary BALDWIN (AFN:K6C6-RW) 15188 Roots
---- BORN: Abt 1594 PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

✓ 3. NAME: Margaret BALDWIN (AFN:K6C6-S3) 15189 Roots
---- BORN: Abt 1596 PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

✓ 4. NAME: Thomas BALDWIN (AFN:K6C6-T8) 15190 Roots
---- BORN: Abt 1602 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Sex CHILDREN (Continued)

5 ✓ NAME: Anne BALDWIN (AFN:K6C7-03) 12952 ROOTS
---- BORN: Abt 1604 PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE:
✓ DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Richard HUNT (AFN:K6C6-ZX)
MAR.: PLACE:

6 ✓ NAME: Ellen BALDWIN (AFN:K6C6-WL) 15191 ROOTS
---- BORN: Abt 1606 PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: Abt 1628 PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

7 ✓ NAME: Constance BALDWIN (AFN:K6C7-Z3) 15192 ROOTS
---- BORN: Abt 1608 PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: LEWIS (AFN:K6C7-XW)
MAR.: PLACE:

8 ✓ NAME: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6) R.# 12933/Ancestor 9729.0
---- BORN: 1617 ? PLACE: Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 30 Jan 1661/1662 PLACE: St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Robert TERRELL (AFN:8J3W-W2) and 1 Others
MAR.: 29 Jun 1617 PLACE: St Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng

9 ✓ ~~NAME: Thomas BALDWIN (AFN:KWSL-NT)~~
---- ~~BORN: [1622]~~ PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
~~DIED: 13 Mar 1661~~ PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

10 ✓ ~~NAME: Anne BALDWIN (AFN:KWSL-P1)~~
---- ~~BORN: [1624]~~ PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: Robert BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-MT) BORN: Abt 1573
WIFE: Joan Or Jane PIGEONE (AFN:8J3P-N1) BORN: Abt 1575

OTHER MARRIAGES

CHILD 8: Jane BALDWIN (AFN:8J3P-P6) Ancestor 9729.0

✓ SPOUSE: Richmond TERRELL (AFN:8J3P-H5)
MAR.: PLACE: , , , England

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

---

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

Roots 12965

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19459.0	15	Pigeone	Joan	'Jane'	

BORN: DATE: c / /1575 **BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:**
CITY: **COUNTY:**
STATE:

RELIGION: **CHRISTENED:**
MARRIED: 5 / OCT /1590 **LOCATION:** Reading, Berkshire, England.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / **LOCATION:**
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: / / **PLOT:**
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Reading, Berkshire, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	38918.0	?
MOTHER:	38919.0	?
SPOUSE 1:	19458.0	Robert Baldwin
SPOUSE 1 - F:	38916.0	?
SPOUSE 1 - M:	38917.0	?
SPOUSE 2:		

* * *

CHILD - 1:	9729.0	Jane	b.) 1617 (?) d.) 1661
CHILD - 2:			
CHILD - 3:			
CHILD - 4:			
CHILD - 5:			
CHILD - 6:			
CHILD - 7:			
CHILD - 8:			
CHILD - 9:			
CHILD - 10:			
CHILD - 11:			
CHILD - 12:			
CHILD - 13:			

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19616	15	Hawkins	John	Admiral/Sir	NOV 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1532 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Plymouth COUNTY: Devonshire
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: #1) / /1559 LOCATION: Plymouth, Devonshire, England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION: #2) aft 1591 to Margaret Vaughn

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 12/NOV/1592 LOCATION: At Sea off Puerto Rico/West Indies
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
THER:	39232	William Hawkins
MOTHER:	39233	Joan Towne Trelawny
SPOUSE-1	19617	Katherine Gonson
SPOUSE-1 F	39234	Benjamin Gonson
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	39235	Ursula Hussey

****

CHILD-01	9808	Richard Hawkins b.) 1562
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

Source: : The Jones and Gaylord Family's - Ted and Clarice Jones
http://home.earthlink.net/~tedajones/

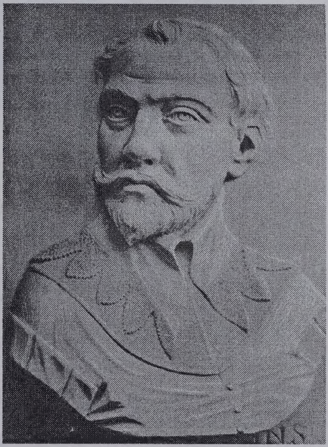
Name	**John HAWKINS**, 13G Grandfather, H252, 234, M
Birth	1532, Plymouth, England
Death	12 Nov 1595, Lost @ Sea Age: 63
Father	William HAWKINS, 237, M (~1500--~1554)
Mother	Joan Towne TRELAWNY, 238, F (-1589)
Spouses:	
1	**Katherine GONSON**, 13G Grandmother, G525, 235, F
Death	Jul 1591
Father	Benjamin GONSON, 236, M
Children:	Richard, 232, M (~1560-1622)

Source: http://www.starnet.demon.co.uk/hawkins/
Sir John Hawkins Kt.: from a basso relievo ivory bust in possession (in 1888) of Rev. Bradford Dean Hawkins.

Admiral
Sir John
Hawkins

1532-1595

and
Descendants



John HAWKINS (Admiral Sir)

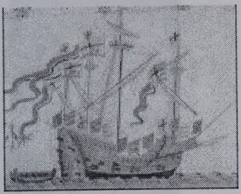
BIRTH: 1532, Kinterbury St, Plymouth *DEATH*: 12 Nov 1595, at sea off Puerto Rico

Father: William HAWKINS
Mother: Joan Towne TRELAWNY

Family 1: Margaret VAUGHAN

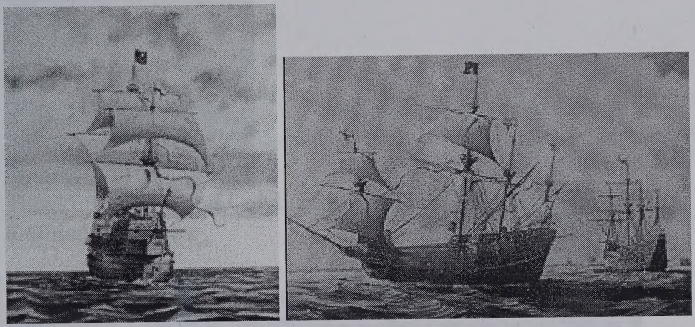
Family 2: Katherine GONSON *MARRIAGE*: 1559

1. +Richard HAWKINS one source suggests that Richard is the only son.

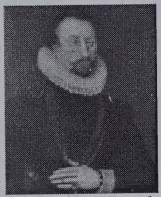


Hawkins House, Plymouth; photographed in 1962

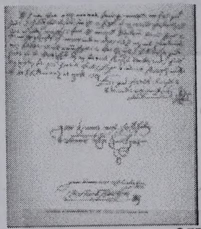
'Jesus of Lubeck' 700 tons, Hawkins' ship on his 2nd voyage in 1564 and 3rd in 1567



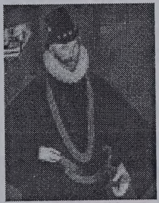
The 'Mary Rose' used by Hawkins on his fourth voyage in 1590



Sir John Hawkins



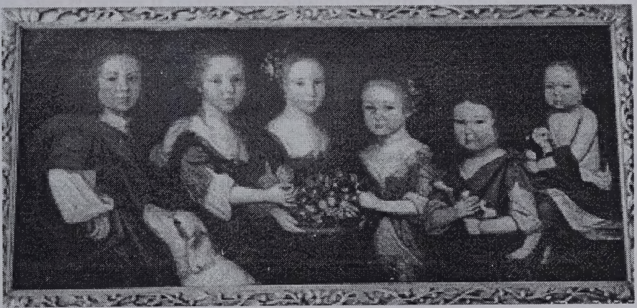
The signatures of William, Sir John and Sir Richard Hawkins.



Admiral Sir John Hawkins: 1591, from an original oil painting, in the possession (in 1888) of Christopher Stuart Hawkins. Now in the possession of the City of Plymouth at Buckland Abbey.

Sir Richard Hawkins: from the original, in the possession (in 1888) of R.S.Hawkins Esq., Wellington, New Zealand.

Hawkins, Drake and Candish: from the original, in the possession (in 1888) of The Marquis of Lothian.



This picture is claimed to be of Sir John Hawkins grandchildren. It is in the possession of Quentin Johnson who was quoted on 29 APR 1998 "Finally after many attempts since I last communicated, please find attached a gif file of a painting in my possession from my late uncle's estate. His name was John Hawkins and he had two paintings of descendants of Sir John Hawkins. This picture was assessed as being painted in about 1625 and the subjects are believed to be the grandchildren of Sir John Hawkins. What is unusual about the picture is the subject matter. Because of high childhood mortality rates in that period, it is unusual to have a portrait of children. The other feature is the eldest boy on the left hand side. His right arm appears to be crippled."

ID: I253 **John Hawkyns**

Birth: 1532 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Death: 12 Nov 1592 in At Sea, Off The Coast Of Puerto Rico

Sir John Hawkyns (Hawkins) was one of the most famous Elizabethan sea captains. He was a fearless adventurer and ruthless slave trader. Hawkins became treasurer of the English navy in 1573. He commanded a squadron in the first fleet that defeated the Spanish Armada in 1588, and was knighted aboard ship.

"Sir Francis Drake (1540-96), an Admiral in the British Navy, and the first Englishman to circumnavigate the globe, was a nephew of Sir John Hawkins, and he practically grew up on his uncle John Hawkins' ship, thus spending his entire life on the sea. He died in the West Indies after his voyage around the globe in the "Golden Hind." Drake's voyage was sponsored by Queen Elizabeth." She was Queen of England 1558-1603.- quoted from 1914 newspaper article "The Hawkins Family Among America's Earliest Settlers," by Lizzie Hawkins Dean, found in files at The Filson Club, Louisville, K Y.

Admiral Sir John Hawkins II was married to Katherine Gonson, daughter of Benjamin Gonson and Ursula Hussey, in 1559 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England. Katherine was born about 15 41 in England. She died in 1591 in Deptford, Kent, England.

Admiral Sir John Hawkins II and Katherine Gonson sere the parents of Admiral Sir Richard Hawkins.

Admiral Sir John Hawkins II married secondly to Margaret Vaughn, daughter of Charles Vaughn and Elizabeth Baskerville (daughter of Sir F. Baskerville). Lady Hawkins was a bed chamber woman to Queen Elizabeth c. 1620. She had no issue.

Father: William Hawkins b: Abt 1485 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England
Mother: Joan Trelawny b: Abt 1500 in Launceton, Cornwall, England

Marriage 1 Margaret Vaughn *Married:* Abt 1592 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Marriage 2 Katherine Gonson b: Abt 1541 in Slinford, Sussex, England *Married:* 1559 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Children

Richard Hawkins b: Abt 1562 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Source:
Title: The Dictionary of National Biography
Author: Edited by Sir Leslie Stephen and Sir Sidney Lee
Publication: Oxford University Press
Repository:Name: The Filson Club *Address:* Louisville KY *Page:* Page 212

Source:
Title: Virginians in the Revolution
Author: John H. Gawathmey
Text: Hawkins, John, Commissary of Provisions, 1775-1776.

10 1532 John Hawkyns

Birth: 1532 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Death: 12 Nov 1595 in At Sea, Off The Coast Of Puerto Rico

Sir John Hawkins (Hawkyns) was one of the most famous Elizabethan sea captains. He was a fearless adventurer and ruthless slave trader. Hawkins became treasurer of the English navy in 1573. He commanded a squadron in the fleet that defeated the Spanish Armada in 1588, and was knighted

aboard ship.

"Sir Francis Drake (1540-96), an Admiral in the British Navy, and the first Englishman to circumnavigate the globe, was a nephew of Sir John Hawkins, and he practically grew up on his uncle John Hawkins' ship, thus spending his entire life on the sea. He died in the West Indies after his voyage around the globe in the "Golden Hind." Drake's voyage was sponsored by Queen Elizabeth." She was Queen of England 1558-1603 - quoted from 1914 newspaper article "The Hawkins Family Among America's Earliest Settlers," by Lucas Hawkins Dean, found in files at The Filson Club, Louisville, K.Y.

Admiral Sir John Hawkins II was married to Katherine Gonson, daughter of Benjamin Gonson and Ursula Hussey, in 1559 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England. Katherine was born about 1541 in England. She died in 1591 in Deptford, Kent, England.

Admiral Sir John Hawkins II and Katherine Gonson were the parents of Admiral Sir Richard Hawkins.

Admiral Sir John Hawkins II married secondly to Margaret Vaughn, daughter of Charles Vaughn and Elizabeth Baskerville (daughter of Sir J. Baskerville). Lady Hawkins was a bed chamber woman to Queen Elizabeth c. 1630. She had no issue.

Father: William Hawkins b: Abt 1485 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England
Mother: Joan Trelawny b: Abt 1500 in Launceston, Cornwall, England

Marriage 1 Margaret Vaughn *Married:* Abt 1592 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Marriage 2 Katherine Gonson b: Abt 1541 in Sandgate, Sussex, England *Married:* 1559 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Children

Richard Hawkins b: Abt 1562 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Sources:
Title: The Dictionary of National Biography
Author: Edited by Sir Leslie Stephen and Sir Sidney Lee
Publication: Oxford University Press
Repository: *Name:* The Filson Club Archives Louisville KY *Page:* Page 212

Source:
Title: Virginians in the Revolution
Author: John H. Gwathmey
Text: Hawkins, John. Commissary of Provisions, 1775-1776.

Sir John Hawkins

(1532-95)

English admiral, was the son of William Hawkins, mayor of Plymouth, and the cousin of Sir Francis Drake. The Hawkins family had traded with West Africa for some years before John, on his first voyage to Hispaniola (Haiti) in 1562, extended trade to the transport of slaves between Africa and the Spanish West Indies. As the first English slave trader, he antagonized not only the Portuguese, whose practice he was adopting, but also the Spanish, who did not want their monopoly in the Caribbean infringed. Backed by a syndicate of merchants and by Elizabeth, who lent him a royal ship for his second voyage in 1564-5, he succeeded in selling slaves to the Spanish colonists at a great profit. His third voyage of 1567-8 was, however, disastrous. The queen's ship, the *Jesus of Lubeck* was captured at San Juan de Ulloa in New Spain (Mexico) and only those commanded by Drake and himself returned home safely. This affair marks the beginning of the long quarrel with Spain which later led to open war.

Having married the Daughter of Benjamin Gonson, treasurer of the navy, Hawkins became involved in navel administration besides intelligence work in which he discovered the connection between Spain and the cause of Mary, Queen of Scots. In 1577 he succeeded Gonson as treasurer, adding the post of comptroller in 1589, the two most important posts on the Navy Board, which was responsible for the manning, design, and maintenance of royal ships. He was thus virtually responsible for the Elizabethan Navy, designing and building new ships to replace the old ones inherited by Elizabeth from Henry VIII. His new 'low-charged' ships were faster and more weatherly, and carried more guns. He was also responsible for improving the pay and conditions of the seamen. In 1590, with Lord Howard of Effingham and Drake, he founded the Chatham Chest fund for their relief.

In the campaign of the Spanish Armada in 1588 he commanded the *Victory* and was knighted by the Lord High Admiral, Howard of Effingham, off the Isle of Wight on 25 June 1588 during the actual battle. In succeeding years he evolved the strategic idea of a blockage of Spain from the Azores, but the plan was much before its time because as yet ships could not keep at sea long enough.

In 1595 he and Drake were appointed to the joint command of an expedition to the West Indies, but there was dissension from the start, Hawkins at the age of 63 being undoubtedly too old for a sea command. Off Puerto Rico on 12 November 1595 he succumbed to dysentery and was buried at sea.

Hawkins was the architect of the Elizabethan Navy. Though his financial honesty was impugned on occasion, he defended himself convincingly and maintained a comparatively high standard of administrative integrity. He is well remembered for his ship's order: "*Serve God daily, love one another, preserve your victuals, beware of fire, and keep good company.*"

Sir John Hawkins

(1532-95)

English admiral, was the son of William Hawkins, mayor of Plymouth, and the cousin of Sir Francis Drake. The Hawkins family had traded with West Africa for some years before John, on his first voyage to Hispaniola (Haiti) in 1562, extended trade to the transport of slaves between Africa and the Spanish West Indies. As the first English slave trader, he antagonized not only the Portuguese, whose practice he was adopting, but also the Spanish, who did not want their monopoly in the Caribbean infringed. Backed by a syndicate of merchants and by Elizabeth, who lent him a royal ship for his second voyage in 1564-5, he succeeded in selling slaves to the Spanish colonists at a great profit. His third voyage of 1567-8 was, however, disastrous. The queen's ship, the *Jesus of Lubeck* was captured at San Juan de Ulloa in New Spain (Mexico) and only the ship commanded by Drake and himself returned home safely. This affair marks the beginning of the long quarrel with Spain which later led to open war.

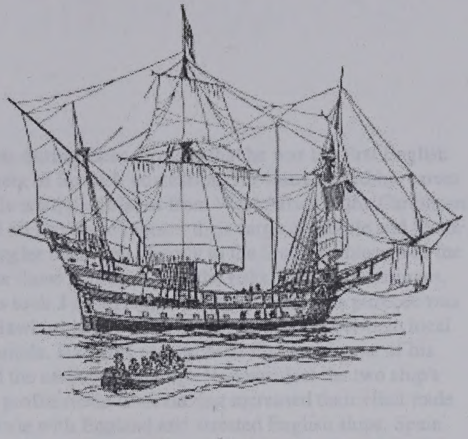
Having married the Daughter of Benjamin Gonson, treasurer of the navy, Hawkins became involved in naval administration besides intelligence work in which he discovered the conspiracy between Spain and the cause of Mary, Queen of Scots. In 1577 he succeeded Gonson as treasurer, adding the post of comptroller in 1589, the two most important posts on the Navy Board, which was responsible for the building, design, and maintenance of royal ships. He was thus virtually responsible for the Elizabethan Navy, designing and building new ships to replace the old ones inherited by Elizabeth from Henry VIII. His new 'low-charged' ships were faster and more weatherly, and carried more guns. He was also responsible for improving the pay and conditions of the seamen. In 1590, with Lord Howard of Effingham and Drake, he founded the Chatham Chest fund for their relief.

In the campaign of the Spanish Armada in 1588 he commanded the *Victory* and was knighted by the Lord High Admiral Howard of Effingham, off the Isle of Wight on 25 June 1588 during the actual battle. In succeeding years he evolved the strategic idea of a blockade of Spain from the Azores, but the plan was much before its time because as yet ships could not keep at sea long enough.

In 1595 he and Drake were appointed to the joint command of an expedition to the West Indies, but there was dissension from the start, Hawkins at the age of 63 being undoubtedly too old for a sea command. Off Puerto Rico on 12 November 1595 he succumbed to dysentery and was buried at sea.

Hawkins was the architect of the Elizabethan Navy. Though his financial honesty was impugned on occasion, he defended himself convincingly and maintained a comparatively high standard of administrative integrity. He is well remembered for his ship's order: "*Serve God daily, love one another, preserve your victuals, beware of fire, and keep good company.*"

Galleon



A development of the carrack following the successful experiments of Sir John Hawkins in 1570 in eliminating the high forecastle with which all large ships were then built. In his three round voyages to Africa and the West Indies, he had discovered that the high-built forecastle always caught the wind, forcing the bows of the ship down to leeward so that she was unable to hold her course to windward. With its elimination a ship became much more weatherly and maneuverable. This new design reached Spain about seventeen years after its introduction in England and result in the development of the galleon, originally as a warship but over the course of the next thirty to forty years also taking the place of the carrack as the principle type of trading ship.

Although the design was essentially English, the actual name was never adopted in England or among the north European nations (author's note: *does anyone know what they called it!?*). The name galleon typically referred more often to a variation of the carrack as used by the Spanish.

Plymouth

Seaport in the county of Devon, facing the western end of the English Channel. It was a port as early as 1311, and it was from Plymouth that many expeditions were launched against France in the 14th century. It sprang into prominence after the discovery of the New World, and during the reign of Elizabeth was the foremost port in the country, exceeding the port of London in the volume of trade handled. It has also a long connection with the history of exploration. A native of Plymouth, named Cockeram, sailed with John Cabot in 1497, Sir John Hawkins was a citizen of Plymouth, its port admiral, and in 1571, its Member of Parliament. Sir Humphrey Gilbert sailed from Plymouth on his second colonizing expedition to the New World in 1583; Sir Francis Drake left Plymouth on his voyage around the world in 1577, and it was in Plymouth Sound that, in 1588, the English fleet awaited the sighting of the Spanish Armada and sailed to give it battle under the command of Lord Howard of Effingham and Sir Francis Drake after the famous game of bowls on Plymouth Hoe.

One of the bravest and most daring of Elizabethan England's bold seamen, Sir John Hawkins was the first to defy Spain's power in the West Indies. As a merchant, he made many voyages to initiate trade with the New World.

John Hawkins (or Hawkyns) was born in Plymouth, England, in 1532, the son of a wealthy sea captain and shipowner. In his youth he went along on trading trips and heard of the riches that lay across the western sea. In 1562 he sailed to Africa, where he captured 300 people to sell as slaves. He transported this human cargo to Santo Domingo, in the West Indies, and traded them for pearls, hides, ginger, and sugar. Although the colonists had been forbidden by Spain to trade with any other nation, they were eager to buy slaves. Hawkins' second voyage two years later was equally profitable, but a third trip met disaster off the coast of Mexico in 1568. Accompanied by his cousin Francis Drake, Hawkins had already broken Spanish law by selling his cargo of slaves in the Caribbean islands. After they sought refuge for their six ships in the harbor of Veracruz, an armed Spanish fleet attacked. Only the vessels commanded by Hawkins and by Drake were able to escape.

For 20 years Hawkins remained at home in the service of Queen Elizabeth I. As treasurer and controller of the navy, he built up Britain's fleet, preparing to challenge Spain over supremacy of the seas. He armed the vessels more heavily and redesigned them to make them faster. He also introduced inventions that he had tested in practical experience at sea. In the great battle in which the Spanish Armada was defeated in 1588, Hawkins served as a vice admiral. He was knighted for gallantry.

In 1595 he sailed with Drake on what was to be the last voyage for both. Old and sick, Hawkins joined the expedition hoping to rescue his only son, Richard, who was held captive by the Spanish in Lima, Peru. Hawkins died at sea on Nov. 12, 1595, near Puerto Rico.

” Compton's Encyclopedia, Online Edition

Sir John Hawkins

Nationality: British

Theatre of Operation: Caribbean, Atlantic

Active: 1562-1595

*H*awkins spent the years 1562 through 1568 making four voyages. It was during these voyages that he was the first English slaver and the first Englishman to invade the Caribbean which was largely of Spanish possession. Hawkins started his career as smuggler while visiting the Canary islands with his father in 1562. He smuggled slaves from West Africa to the Caribbean. Slave smuggling was extremely profitable at the time as Spain required all slavers to register their cargo at Seville and Spain would take a portion of the proceeds thereby inflating the price. A smuggler could sell directly to the Spanish colonies as the colonists were eager to get a good price, so there was a ready market for those willing to take the risks. During these times, most pirates got their start smuggling slaves. In October 1562, Hawkins took 3 small ships to Sierra Leone. His purpose was to raid native villages (collecting slaves), and loot Portuguese ships. Hawkins had worked out an agreement between local officials whereby he could sell his cargo on the northern coast of Hispaniola. Hawkins next went to England in one of his ships and sent the two others to Seville. At Seville the Spaniards seized the cargoes. Although Hawkins lost the two ship's cargoes, he nevertheless made a substantial profit. Pirates realizing the profits made from slaving increased their elicit trade and tensions between England and Spain increased. Spain suspended trade with England and arrested English ships. Spain was immensely powerful at the time, controlling the seas and most of the colonies of the Americas. As such Spain was the enemy of many European nations. It was because of her control that England and France had planned a joint assault on Florida, but the plan wasn't to come to fruition and Queen Elizabeth having heard of Hawkins' success in the Caribbean decided to support Hawkins. The queen wanted Hawkins to go on another slaving expedition and the plan was financed by courtiers and merchants. The queen gave Hawkins the 700-ton "*Jesus of Lubeck*" and Hawkins set sail with the "*Jesus*" as well as 3 other smaller ships in October 1564. Hawkins sailed to Borburata,Venezuela pirating along the way. By the time he reached Borburata, he had gathered around 400 slaves. After Borburata, Hawkins sailed to Rio de la Hacha. The Spanish officials tried to prevent Hawkins' sale of the slaves by imposing taxes. Hawkins refused the taxes and threatened to burn the towns. The Spanish were no match for Hawkins' crew and backed down. After selling his cargo, Hawkins sailed to a French colony in Florida for a respite. Hawkins returned to England in September 1655, his expedition a total success as his financiers made a 60% profit.

The Spanish government, outraged at Hawkins' activities, persuaded the English government to forbid Hawkins' next expedition. Hawkins ignored the order from his government, financing John Lovell with a contribution of 3 ships. Lovell's expedition, which included Francis Drake, left for Africa in October 1566. Lovell's voyage proved a financial disaster as Lovell's force was too small to force Spanish trade. After the disastrous Lovell expedition, Hawkins once again gained support from the crown, and Hawkins left England in October 1567. This time, Hawkins was in command of two royal warships and 4 smaller ships. Hawkins course was the same as his last expedition, but this time Drake (who had joined the expedition) received command of a captured Portuguese ship, and Hawkins was forced to take hostages at Rio de la Hacha as well as burning part of the town to make the Spanish permit trade. On the return voyage, Hawkins ran into a severe storm which forced Hawkins to a nearby port. The closest port was San Juan de Ulúa in Mexico, and Hawkins anchored off an island in the harbor on September 15, 1568. At the island, Hawkins took several hostages. The next day a Spanish treasure fleet commanded by the viceroy of Mexico arrived at the port. The viceroy, seeing the occupation by the English, ordered the Spanish forts and ships to attack on September 23. Hawkins' force lost 4 of the 6 ships as well as three-fourths of the crew along with large sums of money. The remainder of Hawkins' force arrived in England several months later. Hawkins' days as a slaver were over and he settled into the title of Treasurer of the Navy in 1577. In 1588 he became Naval comptroller as well as treasurer. While serving these positions, Hawkins rebuilt older galleons as well as helped design faster, more heavily armed ships. He also improved the sailor's lot, providing better working conditions and more pay. In 1588, Hawkins commanded a squadron against the Spanish armada which was trying to invade England. Hawkins was knighted for his performance in the foray. Hawkins next tried, unsuccessfully, to intercept the Spanish treasure fleet off Portugal with the aid of Martin Frobisher in early 1590. Hawkins next joined Francis Drake in an expedition to the West Indies in 1595. During the voyage, Hawkins became ill and died as the fleet was reaching San Juan, Puerto Rico.

Sir John Hawkins

Nationality: British

Theatre of Operation: Caribbean, Atlantic

Active: 1562-1595

Hawkins spent the years 1562 through 1568 making four voyages. It was during these voyages that he was the first English slaver and the first Englishman to invade the Caribbean which was largely of Spanish possession. Hawkins started his career as smuggler while visiting the Canary Islands with his father in 1562. He smuggled slaves from West Africa to the Caribbean. Slave smuggling was extremely profitable at the time as Spain required all slavers to register their cargo at Seville and Spain would take a portion of the proceeds thereby inflating the price. A smuggler could sell directly to the Spanish colonies as the colonists were eager to get a good price, so there was a ready market for those willing to take the risks. During these times, most pirates got their start smuggling slaves. In October 1562, Hawkins took 3 small ships to Sierra Leone. His purpose was to raid native villages (collecting slaves), and loot Portuguese ships. Hawkins had worked out an agreement between local officials whereby he could sell his cargo on the northern coast of Hispaniola. Hawkins next went to England in one of his ships and sent the two others to Seville. At Seville the Spaniards seized the cargoes. Although Hawkins lost the two ship's cargoes, he nevertheless made a substantial profit. Finally realizing the profits made from slaving increased their illicit trade and tensions between England and Spain increased. Spain suspended trade with England and arrested English ships. Spain was immensely powerful at the time, controlling the seas and most of the colonies of the Americas. As such Spain was the enemy of many European nations. It was because of her control that England and France had planned a joint assault on Florida, but the plan wasn't to come to fruition and Queen Elizabeth having heard of Hawkins' success in the Caribbean decided to support Hawkins. The queen wanted Hawkins to go on another slaving expedition and the plan was financed by courtiers and merchants. The queen gave Hawkins the 700-ton "*Jesus of Lubeck*" and Hawkins set sail with the "*Jesus*" as well as 3 other smaller ships in October 1564. Hawkins sailed to Borburata, Venezuela pirating along the way. By the time he reached Borburata, he had gathered around 400 slaves. After Borburata, Hawkins sailed to Rio de la Hacha. The Spanish officials tried to prevent Hawkins' sale of the slaves by imposing taxes. Hawkins refused the taxes and threatened to burn the town. The Spanish were no match for Hawkins' crew and backed down. After selling his cargo, Hawkins sailed to a French colony in Florida for a respite. Hawkins returned to England in September 1565, his expedition a total success as his financiers made a 60% profit.

The Spanish government, outraged at Hawkins' activities, persuaded the English government to forbid Hawkins' next expedition. Hawkins ignored the order from his government, financing John Lovell with a contribution of 3 ships. Lovell's expedition, which included Francis Drake, left for Africa in October 1566. Lovell's voyage proved a financial disaster as Lovell's force was too small to force Spanish trade. After the disastrous Lovell expedition, Hawkins once again gained support from the crown, and Hawkins left England in October 1567. This time, Hawkins was in command of two royal warships and 4 smaller ships. Hawkins course was the same as his last expedition, but this time Drake (who had joined the expedition) received command of a captured Portuguese ship, and Hawkins was forced to take hostages at Rio de la Hacha as well as burning part of the town to make the Spanish permit trade. On the return voyage, Hawkins ran into a severe storm which forced Hawkins to a nearby port. The closest port was San Juan de Ulua in Mexico, and Hawkins anchored off an island in the harbor on September 15, 1568. At the island, Hawkins took several hostages. The next day a Spanish treasure fleet commanded by the viceroy of Mexico arrived at the port. The viceroy, seeing the occupation by the English, ordered the Spanish forts and ships to attack on September 23. Hawkins' force lost 4 of the 6 ships as well as three-fourths of the crew along with large sums of money. The remainder of Hawkins' force arrived in England several months later. Hawkins' days as a slaver were over and he settled into the role of Treasurer of the Navy in 1577. In 1588 he became Naval comptroller as well as treasurer. While serving these positions, Hawkins rebuilt older galleons as well as helped design faster, more heavily armed ships. He also improved the sailor's lot, providing better working conditions and more pay. In 1588, Hawkins commanded a squadron against the Spanish armada which was trying to invade England. Hawkins was knighted for his performance in the battle. Hawkins next tried, unsuccessfully, to intercept the Spanish treasure fleet off Portugal with the aid of Martin Frobisher in early 1590. Hawkins next joined Francis Drake in an expedition to the West Indies in 1595. During the voyage, Hawkins became ill and died as the fleet was reaching San Juan, Puerto Rico.

Captain Sir John Hawkins

Hawkins spent the years 1562 through 1568 making four voyages. It was during these voyages that he was the first English slaver and the first Englishman to invade the Caribbean which was largely of Spanish possession. Hawkins started his career as smuggler while visiting the Canary islands with his father in 1562. He smuggled slaves from West Africa to the Caribbean. Slave smuggling was extremely profitable at the time as Spain required all slavers to register their cargo at Seville and Spain would take a portion of the proceeds thereby inflating the price. A smuggler could sell directly to the Spanish colonies as the colonists were eager to get a good price, so there was a ready market for those willing to take the risks. During these times, most pirates got their start smuggling slaves. In October 1562, Hawkins took 3 small ships to Sierra Leone. His purpose was to raid native villages (collecting slaves), and loot Portuguese ships. Hawkins had worked out an agreement between local officials whereby he could sell his cargo on the northern coast of Hispaniola. Hawkins next went to England in one of his ships and sent the two others to Seville. At Seville the Spaniards seized the cargoes. Although Hawkins lost the two ship's cargoes, he nevertheless made a substantial profit. Pirates realizing the profits made from slaving increased their elicit trade and tensions between England and Spain increased. Spain suspended trade with England and arrested English ships. Spain was immensely powerful at the time, controlling the seas and most of the colonies of the Americas. As such Spain was the enemy of many European nations. It was because of her control that England and France had planned a joint assault on Florida, but the plan wasn't to come to fruition and Queen Elizabeth having heard of Hawkins' success in the Caribbean decided to support Hawkins. The queen wanted Hawkins to go on another slaving expedition and the plan was financed by courtiers and merchants. The queen gave Hawkins the 700-ton Jesus of Lubeck and Hawkins set sail with the Jesus as well as 3 other smaller ships in October 1564. Hawkins sailed to Borburata,Venezuela pirating along the way. By the time he reached Borburata, he had gathered around 400 slaves. After Borburata, Hawkins sailed to Rio de la Hacha. The Spanish officials tried to prevent Hawkins' sale of the slaves by imposing taxes. Hawkins refused the taxes and threatened to burn the towns. The Spanish were no match for Hawkins' crew and backed down. After selling his cargo, Hawkins sailed to a French colony in Florida for a respite. Hawkins returned to England in September 1655, his expedition a total success as his financiers made a 60% profit.

The Spanish government, outraged at Hawkins' activities, persuaded the English government to forbid Hawkins' next expedition. Hawkins ignored the order from his government, financing John Lovell with a contribution of 3 ships. Lovell's expedition, which included Francis Drake, left for Africa in October 1566. Lovell's voyage proved a financial disaster

as Lovell's force was too small to force Spanish trade. After the disastrous Lovell expedition, Hawkins once again gained support from the crown, and Hawkins left England in October 1567. This time, Hawkins was in command of two royal warships and 4 smaller ships. Hawkins course was the same as his last expedition, but this time Drake (who had joined the expedition) received command of a captured Portuguese ship, and Hawkins was forced to take hostages at Rio de la Hacha as well as burning part of the town to make the Spanish permit trade. On the return voyage, Hawkins ran into a severe storm which forced Hawkins to a nearby port. The closest port was San Juan de Ulúa in Mexico, and Hawkins anchored off an island in the harbor on September 15, 1568. Atthe island, Hawkins took several hostages. The next day a Spanish treasure fleet commanded by the viceroy of Mexico arrived at the port. The viceroy, seeing the occupation by the English, ordered the Spanish forts and ships to attack on September 23. Hawkins' force lost 4 of the 6 ships as well as three-fourths of the crew along with large sums of money. The remainder of Hawkins' force arrived in England several months later. Hawkins' days as a slaver were over and he settled into the title of Treasurer of the Navy in 1577. In 1588 he became Naval comptroller as well as treasurer. While serving these positions, Hawkins rebuilt older galleons as well as helped design faster, more heavily armed ships. He also improved the sailor's lot, providing better working conditions and more pay. In 1588, Hawkins commanded a squadron against the Spanish armada which was trying to invade England. Hawkins was knighted for his performance in the foray. Hawkins next tried, unsuccessfully, to intercept the Spanish treasure fleet off Portugal with the aid of Martin Frobisher in early 1590. Hawkins next joined Francis Drake in an expedition to the West Indies in 1595. During the voyage, Hawkins became ill and died as the fleet was reaching San Juan, Puerto Rico.

as Lovell's force was too small to force Spanish trade. After the disastrous Lovell expedition, Hawkins once again gained support from the crown, and Hawkins left England in October 1567. This time, Hawkins was in command of two royal warships and 4 smaller ships. Hawkins course was the same as his last expedition, but this time Drake (who had joined the expedition) received command of a captured Portuguese ship, and Hawkins was forced to take hostages at Rio de la Hacha as well as burning part of the town to make the Spanish permit trade. On the return voyage, Hawkins ran into a severe storm which forced Hawkins to a nearby port. The closest port was San Juan de Ulua in Mexico, and Hawkins anchored off an island in the harbor on September 15, 1568. At the island, Hawkins took several hostages. The next day a Spanish treasure fleet commanded by the viceroy of Mexico arrived at the port. The viceroy, seeing the occupation by the English, ordered the Spanish forts and ships to attack on September 23. Hawkins' force lost 4 of the 6 ships as well as three-fourths of the crew along with large sums of money. The remainder of Hawkins' force arrived in England several months later. Hawkins' days as a slaver were over and he settled into the title of Treasurer of the Navy in 1577. In 1589 he became Naval comptroller as well as treasurer. While serving these positions, Hawkins rebuilt older galleons as well as helped design faster, more heavily armed ships. He also improved the sailor's lot, providing better working conditions and more pay. In 1588, Hawkins commanded a squadron against the Spanish armada which was trying to invade England. Hawkins was knighted for his performance in the fray. Hawkins next tried, unsuccessfully, to intercept the Spanish treasure fleet off Portugal with the aid of Martin Frobisher in early 1590. Hawkins next joined Francis Drake in an expedition to the West Indies in 1595. During the voyage, Hawkins became ill and died as the fleet was reaching San Juan, Puerto Rico.

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19617	15	GONSON	Katherine		NOV 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1541 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Slinford COUNTY: Sussex
STATE: England.

one source suggests birth in Plymouth, Devonshire, England.

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1559 LOCATION: Plymouth, Devonshire, England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: /JUN/1591 LOCATION: Deptford, Kent, England - death
Slinford, Sussex, England - will
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	39234	Benjamin Gonson
MOTHER:	39235	Ursula Hussey
SPOUSE-1	19616	John Hawkins
SPOUSE-1 F	39232	William Hawkins
SPOUSE-1 M	39233	Joan Towne Trelawny
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01 9808 Richard Hawkins b.) 1562
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

****

COMMENT:

D: I254 **Katherine Gonson**

Birth: Abt 1541 in Slinford, Sussex, England

Death: Jun 1591 in Deptford, Kent, England

WILL: 23 Jun 1591 Slinford, Sussex, England

Father: Benjamin Gonson b: 1524 in Slinford, Sussex, England
Mother: Ursula Hussey b: 1529 in England

Marriage 1 John Hawkyns b: 1532 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England *Married:* 1559 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

---

ID: I259 **Benjamin Gonson**

Birth: 1524 in Slinford, Sussex, England

Occupation: Treasurer of the British Navy.

Father: William Gonson b: Abt 1470 in Slinford, Sussex, England - *ID:* I399
Mother: Mrs. William Gonson b: Abt 1519 in England

Marriage 1 Ursula Hussey b: 1529 in England *Married:* Abt 1549 in England

---

ID: I398 **Ursula Hussey**

Birth: 1529 in England *Death:* in England

Father: Anthony Hussey birth: Abt 1490 in England - ID I400

Death: 1591 in England, Anthony Hussey was judge of the Admirality.

Marriage 1 Benjamin Gonson b: 1524 in Slinford, Sussex, England *Married:* Abt 1549 in England

---

19391

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19922	15	Hillier	John		01/2001

BORN:DATE: / / BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE:

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: bef / /1636 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: after 12/OCT/1657 LOCATION: Westmoreland Co., VA. > Johns will written: 12OCT1657 proven: 20FEB1657/8
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	39844	
MOTHER:	39845	
SPOUSE-1	19923	ANN ?
SPOUSE-1 F	39846	
SPOUSE-1 M	39847	
SPOUSE-2		

****

CHILD-01 9961 Elizabeth Jane Hillier b.) 1636
CHILD-02
CHILD-03
CHILD-04
CHILD-05
CHILD-06
CHILD-07
CHILD-08
CHILD-09
CHILD-10
CHILD-11
CHILD-12
CHILD-13
CHILD-14

John Hillier who d. 1657 in Westmoreland Co., VA. Dau. Elizabeth m. John Rosier/Rozier I. Hillier's wife's name was Ann. Hillier left his estate to his grandson, John Rosier II.

John Hiller decedant, will 12 OCT 1657 proven 20 FEB 1657: Hiller, John, 12 October 1657; 20 February 1657. Legatees; dau. Elizabeth Rozier and grandchild John Rozier, II to have all my estate save child of Mr. Webb my late wife's godchild one cow and calf; son in law John Rozier I, clerk, to be executor.

****

COMMENT:

From Early Virginia Immigrants: A John Hillier is responsible for bringing at least nine individuals into the Northumberland County of the colony of Virginia in 1653. List also includes Hillier, …. 'his wife'.

19399

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19924	15	Williamson	Richard		01/2001

BORN:DATE: / /1593 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: LONDON COUNTY: Middlesex
STATE: Virginia

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: bef / /1619 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1659 LOCATION: Isle of Wright, VA.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	39848	Thomas Williamson
MOTHER:	39849	Ann ?
SPOUSE-1	19925	Margaret Sherwood/Brown
SPOUSE-1 F	39850	George Brown
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	39851	Elizabeth (?)

Brown info based on GenForum Williamson msg.

****

CHILD-01	9962	James Williamson	b.) 1626/32
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03		Richard	b.) 1619
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05		John	b.) 1623
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08		Henry	b.) 1627
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10		Robert	b.) 1626/42
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

****

COMMENT:

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

39848

2 **Thomas WILLIAMSON**
B: 1563
London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.
D:
London, Middlesex, , England
M: Abt 1592
London, Middlesex, England

19924

1 **Richard WILLIAMSON**
B: 1593
London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.
D: 1659
Isle Of Wight, Surry, Virginia
M:

Family

19925

Margaret SHERWOOD
B: 1593
London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.

Family

39849

3 **Mrs Ann WILLIAMSON**
B: 1567
London, Middx, England
D:
, , England

4

Family

5

6

Family

7

8

Family

9

10

Family

11

12

Family

13

14

Family

15

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 14

FamilySearch™ International Genealogical Index v4.01 British Isles

IGI Record

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐**Richard WILLIAMSON**

Sex: M

Event(s):

Birth: 1593
Of London, London, England

Parents:

Father: Thomas WILLIAMSON
Mother: Ann

Source Information:

Film Number: 453772
Page Number:
Reference Number: 6729

Return to search results Prepare selected records for download

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 17

FamilySearch™ International Genealogical Index v4.01 British Isles

IGI Record

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐**Richard WILLIAMSON**

Sex: M

Event(s):

Birth: Abt. 1593
London, London, England

Parents:

Father: Thomas WILLIAMSON
Mother: Mrs. Ann WILLIAMSON

Source Information:

Film Number: 456960
Page Number:
Reference Number:

Return to search results Prepare selected records for download

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 16

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

+**Husband's Name**

Richard WILLIAMSON (AFN:FQ80-QK) Pedigree

Born: 1593 **Place:** London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.
Died: 1659 **Place:** Isle Of Wight, Surry, Virginia
Buried: **Place:** Isle Of Wight, Surry, Virginia
Married: **Place:**

Father: Thomas WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-R9) Family
Mother: Mrs Ann WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-SG)

Wife's Name

+Margaret SHERWOOD (AFN:FQ80-RQ) Pedigree

Born: 1593 **Place:** London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.
Married: **Place:**

Father:
Mother:

Children

1. **Sex Name**

X **M** Richard WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-ML) Pedigree

Born: 1619 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia
Christened: 1619 **Place:** Isle Of Wight, Surry, Virginia

2. **Sex Name**

M John WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-PX) Pedigree

Born: 1623 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia
Christened: 1623 **Place:** Isle Of Wight, Surry, Virginia

3. **Sex Name**

M Henry WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-Q4) Pedigree

Born: 1627 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia

4. **Sex Name**

M Robert WILLIAMSON (AFN:8H97-HR) Pedigree

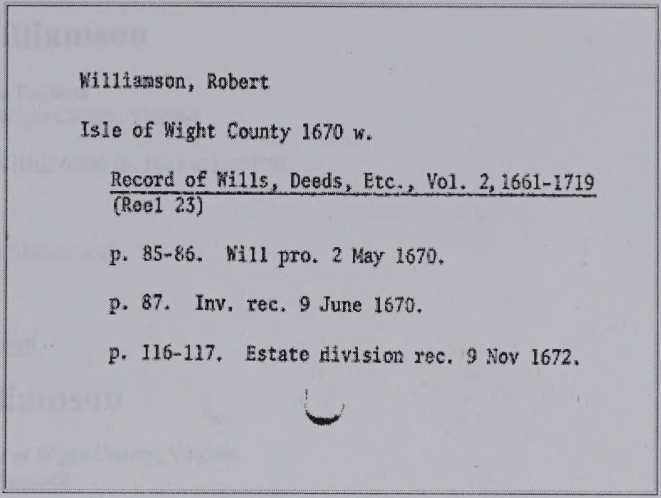
Born: 1640/1642 **Place:** Of, Bacons Castle, Surry, Virginia
Christened: 1626 **Place:** Isle Of Wight, Surry, Virginia
Died: 1669/1670 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight, Virginia
Buried: 2 May 1670 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight, Virginia

5. **Sex Name**

M James WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-NR) Pedigree

Born: 1656 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight Co, Virginia
Died: 1656 **Place:** Of, Rappahannock, Virginia

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 16



Williamson, Robert

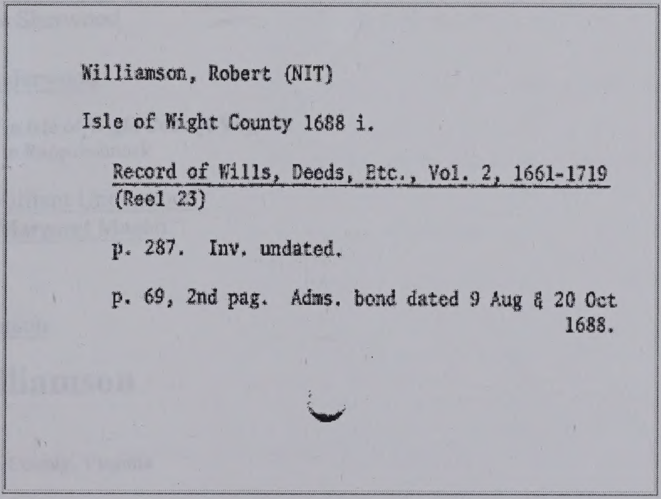
Isle of Wight County 1670 w.

Record of Wills, Deeds, Etc., Vol. 2, 1661-1719
(Reel 23)

p. 85-86. Will pro. 2 May 1670.

p. 87. Inv. rec. 9 June 1670.

p. 116-117. Estate division rec. 9 Nov 1672.



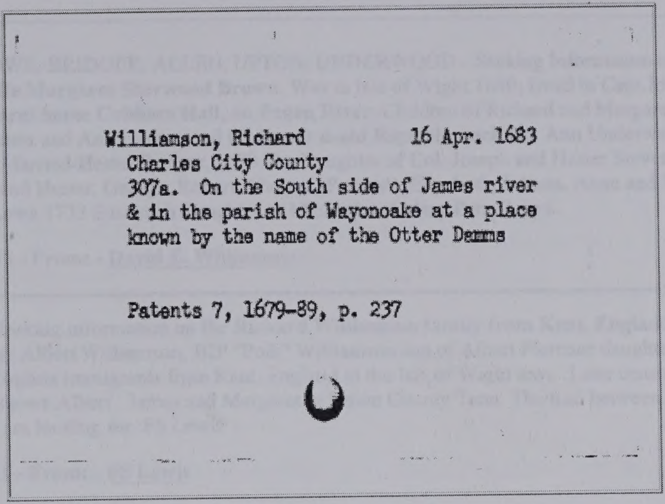
Williamson, Robert (NIT)

Isle of Wight County 1688 i.

Record of Wills, Deeds, Etc., Vol. 2, 1661-1719
(Reel 23)

p. 287. Inv. undated.

p. 69, 2nd pag. Adms. bond dated 9 Aug & 20 Oct 1688.



Williamson, Richard 16 Apr. 1683
Charles City County
307a. On the South side of James river
& in the parish of Wayonoake at a place
known by the name of the Otter Damms

Patents 7, 1679-89, p. 237

Isle of Wight County VA - Records; William and Mary College Qrtly, Vol. 7, No. 4, P. 297-315

✓Doctr Robert Williamson, June 6, 1666, 3850 acres On the great swamp of the Blackwater, &c., by Seaward's branch

✓Anthony Mathews, July 10, 1666, 1300 acres Upon Seaward's swamp, adjoining the land of Robert Williamson.

✓1663, September - Isle of Wight Co.: Major Nicholas Hill, Capt. Joseph Bridger, Dr. Robert Williamson - Members of House of Burgesses. At an Assembly, Held at James City by Prorogation from December [1662] to this 10th of September 1663

✓1666, Oct. 23 - Isle of Wight Co.: Adjt. Genl. Bridger, Maj. Nich. Hill, Mr. Robert Williamson - Members of House of Burgesses.

****

? William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. 5, No. 4 Apr., 1897), pp. 260-261. BURGESSES OF LANCASTER COUNTY.

Williamson Ball, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1673, 1674, 1677.

****

Marriage Bonds in Lancaster County William and Mary College Quarterly
? Historical Magazine, Vol. 12, No. 3 Jan., 1904), pp. 175-183.

12 March, 1765, John Ball and Mary Ball. consent of Lettice Ball, mother of Mary Ball, and of Williamson Ball, guardian to his brother, John Ball.

****

Genealogy Notes
Page: [illegible]

Williamson, Richard 16 Apr. 1683
Charles City County
300a. On the South side of James river
& in the parish of Weyanoake at a place
known by the name of the Otter Damme

Patents 7, 1679-89, p. 277

Isle of Wight County VA - Records, William and Mary College Qrtly, Vol. 7, No. 4, p. 207-215

✓ Doctr Robert Williamson, June 6, 1666, 3650 acres on the great swamp of the Blackwater, etc., by Seward's branch.

✓ Anthony Matthews, July 10, 1666, 1300 acres upon Seward's swamp, adjoining the land of Robert Williamson.

✓ 1663, September - Isle of Wight Co.: Major Nicholas Hill, Capt. Joseph Bridger, Dr. Robert Williamson - Members of House of Burgesses. At an Assembly, held at James City by prorogation from December (1662), ye 10th of September, 1663

✓ 1666, Oct. 23 - Isle of Wight Co.: Majr. Josh Bridger, Maj. Nicho. Hill, Mr. Robert Williamson - Members of House of Burgesses.

****

✓ William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. 5, No. 4 April, 1897, pp. 259-261. MARRIAGES IN LANCASTER COUNTY.

Williamson Hall, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1673, 1674, 1675

****

✓ Marriage Bonds in Lancaster County William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. 13, No. 3 Jan., 1905), pp. 178-183.

12 March, 1765, John Hall and Mary Hall, consent of Justice Hall, mother of Mary Hall, and of Williamson Hall, guardian to his brother, John Hall.

****

Underwoods may be located in Newport Parish, Isle of Wright Co., VA.

WILLIAMSON, LOWE, BRIDGER, ALLEN, UPTON, UNDERWOOD - Seeking Information on **Richard Williamson and Wife Margaret Sherwood Brown**. Was in Isle of Wight 1640; Deed to Capt.John Upton. **Richard and Margaret home Cobham Hall, on Pagen River**. Children of Richard and Margaret: Richard Jr., John, Henry, **Dr. James** and Ann Underwood **Dr.James d-old Rappahnnock Co.** Ann Underwood step-daughter George Williamson Married-Hester Bridger, 1678 the Daughter of Col. Joseph and Hester Stevens Pitt Bridger. Children of George and Hester. George, Robert, Thomas, Patience, Elizabeth, Juliana, Anne and John Williamson Married Susannah Lowe.1733 Susannah Daughter of Michael and Mary Perry Lowe.

Apr 12, 1998 - 09:35 - From: - David E. Williamson

WILLIAMSON - Seeking information on the **Richard Williamson family from Kent, England to Jamestown. VA.** Family members Albert Williamson, JKP "Polk" Williamson son of Albert Florence daughter of JKP "Polk" Williamson Early Virginia immigrants from Kent, England to the Isle of Wight area. Later census show the Family in Tn. 1860 census shows Albert , James and Margaret in Union County Tenn. The trail between Virginia and Tennessee is what I am looking for. FS Lewis

Jan 29, 1999 - 16:11 - From: - FS Lewis

WILLIAMSON/SHERWOOD/ALLEN/TUCKER/EXUM/HARRIS - Looking for any information on the following persons: Thomas WILLIAMSON b. abt. 1553 who married Ann---, **Richard WILLIAMSON married Margaret SHERWOOD,** Robert WILLIAMSON married Jane ALLEN, daughter of Arthur ALLEN and Alice TUCKER, Francis WILLIAMSON married Ann EXUM ??, Francis WILLIAMSON Jr. married Martha HARRIS, Sarah WILLIAMSON married William Iley BRIAN. Please email me at sgirard369@aol.com

Feb 10, 1999 - 19:12 - From: - Robin GIrard

Underwoods may be located in Newport Parish, Isle of Wrigth Co., VA.

WILLIAMSON, LOWE, BRIDGER, ALLEN, UPTON, UNDERWOOD - Seeking Information on Richard Williamson and Wife Margaret Sherwood Brown. Was in Isle of Wight 1648; Deed to Cap. John Upton. Richard and Margaret home Cobham Hall, on Pagan River. Children of Richard and Margaret: Richard Jr., John, Henry, Dr. James and Ann Underwood Dr. James d-old Rappahannock Co. Ann Underwood step-daughter George Williamson Married Hester Bridger, 1673, the Daughter of Col. Joseph and Hester Stevens Pitt Bridger. Children of George and Hester: George, Robert, Thomas, Patience, Elizabeth, Johann, Anne and John Williamson Married Susannah Lowe 1753 Susannah Daughter of Michael and Mary Perry Lowe.

Apr 12, 1998 - 09:28 - From: - David E. Williamson

WILLIAMSON - Seeking information on the Richard Williamson family from Kent, England to Jamestown, VA. Family members Albert Williamson, JKF "Polk" Williamson son of Albert Florence daughter of JKF "Polk" Williamson Early Virginia immigrants from Kent, England to the Isle of Wight area. Later census show the Family in TN. 1850 census shows Albert , James and Margaret in Union County Tenn. The trail between Virginia and Tennessee is what I am looking for. FS Lewis

Jan 26, 1999 - 19:11 - From: - FS Lewis

WILLIAMSON/SHERWOOD/ALLEN/TUCKER/EXUM/HARRIS - Looking for any information on the following persons: Thomas WILLIAMSON b. abt. 1553 who married Ann---, Richard WILLIAMSON married Margaret SHERWOOD, Robert WILLIAMSON married Jane ALLEN, daughter of Arthur ALLEN and Alice TUCKER, Francis WILLIAMSON married Ann EXUM ?, Francis WILLIAMSON Jr. married Martha HARRIS, Sarah WILLIAMSON married William ttey BRIAN. Please email me at sgirard369@aol.com

Feb 10, 1999 - 19:12 - From: - Robin Girard

Hoopes Family Tree: by Scott Hoopes sahoopes@worldnet.att.net

Richard Williamson
Born: 1593 London, Middlesex, England Died: 1659 Isle of Wight, Surry, Virginia

Father: Thomas Williamson b. 1563 Mother: Unknown (Williamson) b. 1567

Married: Margaret Sherwood b. 1593

Paternal Grandfather	Paternal Grandmother	Maternal Grandfather	Maternal Grandmother
Thomas Williamson		Unknown (Williamson)	
Richard Williamson			

Margaret Sherwood
Born: 1593 London, Middlesex, England Died:

Children:

Robert Williamson *Born: ABT 1640 Bacons Castle, Surry, Virginia Died: ABT 1669 Isle of Wight County, Virginia*

Married: 1651 Bacons Castle, Surry, Virginia Joan Allen b. 1629 d. ABT 1710
Children:
Arthur Williamson [M] b. 1660/1665 d. 1665/1670

1686 - Richd. Hyde bringing an accon to the last Cort agt. Richard Williamson who faileing to appear Judmt. is granted the said Hyde agt. Mr. Thos. Busby & Adam Heath who were security for the said Williamsons appearance for what he should make appear due at this Cort, And the said Hyde at this Cort faileing to appeare & make out his demands the accon is therefore dismist." (per "Surry County, Virginia Court Records, Pt. Jan 1682-Pt. 1691, Book IV")

1686 - September 7th: Deposition of Thomas Wiggins, aged 34, states that Richard Hyde worked at the mill (belonging to Richard Williamson ?) (per "Surry County Deeds, Wills, Etc. #3 1684-1687")

1686 - September 9th: Attachment of Thomas Busby and Adam Heath against the estate of Richard Williamson. Richard Hyde should recover against them. (per "Surry County Deeds, Wills, Etc. #3 1684-1687)

1686 - September 16th? "Richard Hyde haveing brought his accon to this Cort agt. Richard Williamson who not appeareing Judgmt. is granted the said Hyde agt. Mr. Thomas Busby and Adam Heath security for the said Williamsons appearance for what he shall make appeare due at the next Cort with Costs ut in als.

Exct. __9ber.__86. attachmt. is granted Mr. Tho. Busby & Adam Heath agt. the Estate of Rich. Williamson for soe much as Rich. Hyde shall at the next Cort recover agt. them for the sd. Williamsons Nonappeareance to answer his suite? (they being the sd. Williamsons security for his appeareance) with Costs als. Excn." (per "Surry County, Virginia Court Records, Pt. Jan 1682-Pt. 1691, Book IV")

Hooper Family Tree by Scott Hooper sshooper@earthlink.net

Richard Williamson
Born: 1593 London, Middlesex, England Died: 1658 Isle of Wight, Surry, Virginia

Father: Thomas Williamson b. 1563 Mother: Unknown (Williamson) b. 1567

Married: Margaret Sherwood b. 1593

Paternal Grandfather	Paternal Grandmother	Maternal Grandfather	Maternal Grandmother
Thomas Williamson		Unknown (Williamson)	
Richard Williamson			

Margaret Sherwood
Born: 1593 London, Middlesex, England Died:

Children:

Robert Williamson Born: ABT 1640 Bacons Castle, Surry, Virginia Died: ABT 1688 Isle of Wight

County, Virginia

Married: 1651 Bacons Castle, Surry, Virginia Joan Allen b. 1629 d. ABT 1710
Children:
Arthur Williamson (M) b. 1640/1665 d. 1665/1678

1686 - Richd. Hyde bringing an accon to this last Cor't agt. Richard Williamson who failing to appear Judgmt. is granted the said Hyde agt. Mr. Thos. Busby & Adam Heath who were security for the said Williamsons appearance for what he should make appear due at this Cort. And the said Hyde at this Cort failing to appeare & make out his demands the accon is therefore dismist." (per "Surry County, Virginia Court Records, Pt. Jan 1682-Pt. 1691, Book IV")

1686 - September 7th: Deposition of Thomas Wiggins, aged 34, states that Richard Hyde worked at the mill (belonging to Richard Williamson ?) (per "Surry County Deeds, Wills, Etc. #3 1684-1687")

1686 - September 9th: Attachment of Thomas Busby and Adam Heath against the estate of Richard Williamson. Richard Hyde should recover against them. (per "Surry County Deeds, Wills, Etc. #3 1684-1687)
1686 - September 10th? "Richard Hyde haveing brought his accon to this Cort agt. Richard Williamson who not appeareing Judgmt. is granted the said Hyde agt. Mr. Thomas Busby and Adam Heath security for the said Williamsons appearance for what he shall make appeare due at the next Cort with Costs al. ex.
Eodt. __ 9ber.__86. attachmt. is granted Mr. Tho. Busby & Adam Heath agt. the Estate of Rich. Williamson for soe much as Rich. Hyde shall at the next Cort recover agt. them for the sd. Williamsons Nonappearance to answer his suite? (they being the sd. Williamsons security for his appearance) with Costs als. Exon." (per "Surry County, Virginia Court Records, Pt. Jan 1682-Pt. 1691, Book IV")

19400

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19925	15	Sherwood	Margaret		01/2001

BORN:DATE: / /1593 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: LONDON COUNTY: Middlesex
STATE: England.

RELIGION: bef CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1619 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	39850	George Brown
MOTHER:	39851	Elizabeth ?
SPOUSE-1	19924	Richard Williamson
SPOUSE-1 F	39848	Thomas Williamson
SPOUSE-1 M	39849	Ann ?
SPOUSE-2		

CHILD-01	9962	James Williamson	b.) 1626/32
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03			
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

COMMENT:

19401

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19926	15	Underwood	William		01/2001

BORN:DATE: / /1606 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY: Kent
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1621 LOCATION: Old Rappahannock Co., VA. (?)
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1637 LOCATION: London, Middlesex, England
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	39852	Edmond Underwood.
MOTHER:	39853	
SPOUSE-1	19927	Margaret Mason
SPOUSE-1 F	39854	John Mason
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	39855	

****

CHILD-01	9963	Anne Underwood	b) 1629
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03		William	b.) 1629/30
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05		Elizabeth	b.) 1632
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07		Sarah	b.) 1634
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09		Margaret	b.) 1638 (?)
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11		Mary	b.) 1640 (?)
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

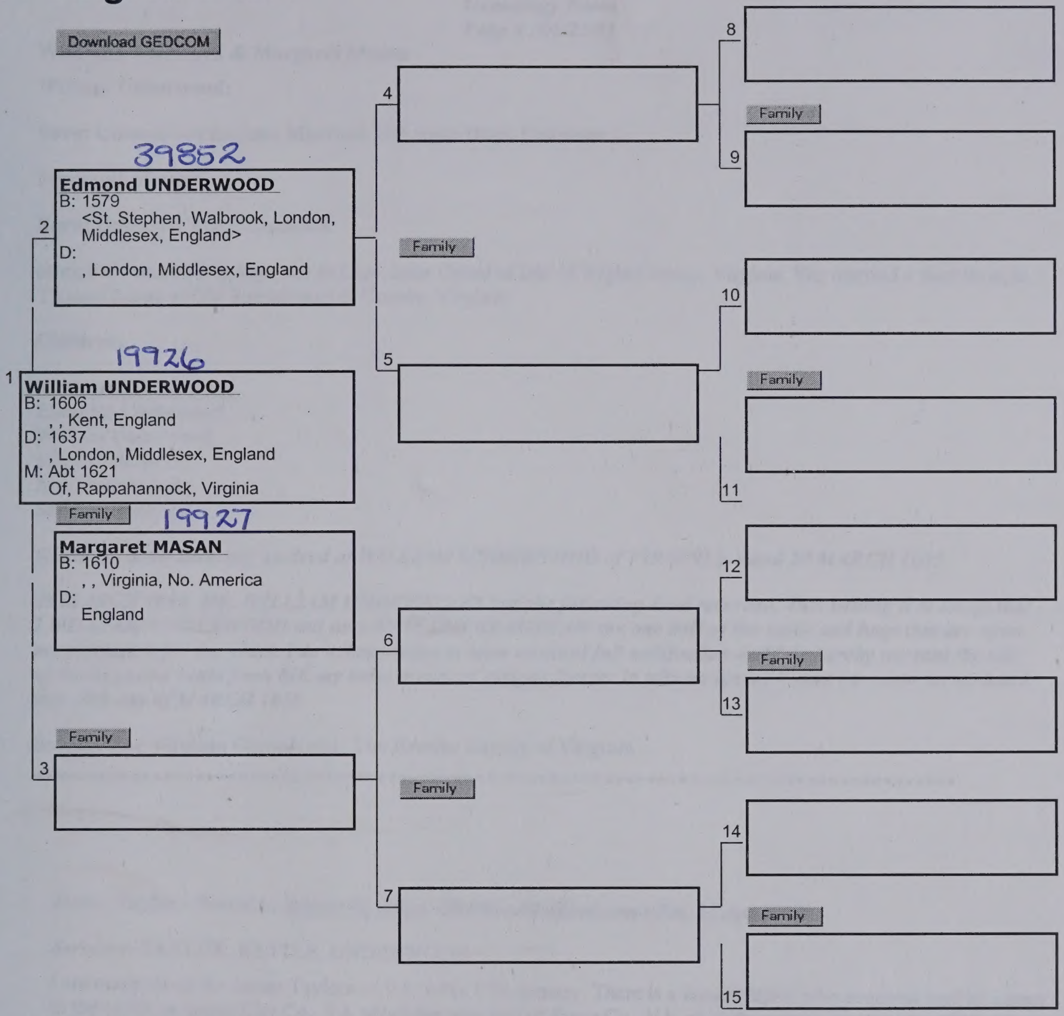
****

COMMENT:

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM



39852

Edmond UNDERWOOD
B: 1579
<St. Stephen, Walbrook, London, Middlesex, England>
D:
, London, Middlesex, England

19926

1 **William UNDERWOOD**
B: 1606
, , Kent, England
D: 1637
, London, Middlesex, England
M: Abt 1621
Of, Rappahannock, Virginia

19927

Margaret MASAN
B: 1610
, , Virginia, No. America
D:
England

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 13

William Underwood & Margaret Mason

William Underwood:

Born: Unknown in England **Married:** Unknown **Died:** Unknown

Margaret Mason:

Born: Unknown **Died:** Unknown

Margaret's second marriage was to Capt. John Upton of Isle of Wight County, Virginia. She married a third time, to Thomas Lucas of Old Rappahannock County, Virginia.

Children:

Margaret Underwood
Elizabeth Underwood
William Underwood
Mary Underwood
Ann Underwood
Sarah Underwood

GEORGE RAWLES, test on deed of WILLIAM UNDERWOOD of VIRGINIA, dated 20 MARCH 1655.

20 MARCH 1655, MR. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD had the following deed recorded. This writing is to testify that I WILLIAM UNDERWOOD sell unto EDWARD BRADSHAW the one half of the cattle and hogs that are upon my plantation for the which I do acknowledge to have received full satisfaction and I do hereby warrant the sale of the hogs and cattle from ME my heirs execrs or assigns forever in witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand this 20th day of MARCH 1655.

Source: The Virginia Genealogist: The Brooke Family of Virginia

****

James Taylor - *Posted by* ***Robert M. Allen <BobBecAlln@aol.com> Fri, 23 Apr 1999***

Surname: TAYLOR, KETTLE, UNDERWOOD

I am researching the James Taylors of VA in the 17th century. There is a James Taylor who acquired land by patent in the 1630s in James City Co., VA which became part of Surry Co., VA when the county was form in 1652. There is an intestate death record of a James Taylor who died in Surry Co., VA in 1655 which I believe to be this James Taylor. There is another James Taylor in or about Surry Co., VA who seems to be a generation younger than the one who died in 1655 who may have married **Elizabeth Underwood** and later married Ursula Kettle. I find a marital separation Petition filed in 1654 by Elizabeth Taylor against her husband, James Taylor, and I find a deposition of an Ursula Kettle given on the exact same day (maybe in the marital separation case). I want to find out more about these James Taylors and the contents of the legal separaton Petition and the Deposition of Ursula Kettle which will help me sort out these James Taylors from the James Taylor of New Kent Co./King& Queen Co., VA.

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name
William UNDERWOOD (AFN:FSHP-CF) Pedigree

Born: 1606 **Place:** , , Kent, England
Christened: 19 Apr 1612 **Place:** St. Stephen, Walbrook, London, Middlesex, England
Died: 1637 **Place:** , London, Middlesex, England
Married: Abt 1621 **Place:** Of, Rappahannock, Virginia

Father: Edmond UNDERWOOD (AFN:FSJW-TR) Family
Mother:

Wife's Name
Margaret MASAN (AFN:10JN-JTC) Pedigree

Born: 1610 **Place:** , , Virginia, No. America
Died: **Place:** England
Married: Abt 1621 **Place:** Of, Rappahannock, Virginia

Father: John MASON (AFN:22FF-TJX) Family
Mother:

Children

1. **Sex Name**
F Anne UNDERWOOD (AFN:VH46-3N) Pedigree
Born: 1629 **Place:** , Isle Of Wight, Va.
Died: 1662 **Place:** , Rappahonnock, Virginia

2. **Sex Name**
M William UNDERWOOD (AFN:WPRF-J9) Pedigree
Born: Abt 1630 **Place:** <Born England, Of Essex, Va>
Died: 1662 **Place:** Of, Essex, Virginia

3. **Sex Name**
F Elizabeth UNDERWOOD (AFN:4FWM-ZF) Pedigree
Born: 1632 **Place:** Of, , England
Died: 7 May 1673 **Place:** , Essex, Va

4. **Sex Name**
F Sarah UNDERWOOD (AFN:WPRF-LM) Pedigree
Born: Abt 1634 **Place:** , , , England

5. **Sex Name**
F Margaret UNDERWOOD (AFN:WPRF-N0) ? Pedigree
Born: Abt 1638 **Place:** , , , England

6. **Sex Name**
F Mary UNDERWOOD (AFN:WPRF-P5) ? Pedigree
Born: Abt 1640 **Place:** , , , England

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 3/22/1999). http://www.familysearch.org 11

Mary Kathryn Harris Web site http://home.flash.net/~bharris5/

William Underwood

Unknown **Unknown**

Family Research Notes
Children

William[1] Underwood

Born: circa 1595

Married: **Margaret**

She may have been the daughter of Capt. John Mason.
She married (2) **Capt. John Upton** by 1638.
He died 1650--51 Isle of Wight County VA.
She married (3) **Capt. Thomas Lucas** the Elder April 10, 1657 Rappahannock Co VA.
She died before Oct. 14, 1669 when Thomas Lucas made his will not mentioning a wife.

Lived: Isle of Wight County VA 1637-1638

Died: before 1638

Col. William UNDERWOOD
(bef 1629-1661/3)
of Isle of Wight & Old Rappa. Cos, VA

Son of Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood Upton Lucas
Husband of (1) Mary (BURTON? MOSELEY?) & (2) Elizabeth UNKNOWN Underwood Combs

The Combs Research Group

19656E
19647W

I. Col. William UNDERWOOD, s/o Unknown & Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood (Upton) (Lucas) born before 1629, died 1661-3; Married (1) bef 1649, Mary (BURTON? MOSELEY?), died ca1662. *Known Issue:* **William UNDERWOOD, Sr.** (1648/49-1717); Married (2) 1661-3, Elizabeth UNKNOWN, widow of Unknown UNDERWOOD, born before 1638, died after 1684(?). *Known Issue*: None; however, by her earlier husband, Unknown UNDERWOOD, Elizabeth UNKNOWN had issue William UNDERWOOD, Jr. Following the death of Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD, Elizabeth UNKNOWN Underwood Underwood married 1662-1666, Archdale COMBS I of Old Rappahannock Co VA.

Important: In the above paragraph are listed **THREE William UNDERWOODS**:

(1) **Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD** (a.k.a. Capt. Wm. UNDERWOOD, Major Wm. UNDERWOOD, Wm. UNDERWOOD, Sr.), s/o Unknown & Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood (Upton) (Lucas), b bef 1629, d 1661-1663; married (1) Mary (BURTON? MOSELEY?); (2) Elizabeth UNKNOWN Underwood Combs. Literate

(2) Wm. UNDERWOOD, Sr. (a.k.a. Capt. Wm. UNDERWOOD), son of **Col. William & Mary (Burton? Moseley?) Underwood**, b 1648/49, d 1717; married Mary BUTLER, sister of Amory BUTLER, last husband of his paternal aunt Elizabeth UNDERWOOD. Literate

(3) **Wm. UNDERWOOD, Jr.**, son of **Unknown UNDERWOOD and Elizabeth UKNOWN Underwood (Underwood) Combs**, b 1652-1662, d aft 1694. Illiterate. His Mark "OU"

Moreover, there was at least one early **4th William UNDERWOOD**, and possibly a 5th, one of whom may have been the h/o Elizabeth UNKNOWN Underwood Underwood Combs. In an ongoing effort to avoid confusion, we will always try to identify the *Three Identified* **Wm. UNDERWOODS** as designated in the above paragraphs; i.e., **(#1)** Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD; **(#2)** Wm. UNDERWOOD, **Sr.**; and **(#3)** Wm. UNDERWOOD, **Jr.** These were their most commonly used designations in the records, and the simplest way to segregate and identify each.

> **Reminder:** The designations, Senior and Junior, did not necessarily denote father and son in the 1600s. Instead, those phrases were often used to avoid confusion by designating the Elder and Younger of two men with the same name who lived in the same geographical area or were members of the same family.

Col. William UNDERWOOD is documented as a son of Unknown & Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood (Upton) (Lucas) indirectly by way of a series of records,

√ including the 1656 Lancaster Co VA record establishing him as the brother of both Ann UNDERWOOD Williamson and Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett BUTLER, with the latter documented as d/o Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood Upton Lucas..

Important: To segregate and identify the various Wm. UNDERWOODS, many more records than those that follow will need to be entered, most of which have been collected, but are still in the process of being organized. Thus this report is still incomplete, a work-in-progress which may contain errors in either fact or conclusions. Special Old Rappahannock & Isle of Wight Land Sites Reports are also planned to assist in tracing those various tracts which are found to be crucial to tracing ownership and acquisition.

√As the following and other land records are expected to prove, **Col. William UNDERWOOD** was the same as **Wm. UNDERWOOD, Gent.**, who is listed below with his brother-in-law, James WILLIAMSON, husband of Ann UNDERWOOD, and William MOSELEY who was somehow 'uncle' to Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD'S son, William UNDERWOOD, Sr. The following documents that **Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD** had married **Mary (BURTON? MOSELEY?)** before May 1650, that his son **William UNDERWOOD, Sr.**, was born bef May 1650, and ***as importantly***, that the Colonel was the same individual as William UNDERWOOD, Gent., owner of the described patents:

19647

> **22 May 1650** (Virginia PB2:212) **William UNDERWOOD, Gent.**, 1400 acres in Rappa. Riv., lying on the north side. Beg. at a poynt at the mouth of *Mileck Cr.*, running N. E. by E. above Mr. James **WILLIAMSON** & to *Brushwood Cr.* Transp. of 26 pers., whose names are not given. Note: "the rights that belongs to this patent is in the Old Book in folio 146." (*Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. I, Nugent, P. 191)
>
> **22 May 1650**(Virginia PB2:213) SAME. **[William UNDERWOOD, Gent.]** 600 acs. in Rappa. Riv. beginning at a poynt nigh the mouth of *Indian Creek*, running N. E. by N. above land of Mr. James **WILLIAMSON**. Transp. of 12 persons: Wm **MOSELEY**, William **UNDERWOOD** 4 tymes, **Mary** *his wife*, Wm **UNDERWOOD** *his son*, Hebrt SUCCOR & ux, George BRYER, Joseph ROBINS, Elizabth PENN (or PRENN) (*Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. I, Nugent, P. 191)

The above record documents that Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD & Mary had married, and had son, William UNDERWOOD, Sr., by May 1650. Also note that the above two records place Col. William UNDERWOOD [William UNDERWOOD, Gent.], adjacent to land of James WILLIAMSON, husband of Ann UNDERWOOD. **Also Note:** Still pending clarification (research in progress) is the Old Rappa. land bequeathed to Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD and his sisters in their step-father, Capt. John UPTON'S will; i. e., "...I give and bequeath unto William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD, all my land at Rappahannock or what shall be hereafter made good upon my rights they to be possest with if after my wifes decease..."

Mary, the 1st known wife of Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD, was still living as late as 1 Mar 1660/1:

> **30 May 1659 - 2 Nov 1659** (Vol. 1656-64, p. 70, Rappahannock Records)."I, **Will UNDERWOOD** of Rappahannock County with the consent of **Mary** *my wife*," for the sum of 120 pounds Sterling money paid

according to the tenor of a contract dated 30th May 1659 conveyed unto Capt. Richard **LOES** and Rice **JONES** a plantation lying on the north side of Rappahannock River.....uppermost half of the lowermost half whereof I formerly sold unto ....**eads** (mutilated) dec'd this land adjoining the land of Coll **FAUNTLEROY** known by the name of *Mangorick* and on the eastermost side of *Bushwood Creek* and runneth for length into the woods NE and by E and by the River NW and by W, to hold the said plantation thereto with all houses, outhouses Edifices thereon erected (the Courthouse excepted), containing *650* acres or thereabouts, and all gardens, orchards and fences ---- unto the said Capt. Richard **LOES** and Rice **JONES**. Teste: John **CATLETT** and Tho. **GOODRICH** (*Underwood*, Fothergill*)*

Could above "**.....eads**" refer to Thomas **MEADS**? See **20 Feb 1662** (Rappa. - VA PB5:293)

According to *Underwood, Fothergill*: "A somewhat mutilated record precedes the above on page 69 - 5 November 1659, Mary **UNDERWOOD** appoints (......mutilated) to acknowledge and yield up in court her (.....mutilated) in a tract of land whereon the Courthouse of Rappahannock .... being *700* acres to Capt. Richard **LOES** and .... **JONES**"; (*Underwood, Fothergill*) **Note** discrepancy in number of acres - 650 & 700.

24 Dec 1660 - 1 Mar 1660/1 (Old Rappa. Deed Book, 1656-1664, Part I:132-3) **William UNDERWOOD** of Co. of Rappa. gent & **Mary his wife**… whereas **Mr. John CATLETT** surveyed **for Samuell NICHOLLS** 688 a. lying in the Freshes & upon N side of Rappahannock River & beg. at small Creek called WHITLOCKS Creek & from the South side thereof by or nigh the River side South to a white Oak that devides said land from the Land of **Thomas WHITLOCK**, deced, from whence into the woods East thence N to a NE Branch of the aforesaid Creek the said branch being one of the two main branches that the said Creek devides it self into the other great branch runing more N inclyning Westerly then by or night the aforesaid NE branch till it fall in to the Maine Creek conteyning **Bever Dams** on the S side thereof the place first menconed Four hundred & fifty acres of the said land being part of 1000 a. granted to **Thomas WHITLOCK** but now belonging to the said NICHOLLS by virtue of a Copartnership as appeareth by the Records of Rappahannock Court & the other 238 acres being what the said NICHOLLS doth purchase of the said William UNDERWOOD Now Witnesseth those presents that the said William UNDERWOOD & Mary his Wife for a valluable consideracon paid by Samuel NICHOLLS have granted unto the said Samuel NICHOLLS his heirs & assignes for ever the abovesaid 238 a. included in the survey above menconed and all title & demand whatsoever to the same in as ample manner as same were granted unto said Will UNDERWOOD **Except & allways** reserved out of this grant unto the said William UNDERWOOD his heirs & assignes for Ever Sufficient fencing stuff standing growing & being upon the severall points of land abutting upon the Creek & **Bever Dams** for the fencing in of the **Bever Dams** at the pleasure of the said **Wm: UNDERWOOD** his heirs & assignes for ever to have & to hold the said 238 a. of land with the appurtenances unto said Samuell NICHOLLS his heirs & assignes for Ever from henceforth yealding & paying all rents & services due & that according to the tenor of a contract dated 30th May 1659 conveyed unto Capt. Richard LOES and Rice JONES a plantation lying on the north side of Rappahannock River ....uppermost half of the lowermost half whereof I formerly sold unto.........eeds (mutilated) dec'd this land adjoining the land of Coll FAUNTLEROY known by the name of Attagorck and on the easternmost side of Bushwood Creek and runneth for length into the woods NE and by E and by the River NW and by W, to hold the said plantation therein with all houses, outhouses Edifices thereon erected (the Courthouse excepted). containing 650 acres or thereabouts, and all gardens, orchards and fences ---- unto the said Capt Richard LOES and Rice JONES. Teste: John CATLETT and Tho. GOODRICH (Underwood, Fothergill)

Could above "....eeds" refer to Thomas MEADS? See 20 Feb 1662 (Rappa. - VA P85:293)

According to Underwood, Fothergill: "A somewhat mutilated record precedes the above on page 69 - 5 November 1658, Mary UNDERWOOD appoints (.....mutilated) to acknowledge and yield up in court her (... mutilated) in a tract of land whereon the Courthouse of Rappahannock ....being 700 acres to Capt. Richard LOES and ...... JONES". (Underwood, Fothergill) Note discrepancy in number of acres - 650 & 700.

24 Dec 1659 - 1 Mar 1659/0 (Old Rappa. Deed Book, 1656-1664, Part I:132-3) William UNDERWOOD of Co. of Rappa, gent & Mary his wife... whereas Mr. John CATLETT surveyed for Samuell NICHOLLS 688 a. lying in the Freshes & upon N side of Rappahannock River & beg. at small Creek called WHITLOCKS Creek & from the South side thereof by or nigh the River side South to a white Oak that devides said land from the Land of Thomas WHITLOCK, decsd. from whence into the woods East thence N to a NE Branch of the aforesaid Creek the said branch being one of the two main branches that the said Creek devides it self into the other great branch runing more N inclyning Westerly then by or night the aforesaid NE branch till it fall in to the Maine Creek conteyning Bever Dams on the S side thereof the place first menconed Four hundred & fifty acres of the said land being part of 1000 a. granted to Thomas WHITLOCK but now belonging to the said NICHOLLS by virtue of a Copartnership as appeareth by the Records of Rappahannock Court & the other 238 acres being what the said NICHOLLS doth purchase of the said William UNDERWOOD Now Witnesseth those presents that the said William UNDERWOOD & Mary his Wife for a valluable consideracon paid by Samuel NICHOLLS have granted unto the said Samuel NICHOLLS his heirs & assignes for ever the abovesaid 238 a. included in the survey above menconed and all title & demand whatsoever to the same in as ample manner as same were granted unto said Will UNDERWOOD Except & allways reserved out of this grant unto the said William UNDERWOOD his heirs & assignes for Ever Sufficient fencing stuff standing growing & being upon the severall points of land abutting upon the Creek & Bever Dams for the fencing in of the Bever Dams at the pleasure of the said Wm. UNDERWOOD his heirs & assignes for ever to have & to hold the said 238 a. of land with the appurtenances unto said Samuell NICHOLLS his heirs & assignes for Ever from henceforth yealding & paying all rents & services due & that

said William UNDERWOOD & Mary his Wife will acknowledge all their title of this land unto said Samuell NICHOLLS his heirs & assignes for Ever in the County Couirt of Rappahanock when they shall be thereunto desired. In Witness we have sett our hands & Seals the four & twentieth day of December in the year 1660 & in the twelvth year of the reign of our Sovereign Charles the Second. s/**Will UNDERWOOD, Mary UNDERWOOD**. in presence of us **John RICHARDS Will UNDERWOOD**

Know all men… **William UNDERWOOD & Mary my wife** do ordein our Loveing Friend **Walter GRANGER** our true & lawful Attorney to Acknowledge in the Court of Rappahanock a Bill of Sale made by us to **Samuel NICHOLLS** for a tract of land adjoyning the said NICHOLLS about two hundred acres [sic] & do hereby confirme the same with our hands & seals this *first of March 1660*. s/**Will UNDERWOOD, Mary UNDERWOOD.** Test. **Hum. BOOTH, Frances (missing)**

Recordat 10th Aprill 1661 p me **Wa. GRANGER** Cl Cur Rappahannock (*Old Rappahannock County Deed Book 1656-1664*, Part I, Sparacio, p. 99)

Notes: The above deed not only confirms that **Mary**, wife of **Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD**, was still living as late as 1 Mar 1660/1, but also confirms the presence of a **4th Wm. UNDERWOOD** - one who was an adult in 1660, who remains unidentified, and who was also able to sign his name. Might he have been the first **UNDERWOOD** husband of **Elizabeth**? Also note that in reference to the *238 acre Bever Dam* parcel, that by 1667, a two-thirds moiety of said land was owned by **Archdale Combs I** through a series of deeds still being organized.

Although **Col. William UNDERWOOD** is not found alive again in 1661 (no signature), he is named in several records that year with no inclusion of the word, "deceased" (as was usual), including a land patent by Samuel NICHOLLS that reference the above 688 acres:

20 Sep 1661 (VA Patent Book4:301(411) Samuel **NICHOLLS,** 688 A in the freshes & upon N side of Rappa. Riv. beg at *Whitlocks Cr.,* running to a white oake dividing this from land of Thomas **WHITLOCK,** dec'd. &c. Part of 1000 A granted to sd. WHITLOCK, but belonging to sd. NICHOLLS by virtue of a copartnership, as appear by records of Rappa. Co. Ct., & 238 A. lately purchased of **Major Wm. UNDERWOOD** of the aforesd. county. (C&P I, p. 397)

07 Apr 1662. (County?) Power of Attorney. Henry BLACKWELL to John WASHINGTON and Maj. William UNDERWOOD, Old Rappa Co., VA. Know all men that I Henry BLACKWELL now sailor for Capt John POPE and Mr. Henry GOUGH of the City of Fristoll [sic] Merchants have authorized my trusty and well beloved friends Mr. John WASHINGTON and Major William UNDERWOOD or either of them the true and lawfull attorneys for and in the name of them to demand recover and receive by all lawfull means from all persons whatsoever in VA or MD (missing) within the Capes thereof all such sums of money merchandizes and demands payable or belonging by any ways or means whatsoever (missing) Receipt & acquittance or other discharges to make & if need be for the premises to appear and the persons of the sd (missing) & Henry said William UNDERWOOD & Mary his Wife will acknowledge all their title of this land unto said Samuel NICHOLLS his heirs & assignes for ever in the County Court of Rappahanock when they shall be thereunto desired. In Witness we have sett our hands & Seals the four & Twentieth day of December in the year 1660 & in the twelfth year of the reign of our Soveraign Charles the Second. s/ Will UNDERWOOD, Mary UNDERWOOD. in presence of us John RICHARDS Will UNDERWOOD

Know all men... William UNDERWOOD & Mary my wife do ordain our Loveing Friend Walter GRANGER our true & lawful Attorney to Acknowledge in the Court of Rappahanock a Bill of Sale made by us to Samuel NICHOLLS for a tract of land adjoyning the said NICHOLLS about two hundred acres [sic] & do hereby confirme the same with our hands & seals this first of March 1660. s/ Will UNDERWOOD, Mary UNDERWOOD. Test. Hum. BOOTH, Frances (missing)
Recordat 10th Aprill 1661 p me Wa. GRANGER Cl Cur Rappahanock
(Old Rappahanock County Deed Book 1656-1664, Part I, Sparacio, p. 99)

Notes: The above deed not only confirms that Mary, wife of Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD, was still living as late as 1 Mar 1660/1, but also confirms the presence of a 4th Wm. UNDERWOOD - one who was an adult in 1660, who remains unidentified, and who was also able to sign his name. Might he have been the first UNDERWOOD husband of Elizabeth? Also note that in reference to the 238 acre Bever Dam parcel, that by 1697, a two-thirds moiety of said land was owned by Archdale Combs I through a series of deeds still being organized.

Although Col. William UNDERWOOD is not found alive again in 1661 (no signature), he is named in several records that year, with no inclusion of the word, "deceased" (as was usual), including a land patent by Samuel NICHOLLS that reference the above 488 acres.

20 Sep 1661 (VA Patent Book 4:501(411) Samuel NICHOLLS, 488 A in the freshes & upon N side of Rapps. Riv., beg at Whitlocks Cr., running to a white oake dividing this from land of Thomas WHITLOCK, dec'd, dec. Part of 1000 A granted to sd. WHITLOCK, 250 belonging to sd. NICHOLLS by virtue of a copartnership, as appears by records of Rapps. Co. Ct. & 238 A. lately purchased of Major Wm. UNDERWOOD of the aforesd. county. (C&P 1, p. 397)

07 Apr 1662 (County?) Power of Attorney. Henry BLACKWELL to John WASHINGTON and Maj. William UNDERWOOD, Old Rappa Co., VA. Know all men that I Henry BLACKWELL now sailor for Capt John POPE and Mr. Henry GOUGH of the City of Bristol [sic] Merchants have authorized my trusty and well beloved friends Mr. John WASHINGTON and Major William UNDERWOOD or either of them the true and lawfull attorneys for and in the name of them to demand recover and receive by all lawfull means from all persons whatsoever in VA or MD (missing) within the Capes thereof all such sums of money merchandize and demands payable or belonging by any ways or means whatsoever (missing) Receipt & acquittance or other discharges to make & if need be for the premises to appear and the persons of the sd (missing) & Henry

> GOUGH to represent in all Courts and before all Judges to impleade attache & condem and out of prison againe when need be to deliver & generally to do all things whatsoever as effectually as the sd POPE & GOUGH them or either of them might do & I the sd Henry BLACKWELL the Constituant do hereby promise to hold for good whatsoever the sd Attorneys or any other by them to be substituted in the sd John POPE & Henry GOUGHS behalf that shall cause to be done in the premises moreover in case of Mortalitie of either of the said John WASHINGTON or William UNDERWOOD I do ordaine the survivor with the like power as above as Witness my hand this 7th of April 1662. Witnessed by John POPE. (Ed: My Source? <duh>)

Col. William UNDERWOOD had died by **11 Mar 1662/3** when Margaret & Mary WILLIAMSON, daughters of **James & Ann [UNDERWOOD] Williamson**, patented 882 A in Old Rappahannock Co VA "between some of the head branches of Pepetick Cr. & head branches of Mr. POPES Cr., beg. nigh Rappa path &c. to the head of land of Silvester THATCHER & Thomas WHITLOCK, thence NW &c. upon land of Tho. WRIGHT &c. Granted to William UNDERWOOD, Gent., 10 Sep 1658 & given to the above named by the last will of said UNDERWOOD." (VA Patent Book 4:102(597), Cavaliers & Pioneers, Vol. I, p. 429)

Notes: The will of **Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD** is not extant. Based on the following records, it is possible, in fact, that **Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD** had just died and that the above patent was filed promptly to strengthen the WILLIAMSON girls' claim to the above property:

> **20 Feb 1662/3** (Rappa. - VA PB5:293) George BRYER, 700 A. more or less, moyety or halfe of patent of 1400 A. Beg. at a cedar tree on a poynt at the mouth of Millbeck Cr., running NE by E by & above land of Mr. James WILLIAMSON &c. & including the plantation. Sold to sd. BRYER by Tho. MEAD, who purchased the same of William UNDERWOOD (C&PI:489)
>
> **28 Feb 1662/3 - 17 Jan 1664/5** (Old Rappa. DB1656-1664:333) "February the 28th 1662. Surveyed for Coll. William **UNDERWOOD** two thousand five hundred Sixty one acres & ½ of land for the finishing thereof I made two journeys wherein in going & coming & performance of the work I spent eight days." S/Thomas **LUCAS** Junr.
>
> "I Thomas **LUCAS** Junr. do hereby constitute & appoint my honoured father Thomas **LUCAS**, Senr. my true & lawful Attorney for me & in my name to act in my behalf for the recovery of such tobacco as is due to me for surveying a tract of land for Coll. William **UNDERWOOD** deceased as if I my self were present & did the same. Witness my hand this 17th of January 1664." (*Sparacio*)

Note that the above is actually two records, and that the first, dated 28 Feb 1662/3 does not refer to Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD as deceased. This omission may not be significant, however, since the survey may have been for the purpose of securing or appraising his estate.

The only known issue of **Col. William & Mary (BURTON? MOSELEY?) Underwood**, is their son, **William UNDERWOOD, Sr.**, b 1648-9, died 1717, Richmond Co, VA:

> GOUGH to represent in all Courts and before all Judges to implead attache & condem and out of prison againe when need be to deliver & generally to do all things whatsoever as effectually as the sd POPE & GOUGH them or either of them might do & I the sd Henry BLACKWELL the Constituent do hereby promise to hold for good whatsoever the sd Attorneys or any other by them to be substituted in the sd John POPE & Henry GOUGHS behalf that shall cause to be done in the premises moreover in case of Mortalitie of either of the said John WASHINGTON or William UNDERWOOD I do ordaine the survivor with the like power as above as Witness my hand this 7th of April 1662. Witnessed by John POPE. (Ed: My Source? <sum>)

Col. William UNDERWOOD had died by 11 Mar 1662/3 when Margaret & Mary WILLIAMSON, daughters of James & Ann [UNDERWOOD] Williamson, patented 982 A in Old Rappahannock Co VA "between some of the head branches of Peecock Cr. & head branches of Mr. POPES Cr., beg. nigh Rappa path &c. to the head of land of Silvester THATCHER & Thomas WHITLOCK, thence NW &c. upon land of Tho WRIGHT &c. Granted to William UNDERWOOD, Cert.: 10 Sep 1658 & given to the above named by the last will of said UNDERWOOD." (VA Patent Book 4:102(397), Cavaliers & Pioneers, Vol 1, p. 429)

Notes: The will of Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD is not extant. Based on the following records, it is possible, in fact, that Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD had just died and that the above patent was filed promptly to strengthen the WILLIAMSON girls' claim to the above property.

> 20 Feb 1662/3 (Rappa. - VA PB5:295) George BRYER, 709 A more or less moyety or halfe of patent of 1420 A. Beg. at a cedar tree on a poynt at the mouth of Mattlock Cr., running NE by E by & above land of Mr. James WILLIAMSON &c. & including the plantation. Sold to sd. BRYER by Tho. MEAD, who purchased the same of William UNDERWOOD (C&P1:489)

> 28 Feb 1662/3 - 12 Jan 1664/5 (Old Rappa. DB1656-1664:333) "February the 28th 1662. Surveyed for Coll. William UNDERWOOD two thousand five hundred Sixty one acres & ½ of land for the finishing thereof I made two journeys wherein in going & coming & performance of the work I spent eight dayes" S/Thomas LUCAS Jenr.

> "I Thomas LUCAS Junr. do hereby constitute & appoint my honoured father Thomas LUCAS, Senr. my true & lawful Attorney for me & in my name to act in my behalf for the recovery of such tobacco as is due to me for surveying a tract of land for Coll. William UNDERWOOD deceased as if I my self were present & did the same. Witness my hand this 12th of January 1664." (Sparacio)

Note that the above is actually two records, and that the first, dated 28 Feb 1662/3 does not refer to Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD as deceased. This omission may not be significant, however, since the survey may have been for the purpose of securing or appraising his estate.

The only known issue of Col. William & Mary (BURTON? MOSELEY?) Underwood, is their son, William UNDERWOOD, Sr., b 1648-9, died 1717, Richmond Co., VA.

> **11 Mar 1662/3** (Rappa. - VA PB4:103(598)) **William UNDERWOOD sonn & heire of Coll. Wm. UNDERWOOD**, 2561-1/2 A. Beg. on S. side of a small Cr. deviding this from land of Samuell **NICHOLLS** &c. to cor. tree of Roger **RICHARDSON** &c. to cor. tree of Capt. **WASHINGTON** &c. to land of **Mr. Nathan. POPE**. 2784 granted Coll. **UNDERWOOD** 10 Sep 1658, whereof 238 sold to Samuell **NICHOLLS** and 15-1/2 A. now adjoined Due said **William** as sonn & heire of the abovesaid. (*Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. 1, Nugent, p. 429)

Note that the above land was patented on the same day as that of the land of **William UNDERWOOD**, Sr.'s first cousins, **Margaret & Mary WILLIAMSON.** Later in 1663, **William UNDERWOOD, Sr.** (s/o **Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD**) departed Virginia for schooling in England:

> **July 22, 1663** (Rappahannock Records, Vol. 1656-64, p. 342). "I **William UNDERWOOD** son and heir of William **UNDERWOOD, Senr.,** late of Rappa. in Virginia in the parts of America Gent send greeting Know ye that I **William UNDERWOOD the Sone** have made & appointed **my well beloved Uncle William MOSELEY** my Lawfull Guardian & attorney for me… all & singular the lands Tenements and Plantacons (missing) being in Virga. aforesd… unto his hands custody and possession… (missing)parture out of America…ready money servants household stuff & other Estate real & personall of my Father as were given & bequeathed unto me by his Last Will & Testament… he the sd William MOSELEY transporting & sending unto **my uncle Edward BURTON of Kedeminster in County of Worcester Gent.** to whom I have entrusted for my Education & receiving the rents as well as the yearly income arising out of my Estate in Virga. according to the Last Will & Testament of my sd. father as well as a just & true account of all proceedings … I the said William **UNDERWOOD the Sone** am underage that is to say at the age of Fourteeen years & one quarter [Fothergill: 14-1/2] & incapable in Law to ratify & confirme that this my present act I have therefore for the manifestation of my mind herein & for the better Impowering Wm. MOSELEY as my Guardian to act… unto Thomas HARTWELL one of the Publick Notarys of the City of Bristoll whom I have desired to Certify my true meaning according to the tenor of these presents by Subscribing his name as a Witness hereto … hand and seal the two & twentieth day of Jul in the fifteenth year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord Charles the Second 1663… s/William **UNDERWOOD.** Wits: **Edward GIBBS,* Will. JENKINS. Thomas HARTWELL** Notr. Pub. (*Fothergill* & Sparacio)
>
> **Fothergill* transcribed GIGGS, but indexed GRIGGS; Sparacio transcribed GIBBS, but also indexed GRIGGS.

The above confirms that **William UNDERWOOD, Sr.** was b 1649/50. Exactly how he was kin either of his "uncles," Edward BURTON and William MOSELEY, remains a mystery. Was his mother, Mary, a BURTON or a MOSELEY? The BURTONS appear intermittently, usually off-stage, in the records of the Combs and UNDERWOODS (See **Burton-Combs Connections**), but remain a mystery. William MOSELEY appears in records with Combs, Underwoods and associated families on a regular and close basis. Neither the records of **Worcestershire**, nor **Bristol**, have been actively researched as yet.

11 Mar 1662/3 (Rapp. - VA Pat. 5:269(298)) William UNDERWOOD sonn & heire of Coll. Wm. UNDERWOOD, 2561-1/2 A. Rapp. on S. side of a small Cr. deviding this from land of Samuell NICHOLLS &c. to cor. tree of Roger RICHARDSON &c. to cor. tree of Capt. WASHINGTON &c. to land of Mr. Nathan. POPE. 2781 granted Coll. UNDERWOOD 10 Sep 1658, whereof 225 sold to Samuell NICHOLLS and 15-1/2 A. now adjoined Due said William as sonn & heire of the abovesaid. (*Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. 1, Nugent, p. 429)

Note that the above land was patented on the same day as that of the land of William UNDERWOOD, Sr.'s first cousins, Margaret & Mary WILLIAMSON. Later in 1663, William UNDERWOOD, Sr. (s/o Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD) departed Virginia for schooling in England.

> July 22, 1663 (Rappahannock Records, Vol. 1656-64, p. 342-3) William UNDERWOOD son and heir of William UNDERWOOD, Senr. late of Rappa. in Virginia in the parts of America Gent send greeting Know ye that I William UNDERWOOD the Sonn have made & appointed my well beloved Uncle William MOSELEY my Lawfull Guardian & attorney for me... all & singular the lands Tenements and Plantacons (missing) being in Virga. aforesd... unto his hands custody and possession... (missing portion out of America... ready money servants household stuff & other Estate real & personall of my Father as were given & bequeathed unto me by his Last Will & Testament... he the sd William MOSELEY transporting & sending unto my uncle Edward BURTON of Kedminster in County of Worcester Gent. to whom I have entrusted for my Education & receiving the rents as well as the yearly income arising out of my Estate in Virga. according to the Last Will & Testament of my sd. father as well as a just & true account of all proceedings... I the said William UNDERWOOD the Sonne am underage that is to say at the age of fourteen years & one quarter [Fothergill: 14-1/4] & incapable in Law to ratify & confirme that this my present act I have therefore for the manifestation of my mind herein & for the better impowering Wm. MOSELEY as my Guardian to act... unto Thomas HARTWELL one of the Publick Notarys of the City of Bristoll whom I have desired to Certify my true meaning according to the tenor of these presents by subscribing his name as a Witness hereto... hand and seal the two & twentieth day of Jul in the fifteenth year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord Charles the Second 1663... s/William UNDERWOOD. Wits: Edward GIBBS,* Will. JENKINS, Thomas HARTWELL Nott. Pub. (Fothergill & Sparacio)

*Fothergill transcribed GIGGS, but indexed GRIGGS; Sparacio transcribed GIBBS, but also indexed GRIGGS.

The above confirms that William UNDERWOOD, Sr. was b 1648/49. Exactly how he was kin either of his "uncles" Edward BURTON and William MOSELEY, remains a mystery. Was his mother, Mary, a BURTON or a MOSELEY? The BURTONS appear intermittently, usually peripherally, in the records of the Combs and UNDERWOODS (See Burton-Combs Connections), but remain a mystery. William MOSELEY appears in records with Combs, Underwoods and associated families on a regular and close basis. Neither the records of Worcestershire, nor Bristol, have been actively researched as yet.

That **William UNDERWOOD, Sr.**, s/o Col. William & Mary BURTON/MOSELEY Underwood, was not the **William UNDERWOOD** who was son of his father's widow, **Elizabeth,** is further confirmed by the deed of gift from her next husband, **Archdale Combs**, dated 07 Jun 1666, who gifted his "sone in Law" [step-son] **William UNDERWOOD, Jr.** 2 cows, a heifer and 1500 pds. of "good sound Tobacco" to be in the care of Archdall COMBE himself until "the donee come of age to chuse him a guardian." (Old Rappa. DB 3:93-94) (See **Archdale Combs I** & **Old Rappahannock Co VA**)

Based on this record, **William UNDERWOOD, Jr.** was still under age 14 in 1666, thus born after 1651. Moreover, he is identified in later records by his mark, "OU," obviously not the **William UNDERWOOD** who was educated in England.

Also Note: A Combs Report is almost complete for **William UNDERWOOD, Sr.**, as well as for various other members of the **UNDERWOOD Family,** and most importantly, **Land Reports** that will serve to further confirm the various Combs-Underwood relationships.

Underwood, William 22 May 1650

County location not given

1400a. On Rappahanock river & lyeing on the North side: Beg.g &c. stand.g on a poynt at the mouth of a Creeke called Mileck Creeke.

See page 119 Book No. 4

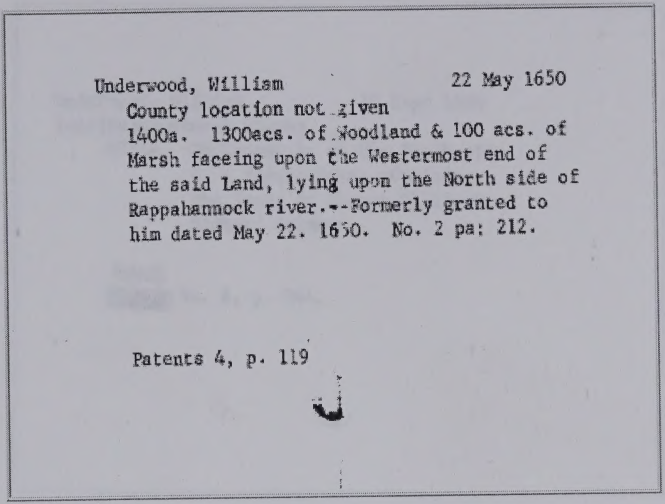
Patents 2, p. 212

Underwood, William 22 May 1650

County location not given

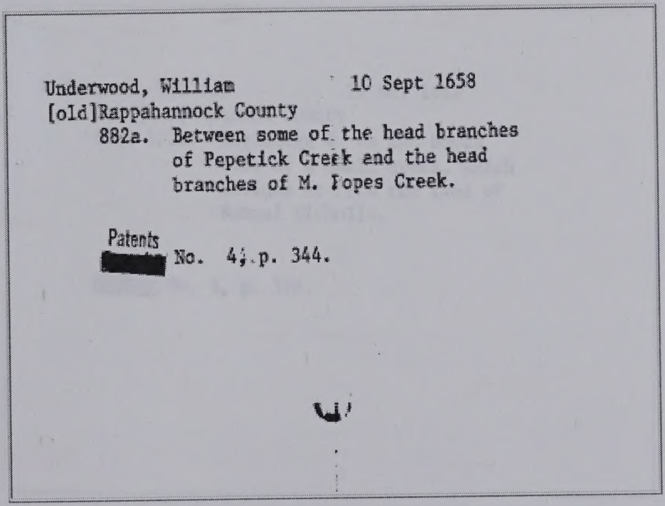
600a. On Rappahanock river, on the North side: Beg.g &c. on a poynt nigh the mouth of a Creeke called the Indian Creeke.

Patents 2, p. 213



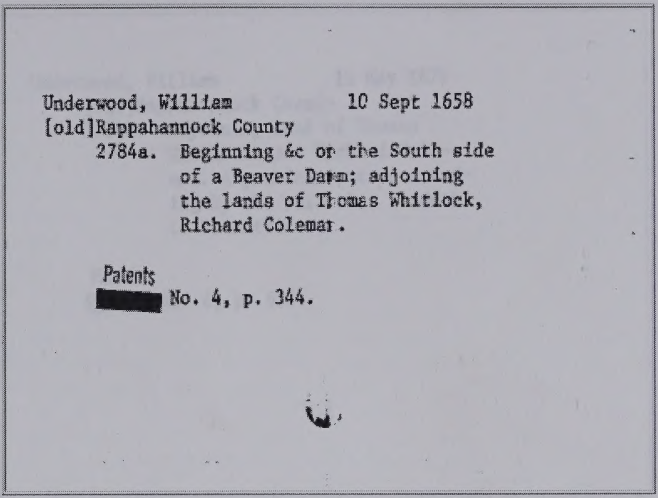
Underwood, William 22 May 1650
County location not given
1400a. 1300acs. of Woodland & 100 acs. of
Marsh faceing upon the Westermost end of
the said Land, lying upon the North side of
Rappahannock river.--Formerly granted to
him dated May 22. 1650. No. 2 pa: 212.

Patents 4, p. 119



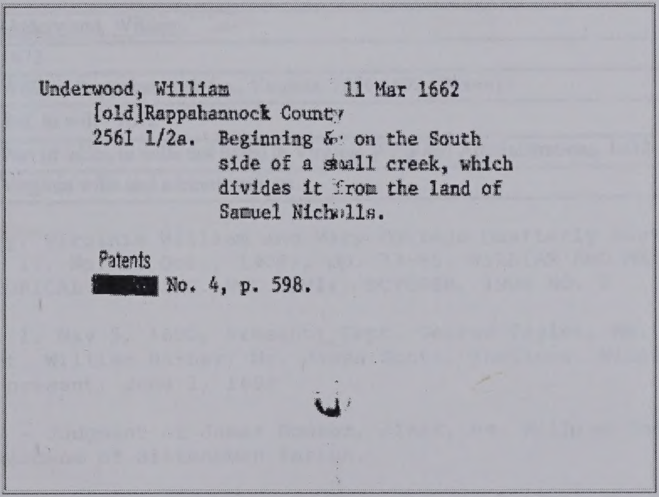
Underwood, William 10 Sept 1658
[old]Rappahannock County
882a. Between some of the head branches
of Pepetick Creek and the head
branches of M. Popes Creek.

Patents
[redacted] No. 4; p. 344.



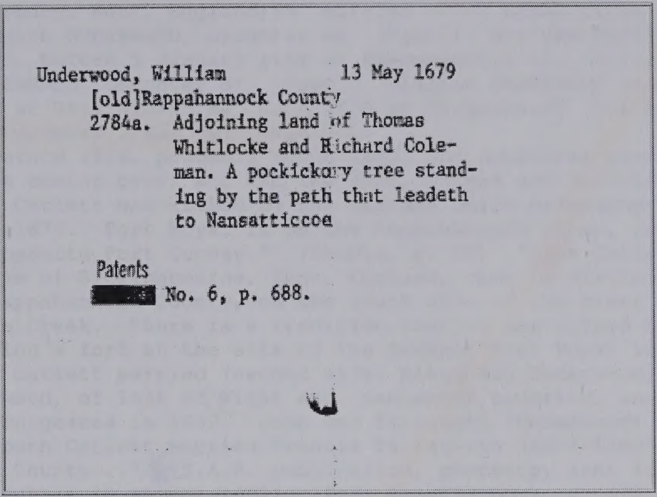
Underwood, William 10 Sept 1658
[old]Rappahannock County
2784a. Beginning &c or the South side of a Beaver Dam; adjoining the lands of Thomas Whitlock, Richard Coleman.

Patents
[redacted] No. 4, p. 344.



Underwood, William 11 Mar 1662
[old]Rappahannock County
2561 1/2a. Beginning &c on the South side of a small creek, which divides it from the land of Samuel Nicholls.

Patents
[redacted] No. 4, p. 598.



Underwood, William 13 May 1679
[old]Rappahannock County
2784a. Adjoining land of Thomas Whitlocke and Richard Coleman. A pockickory tree standing by the path that leadeth to Nansatticcoa

Patents
[redacted] No. 6, p. 688.

NAME	Underwood, William.
DATE	1672
SOURCE	Wills of Rappahannock Co., Virginia, 1656-1692 (Sweeny)
	Ref. to will - 1672
NOTE	Part of index to wills not listed in Virginia Wills and Administrations, 1632-1800 (Torrence).
COLLECTION	Virginia wills and administrations.

Richmond County, Virginia William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. 17, No. 2. Oct., 1908), pp. 73-85. WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE QUARTERLY HISTORICAL MAGAZINE. VOL. XVII. OCTOBER, 1908 NO. 2

Order Book No. 1. May 5, 1692, Present: Capt. George Taylor, **Mr. William Underwood**, Capt. William Barber, Mr. James Scott, justices. William also referenced as present: June 1, 1692

August 5, 1697 - Judgment of James Bowker, clerk, vs. William Underwood, one of the churchwardens of Sittenburn Parish.

December 11, 1691 - William Underwood, Jun. conveys land in the freshes of Rappahannock, whereof a moiety of 600 acres was conveyed by Mr. Amory Butler to Mr. William Underwood, Sen., as marrying the sister of Mr. Amory Butler and afterwards conveyed with consent of Mrs. Elizabeth Coumbs to William Underwood, Jr., John Combs and Wm. Combs / John Willis X, his mark, to Matilda Thacker, whom he intends to make his wife. Mr. John Peirce and Hester, his wife, a parcel of land purchased from ----

Deed Book No. 2 August 3, 1696 - William Underwood, of Richmond county, to Nathaniel Pope als Bridges of same county, land he now liveth on.

[Col.] John4 CATLETT [Sr.]6 (John3, John2, John1); born March 1625/26 at Canterbury, Kent, England;80 baptized 12 March 1625/26 at St. Peter's Church, Canterbury, Kent, England;69 married ----- LUCAS circa 1642;38,81 married Elizabeth UNDERWOOD, daughter of [Capt.] William UNDERWOOD and Margaret -----, before 5 January 1654 at Rappahannock Co., Virginia;82 married Elizabeth UNDERWOOD, daughter of [Capt.] William UNDERWOOD and Margaret -----, circa 1657 at Virginia;83,84 died 1670 at Virginia;69 his estate was submitted for probate 7 May 1673.85 ✓

He was born before 1626, probably about 1622, and doubtless married in England before coming over, and had two sons, Thomas and Nicholas." * (Stubbs, p. 13) "Col. Catlett was killed by the Indians while defending the fort at Port Royal in 1670. Port Royal is on the Rappahannock river, in Caroline county, VA, opposite Port Conway." (Stubbs, p. 15) "John Catlett (1622-1670), a native of Sittingbourne, Kent, England, came to Virginia in 1650, settling in Rappahannock County, on the south side of the river at the mouth of Golden Vale Creek. There is a tradition that he was killed by Indians while commanding a fort at the site of the present Port Royal in Caroline County. John Catlett married (second wife) Elizabeth Underwood, daughter of William Underwood, of Isle of Wight and Lancaster counties, who was member of the House of Burgesses in 1632. John and Elizabeth (Underwood) Catlett had issue: Elizabeth Catlett married Francis Taliaferro (1654-1700), /of 'The Mount,' Essex County..." * (S.A.R. publication, photocopy sent from Dr. Eleanor Lyon Duke to author in summer 1992). From Avant's book, p. 174 (NOTE: "CHH" refers to Charles H. Hamlin): "Note by CHH: The will of COLONEL JOHN CATLETT is stated by the author to be one 'of which only a mention exists.'" "The first party to explore and reach the summit of the Blue Ridge Mountains was led by COLONEL JOHN CATLETT, of Rappahannock Co, as gleaned from 'An account of Virginia,' communicated to the Royal Society in 1676 by Mr. Thomas Glover, an ingenious Chirugion that hath lived some years in that country." [Blackwell's Reprint, Oxford, 1904] "Mr. Glover's account states further that 'There was a COLONEL CATLETT that was a good Mathematician, who with some other gentlemen took a Journey to make some further discoveries of the Country to the Westwards and arriving at the foot of the Mountains early in the morning they left their horses and endeavored to gain the tops of the mountains which they accomplished about four o'clock in the afternoon, and then looking further forward they discovered other mountains, whereof they took the altitude and judged them inaccessible; which discouraged them from any further attempts, their design being chiefly to discover whether there were any rivers that ran into the South-Ocean . . .' etc. "This account continues that 'COLONEL CATLETT married prior to 5 January 1663/4 ELIZABETH, widow of CAPTAIN FRANCIS SLAUGHTER (Deeds, Etc. (1656-1664), p. 326). "According to DR. and MRS. WILLIAM CARTER STUBBS IN 'A History of Two Virginia
19676 Families Transplanted from County Kent, England, COLONEL CATLETT was killed by
19677 Indians while defending a fort at Port Royal in 1670 and by his Will he left his daughters, ELIZABETH and SARAH CATLETT, 600 acres of land in Rappahannock County, who married brothers, FRANCIS and ROBERT TALIAFERRO . . . wife conveyed to JOHN BATTAILE 300 acres . . . being one half of the tract of land left by COLONEL JOHN CATLETT in his Will to his daughters, ELIZABETH and SARAH (Deeds, etc. #7, p. 508, and 'Order Book 1686-1692, p. 25) . . . COLONEL CATLETT'S widow, ELIZABETH, married in 1672 to REV. AMORY BUTLER (Book 5 (1672-1676), p. 40) . . . MRS. ELIZABETH BUTLER, in her will named her children FRANCIS SLAUGHTER, and SARAH, JOHN, ELIZABETH and WILLIAM CATLETT [of which more later.] " (Avant, p. 174) "Land Office Patent Book 2, p. 224 "23 May 1650 - A patent for 400 acres of land is granted to JOHN CATLETT and RALPH ROUSEY . . . on the south side of Rappahannock River for the transportation of

From: The Catlett Family / County Kent, England to Virginia / 1650 to Present-day (by Karon M. Bosze)

Avant, David A. [Jr.], Some Southern Colonial Families, Vol. 3 (Box 1711, Tallahassee, FL 32302: L'Avant Studios, 1989).

eight persons into this colony. . . . Included and listed in the names are: RALPH ROUSEY, JOHN CATLETT, NICHOLAS CATLETT." (Avant, p. 175) Land Office Patent Book 3, p. 114
"7 June 1652 - JOHN CATLETT and RALPH ROUZEE were granted 300 acres of land adjoining their first patent and among their headrights they listed: SARAH ROUZEE, EDWARD ROUZEE and MARTHA ROUZEE." (Avant, p. 175) "Land Office Patent Book 3, p. 360 '1 July 1655 - A patent for 1,542 acres of land in Lancaster County granted to JOHN CATLETT and RALPH ROUZEE . . . etc.'" (Avant, p. 175) "NOTE by CHH: JOHN CATLETT received several other large patents in that section which was Lancaster County and which later became Rappahannock County. These patents were in co-partnership with RALPH ROUZEE and with THOMAS LUCAS, SENIOR as well as to himself alone." (Avant, p. 175).
----- Lucas was born circa 1625.86 She died circa 1648.86

The two known children of [Col.] John4 CATLETT [Sr.] and ----- LUCAS were as follows:

37 i. Nicholas5 CATLETT; born 1644/45;87 married Susannah MERIWETHER, daughter of David MERIWETHER and ----- -----, circa 1668;88,89 died before 1695 at Virginia.90 "Accompanying Col. Jno. Catlett, the immigrant, besides his half-brothers, Ralph and Edward Rowzie, were Nicholas and Thomas Catlett, believed to be the sons of Col. Jno. By his first wife name unknown), who died before his emigration to Va in 1650. Nicholas was a headright of Col. Jno. Catlett and Ralph Rowzie in a patent of 400 acres of land on 23rd May, 1650, situated on south side of Rappahannock river. (Land book 6, page 12.) "Nicholas patents, with Wm. Moseley, October, 1670, 646 acres and in 1672 1,750 acres, and in September 1672, 1,200 acres, all on south side of Rapphannock river, and the last adjoining Capt. Booth's. (Land Books, Vol 6, pages 320, 384 and 539). "In 1669, with Col John, Nicholas witnessed a deed in Essex Co. Nicholas and Susannah, his wife, on 28th March, 1668, sold one-half interest (i.e. 285 acres) of land, and in deed witnessed by Col. Jno. Catlett was signed: Susanna V Catlett. Nicholas O Catlett. "Nicholas Catlett recorded, Feb. 2, 1665, his mark for his hogs in the Essex court, viz: two crops and a slit in each ear an an undercut in the right ear (Essex Records). 'Nicholas married before 1668 (as in that year they made the above deed). Susannah, believed to be the daughter of David Meriwether, son of Nicholas, the immigrant to Essex Co., who died Dec. 19, 1678. Nicholas Meriwether had five sons-- Nicholas, Francis, David, Wm. and Thos., of whom Francis, with his wife, Mary Bathurst, made a deed to David, 'son and only heir of Nicholas Catlett,' on Aug. 10, 1696 (Essex Records) "A partial corroboration of the above is that Thomas, the son of David Meriwether, named his oldest daughter Susannah, probably after both his mother and sister. "Nicholas was dead before 1695, as in that year David Catlett ('planter') makes a deed, reciting that he was son and only heir of Nicholas Catlett. (Stubbs, p. 48).

38 ii. Thomas CATLETT; born circa 1643;39 born circa 1650;91 died after 1650.92,39

Elizabeth Underwood was born circa 1630.39 She was born in 1632 at England.93 'After the death of Col. John she mar. (III), 1671, Rev. Amory Butler, d. 1678. Mrs. Butler d. 1673, and in her will mentions her four Catlett children. 'Abstract of Will of Mrs. Elizabeth Butler. 'To son, Francis Slaughter, furniture of chamber, except 'To dau. Sarah, a chest of drawers and except further 'To son, John a close stool. 'To son Francis Slaughter, to be delivered when he reaches 19 years of age, and shall not dispose of same without consent of Ex and Overseers, all goods, money, plate, rings and tobacco, mentioned in an account now in hands of Dan'l Gaines, and one negro boy, an equal share of sheep, pewter, crepe and iron; also a great chair and small couch and 1 chest and such things in my house as my mother gave me by will. 'To dau. Elizabeth, bed and furniture in the dining room, the press and cushion thereon, the great looking glass, drawing table and Turkey carpet, a child bed, turning blankets, five baskets, my wedding ring, my biggest diamond ring, my gilded bodkin, and necklace with biggest pearls, a small Bible, a silver sucking bottle and my small cabinet. 'To dau. Sarah, two of my biggest stone rings, small pearl necklace, silver bodkin, new trunk and napkin press, a small Bible, a small Testament, a dram cup, my wedding ring and oval table. 'To son John, small diamond ring, map in dining room, a rapier, great cutlash, pair of silver buttons and a pair of silver buckles, antimonial cup. 'To son, William, on small cutlash, a ring with a stone inamelled with blue, my silver seal and wearing linen. 'To sons John and William, all the books mentioned in inventory, to be equally divided according to their father's will. 'To my sons John and Wm. Catlett, - 'To my daus.,_____________________- All of my plate, excepting three spoons marked with names of owners, to be equally divided; all of my pewter, brass, linen and other household stuff, except what is given Francis Slaughter, with a bed to each son and Elizabeth, except two suits of damask, which I give to my two daus, are to be equally divided. 'To my three sons, a carbine each. 'To the four children of my deceased husband, John Catlett, my grey mare with her increase. 'To my two daus., deliver of former legacies at 17 years or marriage. 'To my cousin (nephew), Wm. Underwood, the elder, one stoned colt out of sorel mare. 'To my cousin (niece), Catherine Booth, one silver caudle cup that was her grandmother's, and if she died, to Bro. Humphrey. 'Item.--If Francis dies, my children get his former and present legacies. If my Ex. breaks up housekeeping, household stuff bequeathed my children shall be packed and locked up, and linen and others things in each trunk be forthwith locked up until time of delivery. All household stuff to Francis be kept by itself. 'To sister Pierce, mourning ring of twenty shillings value in England. 'If my Ex. surrenders my estate, Mr. Dan'l Gaines, if he has the children, shall have the estate, provided he gives good security. 'Item.--My Ex. shall supply tobacco required for my children's education, now in England, according to my husband's will, to provide when they come home from school for their accommodation, the bringing of them to Virginia. 'Wearing clothes sent for last year, as profits of my tobacco, on arrival shall be locked up in my cask and kept for my two daus., to be divided between them, and the rest my Ex. may have for household uses. 'Money in hands of Jeffries and Mumford be used for bed and furniture for son Francis, in lieu of one his father-in-law owes him, and two small silver tankards (if it holds out) to be added to plate for children of

my deceased husband. 'Item.--My children's Est. to be kept entire and not parted until their legacies become due, and if the court takes the estate out of my Ex.'s hands my children shall altogether be maintained, well educated and provided for with profits of their own Est. and my thirds and profits remain in my Ex.'s hands until they come of age. 'Item.--I appoint my husband, Amory Butler, sole Ex. and guardian of my children, and cousin (nephew), Capt. Thos. Hawkins, my bro. Edward Rowzie, and Mr. Dan'l Gaines overseers, provided if said Ex. does not educate and keep them well that Mr. Daniel Gaines shall be guardian of my children, my Ex. allowing sufficient maintenance according as my overseers and Ex. shall determine. If Mr. D. Gaines die, Cousin (nephew) Hawkins to take the children. If Ex. embezzles or forsake the country, my overseers shall call him to account and make him pay out of his own estate or yield up my estate to Mr. Gaines. 'Item.--Ex. do for son Francis with profits of the Est. in lieu of one his father-in-law did owe him. 'Item.--Of the cattle that were my mother's and now in keeping of Thos. Kirk, I give two females to Sister Pierce's children and two females and eight steers to Bro. Booth's children, said steers and increase of heifers to be disposed of by my Ex. to purchase a negro woman to be delivered when they become of age, mortality excepted. 'Item.--if my Est. is taken out of my Ex.'s hands in a half year, and it shall be short, must be made good out of increase of negroes, and it not enough, out of my thirds of profits. 'Item.--To my beloved husband, a bed and furniture and mourning ring of 22 shillings value in England. 'Item.--After legacies paid, any remainder of my thirds except profit paid over to my children. 'ELIZABETH BUTLER [Seal] 'Witness: Thos. Lucas, Sen. Jno. Dawson'

'An Account of the Descendants of JOHN SLAUGHTER, to Va. 1617, etc. States tha this son, CAPTAIN FRANCIS SLAUGHTER (ca. 1630-1656/7) of Rappahannock County married ELIZABETH, sister of COLONEL WILLIAM UNDERWOOD and ex-wife of DR. JAMES TAYLOR from whom she was granted a separation in 1654 . . . ELIZABETH (UNDERWOOD) (TAYLOR) (SLAUGTHER) married (3rd) COLONEL JOHN CATLETT, of Rapphannock County and married (4th) in 1672 REV. AMORY BUTLER . . . .' (Avant, p. 174) NOTE: His source is 'Adventurers of Purse & Person (1956),' p. 302, by Jester. Elizabeth died before 7 May 1673.94

The four known children of [Col.] John4 CATLETT [Sr.] and Elizabeth UNDERWOOD all born at Virginia were as follows:

39 i. John5 CATLETT; born 1657/58;95 married ----- SMITH, daughter of Maj. Lawrence SMITH and ----- -----;89 married Elizabeth GAINES;89 died 1723/24 at Virginia;95 died 18 November 1724 at Essex Co., Virginia.96

"Col. John Catlett was burgess (1693-1702), and justice of the peace (1692), coroner (1700), president of court, sheriff (1705) for Essex co. He patented lands extensively to Spotsylvania co. and elsewhere. He gave power of attorney to John Mumford (June 16, 1702) of London, to sell all my lands at Sittingbourne, in Kent co., Eng., and at Radwischeim, which he inherited from his father. / His will, dated 1724, is given below: (Stubbs, pp. 17-18) "To son Thos., lands on south side of Cedar creek. "To dau. Margaret, dwelling plantation. "To dau.-in-law Alice Catlett, land and four negroes. "To son John, household furniture

and some stock. "To granddau. Martha Taliaferro, some negroes, with son John as her trustee. "To dau, Margaret, household and kitchen furniture and some land. "To son Thomas, all of my land purchased by me and Rowland Thornton, of Micajah, and Richd. Perry, being part of mortgage from Chas. Smith, Micajah Perry, Thos. Lane and Richd. Perry. "To son Thomas, upper part of said purchased land. "To son Thomas, 600 acres in Spotsylvania co. and 400 acres, part of same tract that I gave to my grandson Catlett Conway. "To son John, a negro, my silver tankard and silver spoons, silver seal and old damask table cloth and napkins. "To son Thomas, my clock. "Rest of personal estate, money, tobacco, cattle, hogs, horses, sheep and whatever else I have not given away, to be sp; divided equally among my said five children, John, Thomas, Mary, Elizabeth and Rebecca. Executors, sons John and Thos." (Stubbs, p. 19) The will was dated 18 November 1724, and witnessed by John Elliott, John Evars and John Catlett, and also; gave 1800 acres in freshes of Rappahannock river, in the county of Essex. (Stubbs, p. 19) "...was the only son of Col. John Catlett and his wife, Elizabeth Underwood, to leave male issue.

It is thought that this John married twice and that Lawrence, and perhaps Elizabeth, were by his first wife, who it is believed, was a daughter of Major Lawrence Smith, of Bacon's Rebellion. There are deeds recorded in Spotsylvania co. to Jno. Catlett, Jr., and Richd. Buckner, in 1722, from Augustine Smith, the son of Major Lawrence. "Jno certainly married Elizabeth Gaines, daughter of Dan'l Gaines, who is believed to have married Miss Rowzie, half-sister of Col. Jno. Catlett the imgt., since Capt. Dan'l Gaines, in his will (Essex co.), Aug. 18.1682, mentions wife 'Margaret,' and 'orphans of Col. Jno. Catlett to be paid out of the negroes who belong to his estate,' and calls Jno. Catlett 'his kinsman,' and directs that 'children of Col. Jno. Catlett to remain with my wife until they come of age or until she marries.' "Again, in 1671, Mrs. Elizabeth Catlett, widow of Col. Jno., gave power of attorney to Mr. Dan'l Gaines, and also later made him 'overseer of her will' and to have main charge of the children (1673). After a suit in May court, 1673, between Rev. Amory Butler (who married the widow of Col. John Catlett) and Capt. Thos. Hawkins, who married the sister of Mrs. Jno. Catlett, Dan'l Gaines took charge of the Catlett children and Rev. Butler of the estate. (All from Essex records)." (Stubbs, p. 17) "Itemized Inventory of the Estate of JOHN CATLETT, deceased, returned to Court and recorded 17 August 1725 . . . [called 'COLONEL' in the probate by the Clerk] . . . items not evaluated . . . Includes the names of 20 slaves of whom 13 were males . . . includes the name of 'SUE' who was bequeathed to his granddaughter, MARTHA TALIAFERRO. The Inventory is signed by JOHN CATLETT and THOMAS CATLETT." (Avant, p. 172)

NOTE: This appears to have come from 'Essex County, Virginia, Wills, Bonds, Inv. #4 (1722-1730) Part 1, pp. 103-104. "'Virginia Officers in 1699' - (Taken from the MS records of the Virginia Council December 9, 1698 - May 20, 1700 and now deposited in the Congressional Library) . . .' "'RALPH WORMLEY, Colonel and Commander in Chief . . . "'WILLIAM MOSELEY, Lieutenant-Colonel . . . "'JOHN CATLETT, MAJOR'" (Avant, pp. 172-173). NOTE: His source is 'Virginia Colonial Militia,' p. 106, by Crozier. "In 1693, John Catlett and Thomas Edmondson were members of the House of Burgesses for Essex County. In 1696, John Catlett and

William Moseley were members of the House of Burgesses. In 1700 and 1702, again John Catlett and Thomas Edmondson were members of the House of Burgesses. (Avant, p. 173). NOTE: Avant and Hamlin's source was 'Colonial Virginia Register,' pp. 89, 90, 93, and 94. "John Catlett appears on a Quit Rent List of 1704 (Landowners of Virinia), owner of 1,800 acres in Essex County." (Avant, p. 173) NOTE: Their source not given. Family Source.97 Family Source.97

40 ii. Elizabeth CATLETT was also known as Elizabeth CATLETT68; born 663;98 born 1662/63;95 married Francis TALIAFERRO, son of Robert TALIAFERRO and Sarah GRYMES, circa 1682. Based upon birth year of son, Zachariah Taliaferro;99,100 died 1710;98 died 1709/10 at Virginia.95 "...on Sept. 5. 1687, Francis and Elizabeth Taliaferro made a deed to John Battaille for 300 acres of land, reciting that Col. John, in his last will and testament, did bequeath the said land, 300 acres, to his two daughters. (Essex Records.) "This, together with the reference to his will in Mrs. Butler's will, shows that the immigrant, Col. John, made a will, though not found among Court Records." (Stubbs, p. 15).101 A note at the bottom of p. 15 of Stubbs, "In 1684 it is ordered that Elizabeth Catlett, having attained the age of 21 years by legacy from her mother shall receive one-fourth of money in hands of M. & J., London. (Essex Records)".102

41 iii. Sarah CATLETT was also known as Sarah CATLETT68; born 1666;98 born 1665/66;103 married Robert TALIAFERRO, son of Robert TALIAFERRO and Sarah GRYMES, 1686/87 at Virginia;104 died 1726;98 died 1725/26 at Virginia.103 Family Source.105

42 iv. William CATLETT106 was also known as [Col.] William CATLETT68; born 1670;98 born 1669/70;107 married Elizabeth THOMPSON circa 1695 at Virginia;108,109 died 11 April 1697 at Rappahannock Co., Virginia;96 died 1697/98 at Virginia.110 He made a will on 11 April 1697 at Essex Co., Virginia. "Will of William Catlett, of Essex, Sittingbourne Parish, Gent., 11th April, 1697. "I give my soul, etc. "My will is that my debts be paid by my executors. "To my dear wife ye land I now live on, 300 acres, provided she live to have a child, and that ye child be called by ye name of Catlett. If my wife have a child I give to ye said child, whether male or female, all of my lands not bequeathed, etc. "Item.--If my wife should dye without a child by me my nephew Wm. Slaughter shall enjoy possession of ye land called Richland, lying by ye land of Ralph Rowzy. "Item.--If my wife dye childless I give to my nephew Thomas Catlett ye lands I now live on, if he should come of age, if not, to Elizabeth Catlett his sister. "Item.--If my wife be childless I give to my two nephews Robt. and Francis Taliaferro 400 acres upon ye Long Point. "Item.--I give to my dear Bro. John all my books except such as my wife shall except. "Item.--To my nephew Wm. Slaughter 1 negro man when he shall arrive at age of 21. "Item.--To my nephew Robt. Taliaferro my rapier, pistolls and ten shillings. "Item.--To my nephew Francis Taliaferro a young mare. 'My dear and loving wife, my sole executrix, to whom I give and bequeath my whole estate. I mean my personal estate, of what nature soever. WILLIAM CATLETT. "Testi: "Wm. Thompson (bro. of wife). "'ffras, Slaughter (half-bro. of Wm. C.). "Robt. Payne (mar. Catherine, sister of wife). "Catherine Payne (sister of wife). "Elizabeth Catlett qualified on above will 1699".111 Need to recheck the data that I received from Eleanor Duke, which showed that William

Catlett married Sara Taliaferro. Does not fit with the "knowns" of William Catlett. I may have misinterpreted something. I have deleted the marriage record until this can be resolved.

****

Ahnentafel Report for Francis Catlett

--- 1st Generation ---

1. Francis CATLETT was born circa 1772 at Caroline Co., Virginia. He died circa 1845.

--- 2nd Generation ---

2. Reuben CATLETT was born circa 1738. He married Elizabeth ----- circa 1765 at Caroline Co., Virginia. He died in Feb 1794.

3. Elizabeth ----- She married Reuben CATLETT, son of John CATLETT and Mary GRAYSON, circa 1765 at Caroline Co., Virginia.

--- 3rd Generation ---

4. John CATLETT was born circa 1680 at Old Rapphannock Co., Virginia. He married Mary or Elizabeth TALIAFERRO ca 1703. He married Mary GRAYSON on 20 Oct 1726 at Spotsylvania Co., Virginia. He died in 1738. He died in 1738/39. His estate was submitted for probate on 3 Jun 1739 at Virginia.

5. Mary GRAYSON. She married John CATLETT, son of John CATLETT and Elizabeth GAINES, on 20 Oct 1726 at Spotsylvania Co., Virginia.

--- 4th Generation ---

8. John CATLETT married Elizabeth GAINES. He married ----- SMITH, daughter of Maj. Lawrence SMITH and ----- ----- . He was born in 1657/58 at Virginia.<37> He died in 1723/24 at Virginia. He died on 18 Nov 1724 at Essex Co., Virginia.

95

9. Elizabeth GAINES. She married John CATLETT, son of [Col.] John CATLETT [Sr.] and Elizabeth UNDERWOOD.

--- 5th Generation ---

16. [Col.] John CATLETT [Sr.] was born in Mar 1625/26 at Canterbury, Kent,, England. He was baptized on 12 Mar 1625/26 at St. Peter's Church, Canterbury, Kent,, England. He married ----- LUCAS circa 1642. He married Elizabeth UNDERWOOD, daughter of [Capt.] William UNDERWOOD and Margaret -----, circa 1657 at Virginia. He died in 1670 at Virginia. His estate was submitted for probate on 7 May 1673.

17. Elizabeth UNDERWOOD was born circa 1630. She was born in 1632 at England. She married [Col.] John CATLETT [Sr.], son of John CATLETT and Sarah HAWKINS, circa 1657 at Virginia. She died before 7 May 1673.

--- 6th Generation ---

✓32. John CATLETT was born circa 1599 at England. He and Sarah HAWKINS obtained a marriage license on 10 Apr 1623 at Preston near Faversham, Kent, England. He married Sarah HAWKINS, daughter of Ralph HAWKINS and Martha BALDWIN, after 10 Apr 1623 at Preston near Faversham, Kent, England. He died in 1624/25 at England.

✓33. Sarah HAWKINS was born circa 1604 at England. She and John CATLETT obtained a marriage license on 10 Apr 1623 at Preston near Faversham, Kent,, England. She married John CATLETT, son of John CATLETT [Jr.] and Elizabeth FRAUNCIS, after 10 Apr 1623 at Preston near Faversham, Kent,, England. She and [Dr.] Lodowick ROUZEE obtained a marriage license on 19 Sep 1626 at Bethersden, Kent, England. She married [Dr.] Lodowick ROUZEE on 20 Sep 1626 at Bethersden, Kent,, England.

✓34. [Capt.] William UNDERWOOD was born circa 1595. He married Margaret ----- circa 1620. He died circa 1630.

✓35. Margaret ----- was born circa 1600. She was born circa 1610. She married [Capt.] William UNDERWOOD circa 1620. She married John UPTON circa 1635. She married [Capt.] Thomas LUCAS in 1656. She died after 1656.

TALIAFERRO TIMES / Volume I, January 22, 1996 / Issue 12 / distributed by Joyce Browning

Col. John Catlett was b c 1622, died 1671, came from Sittingbourne, County Kent, Eng and came to Virginia in 1650. He married in England ?, who probably died before he left England. He had 2 sons by her: Thomas & Nicholas Catlett, both coming to America as did Col. Catlett's two half brothers, Ralph and Edward Rowzie and a half sister Susan/Sarah Rowzie. He married in Virginia, Elizabeth Underwood, sister to Col. William Underwood. Elizabeth had 4 husbands:

1) Dr. James Taylor, from whom she petitioned the Governor and Council in March 1654 for a separation
2) Col. Francis Slaughter
3) Col. John Catlett
4) Rev. Amory Butler who she married in 1672.

I have that John Catlett II, son of the above Col. John Catlett was b 1658 d 1724, m 1) ? Smith, daughter of Major Lawrence Smith of Bacon's Rebellion. Maj. Lawrence Smith patented land with John & Anthony Buckner and 6,500 acres with Robert Taliaferro. John Catlett II & ? Smith had 2 children, Lawrence (m Alice Thornton) and Elizabeth (1689-1781) m Rowland Thornton. John married 2) Elizabeth Gaines, daughter of Daniel Gaines, an early justice of Rappahannock Co. and Capt. of the Militia 1680. He was married to Margaret Rowzie, kin of Col. John Catlett .

****

Family of Margaret (Masan) Based on Ancesteral File information from the LDS.

BIRTH: ABT 1610 Lived in Rappahannock, VA, Isle of Wight, Lancaster [653]

Family 1: William UNDERWOOD , Capt. *MARRIAGE*: 1625-1631

1. William UNDERWOOD
2. Elizabeth UNDERWOOD
3. Mary UNDERWOOD
4. Margaret UNDERWOOD
5. Anne UNDERWOOD
6. Sarah UNDERWOOD

Family 2: John UPTON , Lt. Col. *MARRIAGE*: 1636-1652

Family 3: Thomas LUCAS , Capt. *MARRIAGE*: 1652-1673

****

William UNDERWOOD

BIRTH: ABT 1628 *DEATH*: 1662 *OCCUPATION*: burgess of Lancaster, Co.

Father: William UNDERWOOD , Capt.
Mother: Margaret

Family 1: Mary

1. John UNDERWOOD

Family 2: ELIZABETH

****

Elizabeth UNDERWOOD

BIRTH: 1632, Isle of Wight, VA *DEATH*: 7 May 1673, Rappahannock, VA [633]

- *BAPTISM*: 7 May 1673, Will: Cousins= Wm Underwood, Humphrey & Cath. Booth, Capt. Hawkins [634]

Father: William UNDERWOOD , Capt.
Mother: Margaret

Family 1: Francis SLAUGHTER , Capt. *MARRIAGE*: BEF 1656

1. Francis SLAUGHTER

Family 2: John CATLETT , Col. *MARRIAGE*: 1657, Rappahannock, VA

1. Elizabeth CATLETT
2. Sarah CATLETT
3. John CATLETT , Jr.
4. William CATLETT

Family 3: Amory BUTLER , Rev. *MARRIAGE*: 1670

****

Mary UNDERWOOD

- *BIRTH*: [1383]

Father: William UNDERWOOD , Capt.
Mother: Margaret

Family 1: Thomas HAWKINS , Capt.

****

Margaret UNDERWOOD

- *BIRTH*: ABT 1636

Father: William UNDERWOOD , Capt.
Mother: Margaret

Family 1: Humphrey BOOTH , Capt. *MARRIAGE*: 1663

****

Anne UNDERWOOD

- *BIRTH*: AFT 1636

Father: William UNDERWOOD , Capt.
Mother: Margaret

Family 1: James WILLIAMSON , Dr.

****

Sarah UNDERWOOD

- *BIRTH*: ABT 1634

Father: William UNDERWOOD , Capt.
Mother: Margaret

Family 1: William PIERCE , Capt.

****

✓**remccorm@aol.com** / *Robert E. McCormack*

Thomas Meads pur 700 ac from William Underwood in Lancaster Co VA in 1653 (Lancaster Co Bk 1 p 111, 12 Sept 1653). Underwood was granted 1400 ac on the northeast shore of the Rappahannock River, between Milleck Cr (sometimes known as Williamson's Cr, but now known as Ball's Cr) and Bushwood Cr (now known as Little Carter Cr). The portion purchased by Thomas Meads appears to have been the lower half of this grant, which was the portion falling next to Milleck Creek. Here Thomas established his home on higher ground behind an excellent river landing. This place still appears on modern maps as "Islington Landing." but this name does not seem to have been applied to the area until a hundred years later, for it does not appear in early records.

****

TALIAFERRO TIMES / Volume I, December 18, 1996 / Issue 7

Col. John Catlett I, b c 1622/32 d 1671, came from Sittingbourne, County Kent, Eng. to Rappahannock Co. (Essex Co.), Va. in 1650/His home place. Green Hill, was at the mouth of the Golden Vale Creek near Port Royal. By 1656 he had acquired several thousand acres on both sides of the river. He was one of three Commissioners that were appointed to settle the boundary of Virginia and Maryland in 1633. Capt. John Cattlet was killed by Indians while defending a frontier post at Port Royal. Across the Rappahannock River from Port Royal was Port Conway. He married twice. His first wife he married while in England. She probably died there before he came to America in 1650 . Her name is unknown. They had 2 sons, Thomas & Nicholas. Col. John married in Virginia his second wife **Elizabeth Underwood**, d. 1673., She was the sister of Col. William Underwood. He was her 3rd of four husbands. The first, Dr. James Taylor, she petitioned for a separation from in March 1654. She m 2) Col. Francis Slaughter. m 3) Col John Catlett prior to Jan 5, 1662/3 m 4) in 1672, Rev. Amory Butler.

Issue: of John Catlett and Elizabeth Underwood
1. **John Catlett** (II) b)1658/60 d) 1724/25
   m 1) ? Smith, daughter of Major Lawrence Smith of Bacon's Rebellion
   Issue:
   1. Lawrence Catlett d 1724 m Alice Thornton, daughter of Francis Thornton and Mary Taliaferro.
      Alice m 2) James Taylor 1705-1784

   2. Elizabeth Catlett 1689-1781 m Rowland Thornton of "Crowes"
      Issue: Alice Thornton m John Fitzhugh 1727-1819

   m 2) Elizabeth Gaines, daughter of Capt. Daniel Gaines & Margaret Rowzie, kin to John Catlett I.

   2. John Catlett (III) d) 1739

      m 1) Elizabeth Taliaferro
      Issue:
      1. John Catlett (IV) 1705-1744 m Sept. 25, 1727, Alice Gibson (d 1761), dau of Jonathan Gibson,

         justice & Burgess for Caroline Co. 1736-38-40. Jonathan Gibson d 1744/45.

      m 2) Oct. 21, 1726, Mary Grayson

      2. Mary Catlett m Jonathan Gibson, sheriff of King George Co. 1736, tobacco inspector

      3. Judith Catlett m John Bowie, one of the sponsors of Pres. Madison in 1751

      4. Elizabeth Catlett, one of the sponsors of Pres.Madison, 1751

5. Benjamin Catlett

6. Reuben Catlett

7. William Catlett m 1765 Elizabeth Fitzhugh, daughter of Dr. William and Martha (Taliaferro) Fitzhugh

✓4. Thomas Catlett d 1739 m Martha ?

✓5. Mary Catlett m Dec. 22, 1708 John Taliaferro of "Snow Creek"

✓6. **Rebecca Catlett** b) 1700 d) 1760 m 1) 1718 Francis Conway. Rebecca m Francis Conway, son of Edwin Conway and Elizabeth Thornton. (Francis Conway was born in 1696 and died in 1733.)

19695

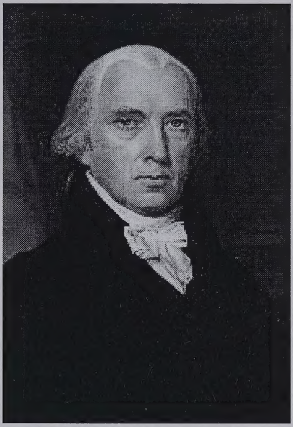
Issue.

1. Catlett Conway b Jan 11, 1719
2. Francis Conway b Dec 27, 1722 d May 17, 1761 m 1744 Sarah Taliaferro. She m 2nd George Taylor
3. Elizabeth Conway b Jan 4, 1724 m James Taylor, bro. of Dr. Charles Taylor
4. Reuben Conway b Nov 1725
5. Sarah Conway b Aug 27, 1728 m Dr. Charles Taylor 19753/19754
6. **Eleanor Rose Conway "Nelly"** b Jan 9, 1731 d Feb 11,1829 m Sep. 13, 1749 Col. James Madison, Sr. son of Ambrose Madison (7604) and Frances Taylor (7605). (James Madison was born in 1723 and died in 1801.) They were the parents of Pres. **James Madison**. Pres. James Madison at his grandmother's home at Port Conway on the Rappahannock opposite Port Royal on Mar 5, 1751. Nelly's mother was married to her 2nd husband at this time, John Moore. She was Rebecca (Catlett) Conway Moore. They were also sponsors for Pres. Madison in 1751. Nellie m 2) John Moore (d. 1759)

Conway, Eleanor (Nelly) Rose Born: 1731 Died: 1829 / Married to Madison, James

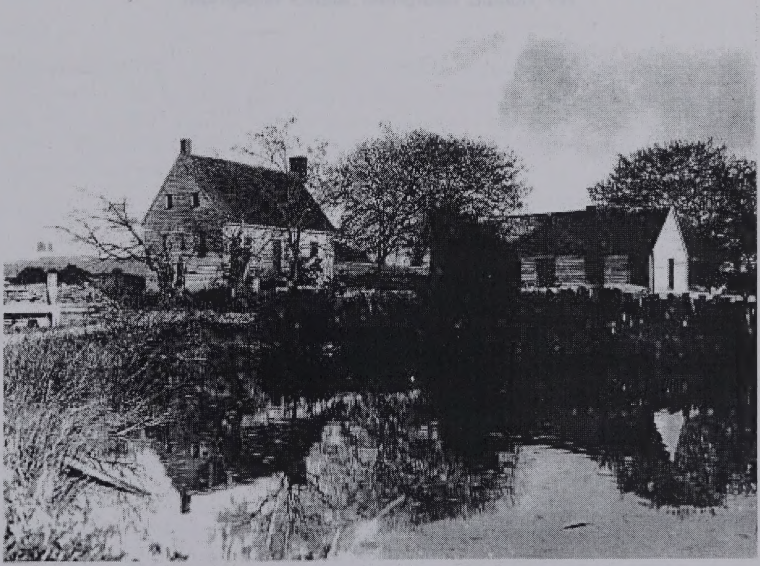
James Madison Sr. and Nelly Conway Madison

Child 1: Madison, James, b. 16 MAR 1751



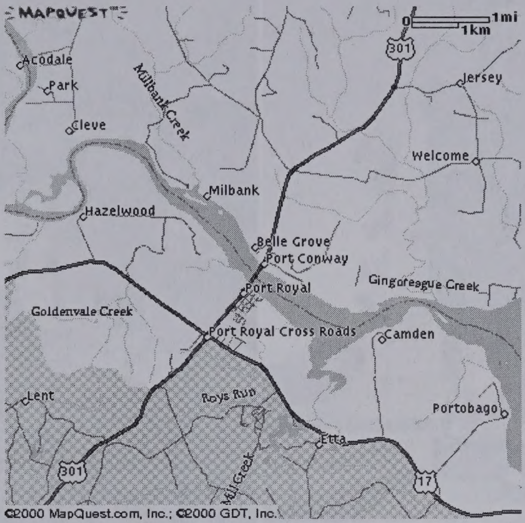
James Madison

Born: 16 MAR 1751, Port Conway, King George Co., Virginia / Below Post Office & Ferry Boatmen Buildings at the ferry slip - Port Conway c. 1925 In the 1930's, Conway House fell into the Rappahannock River in the area now spanned by the James Madison Memorial Bridge. There is a birth site marker on the south side of the river.



Post office & ferry boatmen bldgs at the ferry slip - Port Conway KGC ca. 1925

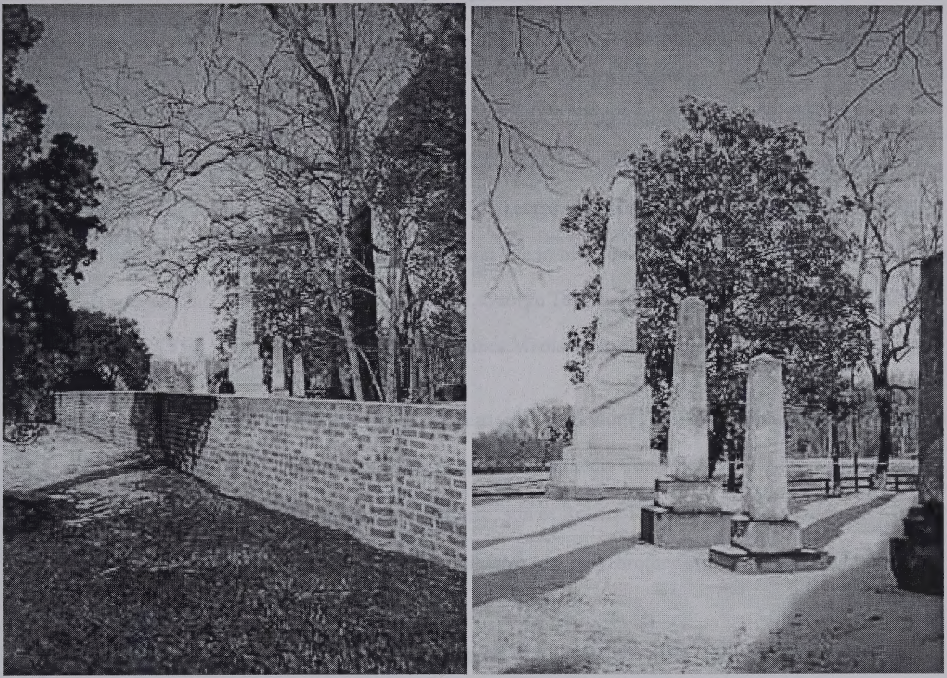
James Madison Con't



©2000 MapQuest.com, Inc.; ©2000 GDT, Inc.

Married 15 SEP 1794, Harewood, Charles Town, Va. to Payne, Dorothea (Dolley)
Died: 28 JUN 1836, Montpelier, Orange Co., Virginia

Montpelier Estate, Montpelier Station, VA



Interred: Montpelier, Orange Co., Virginia

Notes:

Was elected in 1808 by 122 to 47 electoral votes over Charles Pinckney. Was reelected in 1812 by 128 to 89 electoral votes over De Witt Clinton. During his first term 1809-1812 George Clinton served as vice-president; during his second 1813-1814 Elbridge Gerry. From 1814 to 1817 the speaker of the House of Representatives served as vice-president.

Child 2: Madison, Francis, b. 1753
Child 3: Madison, Ambrose, b. 1755
Child 4: Madison, Catlett, b. 1758
Child 5: Madison, Nelly Conway, b. 1760
Child 6: Madison, William, b. 1762
Child 7: Madison, Sarah Catlett, b. 1764
Child 8: Madison, b. 1766
Child 9: Madison, Elizabeth, b. 1768
Child 10: Madison, b. 1770
Child 11: Madison, Reuben, b. 1771
Child 12: Madison, Frances Taylor, b. 1774

7. (Major) William Moore m Mary Throckmorton. One of their children was Rebecca Moore who m 1783

to Reuben Taylor, her second cousin.

8. Jane Moore m Erasmus Taylor 1715-1794, brother to George Taylor

7. Margaret Catlett m Jonathan Gibson of Orange & Caroline Co, supposed to been the brother of Bishop Edmund Gibson of London (his parents were Edmund & Jane (Langhorne) Gibson). Margaret Catlett was bequeathed "Green Hill" from her father as well as 1800 acres. Supposedly she would receive this if she remained unmarried but she preferred to marry Gibson late in life. Jonathan Gibson was a clerk of the Orange Co. court and was succeeded in that position by Col. George Taylor. Jonathan was also member of House of Burgesses in 1736. He was a godfather of Pres. James Madison. Jonathan died of accidental poisoning..

Issue:

1. Rachel Gibson b May 4, 1717 d Feb. 16, 1761 m George Taylor (1711-1792) as his first wife. George Taylor m 2) Mrs. Sarah (Taliaferro) Conway, widow of Francis Conway Jr.

?

2. Elizabeth Catlett 1663-1710 m Francis Taliaferro, son of Robert Taliaferro & Sarah Grymes.
3. Sarah Catlett 1666-1710 m 1682 to Robert Taliaferro (d 1688), brother of Francis. and had one son: Robert Taliaferro.
4. William Catlett 1670-1698 m Elizabeth Thompson (d c 1709). She m 2) William Moseley

****

From **Ingeborg Brigitte Gastel** site re US Presidents

```
  Edwin Conway Jr.   John Cattlett Jr.
     1653-1698           1670-1724
         |                   |
         |                   |
         |                   |
  Francis Conway    m Rebecca Catlett
     1696-1733           1700-1760
         |
         |
         |
 Eleanor Rose Conway m Ambrose Madison
     1731-1829
         |
         |
         |
  James Madison Jr.
4th President of the USA
       1751-1836
```

18637

Montpelier...a Brief History

Ambrose Madison, grandfather of the president first settled Montpelier in 1723. James Madison spent the first nine years of his life at Mount Pleasant, Montpelier's original name. Around 1760 James Madison's father built the original section of the current house. The Montpelier home has seen many changes and residents over its 240 years. James Madison made two major additions to his father's home and made structural changes to the interior. When James Madison died in 1836 his wife Dolley moved back to Washington D.C. Finally in 1844 the property was sold to a friend of Dolley's in Richmond.

Early Montpelier Insurance Records

In researching a historic house, a variety of documents may be used. Especially useful, if they exist, are early fire insurance records, as these contain diagrams, measurements, and sometimes sketches of buildings; information which may not be found anywhere else.

The idea of fire insurance is not new. In Virginia, such records may be found dating back to the late 18th century. The earliest such Virginia company was the Mutual Assurance Society of Richmond which issued fire insurance policies beginning in the late 1790s. After ca. 1820, it was not active beyond the Richmond vicinity. Three Mutual Assurance policies are known to survive for Montpelier. As was typical for most of these policies, only a rough exterior plan outline is shown.

The oldest of these policies, dated 30 May 1799, was issued to *James Maddison* (signed "James Madison," in the handwriting of James Madison, Sr.), for his "One Building [the main house] on my Plantation Called Montpelier, now occupied by myself..." The house, valued at $6000, was described as "A Brick Dwellinghouse 33 by 86 [feet] Two stories high. Covered with wood [e.g. wooden shingles]." This policy reflects Montpelier after the ca. 1797 modifications. The front portico was drawn in indicating that it had been completed by that date.

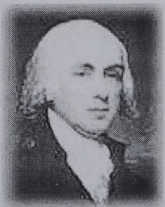
A second policy, a reevaluation of the first, was issued on 26 April 1808 (during James Madison, Jr.'s, term as Secretary of State) to "Nelly Madison Widow & Relict of James Madison snr. deed., residing at Montpelier in the County of Orange and James Madison jr. residing at the City of Washington in the District of Columbia." Again, only the dwelling house, valued at $5500, was insured. It is described as a "Brick dwelling house, two Stories high, 87 feet long, by 33 feet wide, covered with wood." The front portico is listed as being "47 feet long by 18 feet wide." Each rear door has a separate small porch ten feet square; a third porch, also ten feet square, is located at the rear corner of the south end of the house, in line with a "Brick Kitchen 16 feet square, covered with wood" with a "covered way, 16 by 6 feet" across its front.

The final policy, reflecting the changes of 1809-1812, was issued on 10 September 1813 in the name of James Madison. Again, only the "Mount Pelier" dwelling house was shown, but, with the various changes and additions, was now valued at $15,000. The center block (the ca. 1760 and 1797 sections of the house) appears as "A Brick Dwelling house Cover'd with wood, two stories high, 87 feet by 33 feet, Brick Cellar throughout." The brick kitchen shown on the 1808 policy no longer appears.

The front portico was "on Stone pillars and Peddiment roof of wood, 16 feet wide, 50 feet Long;" the rear portico was described as "A portico on Stone Pillars and Peddiment roof, 42 feet by 12 feet."

James Madison.... A Short Biography

Childhood & Education



James Madison was born in Port Conway, Virginia on March 16, 1751. The oldest child in a family of twelve, James Madison grew up on his father's plantation, Montpelier, in Orange County, Virginia. James Madison went to his first school in 1762, run by a Presbyterian minister named Donald Robertson. The school, located in King and Queen County, was so far from home that he lived there until the age of 16. James returned to Montpelier and continued his education

18897

for the next two years with his tutor Thomas Martin. In August of 1769 James began college at the College of New Jersey, now known as Princeton University. James graduated in the spring of 1771.

Early Public Life

Madison began his forty-one year political career in December of 1774, when he was appointed to the Orange County Committee of Safety. In 1776 Madison was elected to the Virginia Convention in Williamsburg. This committee drafted Virginia's first state constitution. Over the years, Madison served as a delegate to the Virginia House of Delegates, was elected to the Second Continental Congress, and served as a member of the United States House of Representatives. In the spring of 1787 James Madison traveled to Philadelphia to attend the Constitutional Convention. Madison's dedication and hard work during the convention that drafted the U.S. Constitution earned him the title of "Father of the Constitution" at the age of 36.

Marriage

In the spring of 1794 James was introduced to the Quaker widow Dolley Payne Todd. The summer courtship of James and Dolley was brief and the couple married at Dolley's sister's home on September 15, 1794. James and Dolley were married for 42 years and never had children of their own. Dolley's first marriage had produced 2 children. Dolley's son John Payne Todd was raised as James Madison's son.

The Washington Years

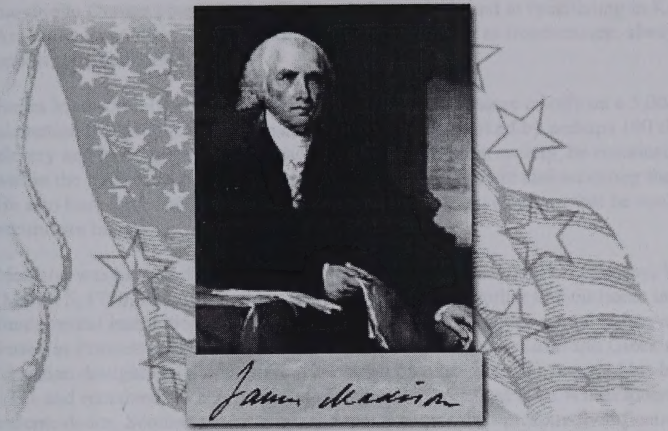
In March of 1801 Madison was appointed Secretary of State under long-time friend and neighbor Thomas Jefferson. James and Dolley left Montpelier to live in Washington for the next 16 years. Madison served two terms as Secretary of State in the Jefferson administration, and then was elected as fourth President of the United States in 1808. During Madison's administration war with Great Britain broke out in 1812. In 1814 British soldiers burned the White House, and the president and first lady made a narrow escape.

Retirement and Death

In 1817 James Madison's second term as president came to an end and he and Dolley retired to Montpelier. In retirement Madison stayed active and interested politics. In 1819 Madison joined the American Colonization Society dedicated to freeing slaves and transporting them to the West Coast of Africa. Madison served on the board of visitors at the University of Virginia. Madison briefly came out of retirement at the age of 79 to attend the 1829 Virginia Constitutional Convention. On June 28, 1836 James Madison died at Montpelier at the age of 85. He is buried in the Family Cemetery on the plantation.

Mount Pleasant

In 1723, the Madison family retained a patent for 4700+ acres of land in the Virginia Piedmont. Yet, it was not until 1732 that Ambrose and Frances Madison and their three children moved to their new home, Mount Pleasant (Montpelier was the name given to the property by James Madison, Sr.). This early settlement at Montpelier was a successful tobacco plantation. The plantation is thought to have included many domestic and plantation-related buildings, including a dwelling house, kitchen, slave quarters, sheds, barns and, tobacco processing/storage buildings



National Archives

James Madison, (1751-1836), 4th PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES. Although he served eight years each as a member of the U.S. House of Representatives, as secretary of state, and as president, Madison's principal contribution to the founding of the United States was as "Father of the Constitution." He played the leading role in formulating the U.S. CONSTITUTION, and he was its leading defender and interpreter for 50 years. To a preeminent degree he combined scholarship, a keen intelligence, commitment to republican government, and a realistic understanding of politics in a way that allowed him again and again to move from an idea or a conception to a plan or a policy or a law.

Madison's place among the Founding Fathers reveals the essential qualities of his public career. Not gifted with WASHINGTON's imposing presence or instinctive judiciousness, he was more articulate and more creative than the first president. He lacked Franklin's breadth of interest, infectious wit, and unique diplomatic style, but he more profoundly understood the problems of government. John ADAMS was more learned and more cognizant of the intractable, tragic dilemmas of human life, but Madison was more skilled at fashioning institutions likely to cope in some way with those dilemmas. JEFFERSON had a superior vision of the potential for life under republican government, a greater capacity for leadership, and a special gift for the memorable phrase, but Madison had a more subtle and incisive political sense. Finally, though Hamilton was more brilliant in argument and more adept at offering comprehensive plans, Madison was more faithful to republican principles and more aware of the constraints that human need and diversity should place on the designs of the nation's leaders.

Although Madison was small and unimpressive physically, he had bright blue eyes, a quiet strength of character, and a lively, humorous way in small groups that made him a welcome and influential colleague in many endeavors. He had some serious illnesses, many bouts of a probably nervous disorder that left him exhausted and prostrate after periods of severe strain, and a hypochondriac tendency to "fear the worst" from sickness. Nevertheless, he lived a long, healthy life free from the common scourges of his day and was capable of sustained, rigorous labors that would have overwhelmed many men who seemingly were more robust. He thoroughly enjoyed both public life and the respites he always needed from it on his farm in Orange county, Va. In fact, his physical and psychic well-being seemed to depend on the satisfying balance he attained in this way.

Early Career

Madison's ancestors, probably all from England, settled in Virginia along the Rappahannock and Mattaponi rivers in the mid-17th century. Tradesmen and farmers at first, they quickly acquired more lands and soon were among the "respectable though not the most opulent class," as Madison himself described them. In

moving to Orange county in the Piedmont about 1730, and in speculating in Kentucky lands during the American Revolution, the Madisons marked themselves as frontiersmen, always ready to go west as opportunity beckoned.

James Madison himself, however, lived all his life in Orange county on a 5,000-acre (2,000-hectare) plantation that produced tobacco and grains and was worked by perhaps 100 slaves. Though he abhorred slavery and had no use for the aristocratic airs of Virginia society, he remained a Virginia planter, working within the traditional political system of family-based power and accepting the responsibility this entailed. He also bore the burden of depending all his life on a slave system that he could never square with his republican beliefs.

Madison was born at the home of his maternal grandparents in Port Conway, Va., on March 16, 1751 (March 5, 1750, Old Style). Soon he returned with his mother to their home in Orange county. He received fundamental instruction at home, and then went to preparatory school before entering the College of New Jersey at Princeton. He got a thorough classical education in Latin and Greek studies, and he also learned Christian thought and precepts from his clergymen teachers. He received his bachelor of arts degree in 1771 and remained for six months studying under President John Witherspoon, whose intellectual independence, Scottish practicality, and moral earnestness profoundly influenced him. Madison also read John Locke, Isaac Newton, Jonathan Swift, David Hume, Voltaire, and others who fashioned the Enlightenment world view, which became his own. He considered divinity and law as vocations, but never entered either profession.

First Public Service

Madison's understanding of public affairs developed during the decade of colonial resistance to British measures, 1765-1775. He served on the Orange county Committee of Safety from 1774. In 1776 he was elected to the Virginia convention that declared the colony independent from Britain and drafted a new state constitution. There he strengthened the conventional clause guaranteeing religious "toleration" to proclaim "liberty of conscience for all." Elected to the governor's council in 1777, he lived in Williamsburg for two years, dealing with the routine problems of the Revolutionary War under Governors Patrick Henry and Thomas Jefferson.

Madison's skill led to his election in 1780 to the Continental Congress, where he served for nearly four years. During the first year he became one of the leaders of the so-called nationalist group, which saw fulfillment of the Revolution possible only under a strong central government. He supported the French alliance and worked persistently to strengthen the powers of Congress. In 1783, after ratification of the peace treaty and demobilization of the army, Madison ranked as a leading promoter of a stronger national government. When he retired from Congress that year, he had a reputation as an exceedingly well-informed and effective debater and legislator.

The New Government: Founder and Statesman

For three years in the Virginia legislature, Madison worked to enact Jefferson's bill for religious freedom and other reform measures. He also continued to strengthen the national government by securing Virginia's support of it. But he was soon convinced that a new frame of government must replace the Articles of Confederation. His studies, too, showed that weak confederacies were prey to foreign intrigue and domestic instability. He thus took the lead in calling for the Convention of 1787 and arrived in Philadelphia that summer ready to take a prominent role.

The Constitution of the United States

Madison offered the Virginia plan giving taxing and law-enforcement powers to the national government, and he worked with James Wilson and other nationalists to support a strengthened executive, a broadly based HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES, long terms in the SENATE, an independent federal judiciary, and other devices to enhance national power.

Madison argued that an enlarged, strengthened national government, far from being the path to despotism its opponents feared, was in fact the surest way to protect freedom and expand the principle of self-government. He held that the multiplicity of interests ("factions") in a large republic would counteract and neutralize each other, thus allowing some sense of the public interest to emerge in the end. His conception was a realistic, yet dynamic, understanding of how government might work under a system of checks and balances. This idea of the Constitution, embedded in virtually every clause, was at the base of Madison's political theory and in fact became the operating principle of American government. Madison's notes on the debates, published posthumously, afford the only full record of the convention's proceedings.

With Alexander Hamilton, Madison formulated strategy for the supporters of the Constitution (Federalists) and wrote portions of *The Federalist* papers. He also engaged Patrick Henry--who did not believe that the Constitution adequately protected Virginia and its people--in dramatic and finally successful debate at the Virginia ratifying convention (June 1788). Then, as a member of the first U.S. House of Representatives, Madison proposed new revenue laws, ensured the president's responsibility for the conduct of the executive branch, and sponsored the BILL OF RIGHTS. He also drafted Washington's inaugural address and helped the president make the precedent-setting appointments of his first term. Thus, for three years, Madison had led in urging, drafting, ratifying, and establishing a new form of government.

Opponent of the Federalists

However, in January 1790, Madison opposed Hamilton's financial program because he believed that it gave a privileged position to commerce and wealth. He was especially alarmed when he saw that this power could awe and sometimes control the organs of government. Madison and Jefferson viewed republican government as resting on the virtues of the people, sustained by the self-reliance of an agricultural economy and the benefits of public education, with government itself remaining "mild" and responsive to grass-roots impulses. This attitude became the foundation of the Democratic-Republican party, which was fundamentally at odds with Hamilton's concept of a strong central government.

Madison and Jefferson then seized on widespread public sympathy for France's expansive, revolutionary exploits to promote republican sentiment in the United States. The FEDERALISTS, on the other hand, sought renewed commercial bonds with Britain and feared disruptive, entangling involvement with France. Madison bitterly opposed Jay's Treaty, feeling that it made the United States dependent on England and in fact tied America to the corrupt power-politics diplomacy of the Old World. He felt that the ideal republican as well as the realistic path for the new nation was to use world dependence on its trade, and its rapidly growing intrinsic strength, to establish both its national independence and the beginnings of a new, more human system of international relations.

With the final ratification of Jay's Treaty (April 1796), however, Madison felt that a commercial junta that cared very little for the republican character of the nation had gained control. His political discouragement as he retired from Congress in 1797 was balanced by the private joy of having married a charming, vivacious widow, Dolley Payne Todd, in 1794.

The bellicose attitude toward France of President John Adams,' administration alarmed Madison. The XYZ AFFAIR brought the United States and France close to war. During the subsequent turmoil in the United States, the administration won passage of the Alien and Sedition Acts, which Madison believed severely threatened free government. In protest he drafted the Virginia Resolutions of 1798 and a report defending them in 1800. These papers stated most fully Madison's concern to protect states' rights, but he advocated neither nullification nor secession, as John C. CALHOUN and others later asserted. Rather, the resolutions and report represent an important chapter in an evolving constitutional doctrine to defend civil liberties against encroachments by the federal government.

Often, Madison pointed out, it was "to the press alone, chequered as it was with abuses, that the world is indebted for all the triumphs which have been gained by reason and humanity over error and oppression." He insisted further that the existence of the Sedition Act at election time, proscribing "false, scandalous and malicious writing" against the officers of government, made the ballot unfair and unfree because the people

"will be compelled to make their election between competitors whose pretentions they are not permitted ... equally to examine, to discuss, and to ascertain." Madison worked persistently and profoundly to think through and act out the meaning of freedom under law and of government by consent.

Secretary of State

During the last of four years spent in Virginia attending to his plantation, enlarging his house, and sitting in the Virginia legislature, Madison worked hard to secure Jefferson's election as president in 1800. Appointed secretary of state in 1801, he and the president and Albert Gallatin, the new secretary of the treasury, made up the Republican triumvirate that guided the nation for eight years. Madison adroitly took advantage of Napoleon's setback in the West Indies to guide negotiations to purchase Louisiana in 1803. He also insisted on American ownership of the Gulf Coast between New Orleans and Florida, and he supported suppression of the Barbary pirates by American naval squadrons (1803-1805).

The renewed war between France and Britain, however, became the major crisis, as both powers inflicted heavy damage on American shipping. Britain also engaged in the outrageous impressment of American sailors. "That an officer from a foreign ship should pronounce any person he pleased, on board an American ship on the high seas, not to be an American citizen, but a British subject, and carry his interested decision on the most important of all questions to a free-man into execution on the spot," Madison declared, "is ... anomalous in principle, ... grievous in practice, and ... abominable in abuse."

Finding appeals to international law useless, and lacking power to protect American trade, Madison promoted the Embargo Act (1807), which barred all exports to Europe, a further effort to apply his cherished principle that the United States could protect its rights by commercial policy rather than by resort to war. However, the belligerents were able to replace American trade, and Americans resorted to smuggling and other evasions. The embargo, therefore, had no real force. Consequently, Madison accepted its repeal at the end of Jefferson's administration.

President

Madison's easy election as president in 1808 continued the "Virginia dynasty," though fury over the embargo in New England lost Madison the electoral votes of that region. Madison also had to overcome opposition that favored his friend James MONROE, further foreshadowing political difficulties for his administration. The united devotion of the REPUBLICAN PARTY to Jefferson, the source of his ability to lead effectively without seeming to violate republican fidelity to legislative supremacy, dissolved under Madison's less charismatic management.

To placate opposition within his party, he appointed ill-qualified secretaries in the War and Navy departments, and a disloyal one in the State Department. Republican opposition in Congress, together with Federalist hostility centering in New England, again and again thwarted administration policies. Only Gallatin's skillful guardianship of the Treasury Department and Madison's own prestige as "father" of both the Constitution and the Republican party prevented total chaos.

This political weakness was especially debilitating and dangerous when Madison sought, following the failure of the embargo, to find other paths to peace with honor as the Napoleonic Wars reached their climax. Unfortunately the belligerents paid little heed to neutral rights or to commercial retaliation, nor did they see any need to respect a distant republic that was both disunited and virtually unarmed. Madison's devotion to republican doctrine prevented him from either grasping emergency powers or building a formidable army and navy in peacetime. Thus neither his diplomacy, lurching from one ineffective commercial policy to another for three years, nor his rhetoric deterred the escalating depredations of France and England.

The War of 1812

will be compelled to make their election between governments whose pretensions they are not permitted ... capacity to comprehend, to discuss, and to establish." He then worked persistently and profoundly to think through and act out the meaning of freedom under law and of government by consent.

Secretary of State

During the last of four years spent in Virginia attending to his plantation, enlarging his house, and sitting in the Virginia legislature, Madison worked hard to secure Jefferson's election as president in 1800. Appointed secretary of state in 1801, he and the president and Albert Gallatin, the new secretary of the treasury, were the Republican triumvirate that guided the nation for eight years. Madison adroitly took advantage of Napoleon's setback in the West Indies to guide negotiations to purchase Louisiana in 1803. He also insisted on American ownership of the Gulf Coast between New Orleans and Florida, and he supported suppression of the Barbary pirates by American naval squadrons (1801-1805).

The renewed war between France and Britain, however, became the major issue, as both powers inflicted heavy damage on American shipping. Britain also engaged in the outrageous impressment of American seamen. "That an officer from a foreign ship should pronounce any person he pleased, on board an American ship on the high seas, not to be an American citizen, but a British subject, and carry his interested decision on the most important of all questions to a free-man into execution on the spot," Madison declared, "is ... anomalous in principle, ... grievous in practice, and ... abominable in abuse."

Finding appeals to international law useless, and lacking power to protect American trade, Madison supported the Embargo Act (1807), which barred all exports to Europe, a further effort to apply his [illegible] principle that the United States could protect its rights by commercial policy rather than by resort to war. However, the belligerents were able to do without American trade, and Americans resorted to smuggling and other evasions. The embargo, therefore, had no real force. Consequently, Madison accepted its repeal at the end of Jefferson's administration.

President

Madison's easy election as president in 1808 continued the "Virginia dynasty," though [illegible] in New England left Madison the [illegible] votes of that section. Madison also had to overcome opposition that favored his friend James MONROE. It further foreshadowed the political difficulties for his administration, the united devotion of the [illegible] to Jefferson, the source of his ability to lead effectively without seeming to violate republican scruples to legislative supremacy, dissolved under Madison's less charismatic management.

To placate opponents within his party, he appointed ill-qualified individuals to the War and Navy departments, and a [illegible] one to the State Department. Republican opposition in Congress, together with Federalist hostility [illegible] in New England, [illegible] even the most [illegible] administration policies. Only Gallatin's skillful [illegible] of the Treasury Department and Madison's own prestige as "father" of both the Constitution and the Republican party prevented total chaos.

The political weakness was especially unfortunate and dangerous, which Madison sought, following the failure of the embargo, to find other policies [illegible] at the Department. When [illegible] reached their [illegible] neither the belligerents [illegible] to neutral rights or to commercial retaliation nor did they [illegible] American [illegible] and [illegible] interests. Madison's [illegible] to [illegible] government [illegible] either to maintaining [illegible] powers or building a [illegible] army and navy [illegible]. These policies [illegible] ineffective [illegible] depredations of France and England.

The War of 1812

Finally, in November 1811, with the support of newly elected "War Hawks" who asserted a mastery over Congress, Madison decided that the nation should move toward war with Britain unless the arrogant and injurious assaults on American ships and seamen were ended. With some defense measures finally pushed through Congress, and no sign of conciliation from England, Madison asked for and received a declaration of war in June 1812. He was at the same time assured of reelection as president over a coalition of dissident Republicans and New England Federalists led by DeWitt Clinton of New York.

Throughout the war, Madison struggled with factions within his own party and a determined opposition in New England that, excited by both preachers and politicians, reached proportions the president regarded as near treasonous. Nevertheless he refused to establish martial law in the region or even seriously restrict civil liberties.

On the battlefield, Madison hoped that American zeal and the vulnerability of Canada would lead to a swift victory. However, the surrender of one American army at Detroit, the defeat of another on the Niagara River frontier, and the disgraceful retreat of yet another before Montreal blasted these hopes. Prospects improved, however, with victories at sea, including the conquest of the *Guerrière* by the USS *Constitution,* the 1813 defeat of the British on Lake Erie ("We have met the enemy and they are ours," Commodore Perry reported), and Gen. William Henry Harrison's triumph on the Thames River.

Yet, the chaos in American finance, Napoleon's debacles in Europe, and another fruitless military campaign in New York state left Madison disheartened. His enemies gloated over his nearly fatal illness in June 1813. Attorney General Richard Rush wrote John Adams that the nation "seems to fight for nothing but disaster and defeat; and, I dread to add disgrace. ... I am sick at heart at the view of our public affairs.""Have we, Sir," Rush asked the old patriot who was a firm supporter of Madison during the war, "ever seen worse times, and survived them?"

The summer of 1814 brought to America thousands of battle-hardened British troops. They fought vastly improved American armies to a standstill on the Niagara frontier and appeared in Chesapeake Bay intent on capturing Washington. Madison unwisely entrusted defense of the city to a petulant, insubordinate secretary of war, John Armstrong, and to a blundering general, William H. Winder. A small but well-disciplined British force defeated the disorganized Americans at Bladensburg as Madison watched from a nearby hillside. His humiliation was complete when he saw flames of the burning Capitol and White House while fleeing across the Potomac River. Dolley Madison, after removing Gilbert Stuart's full-length portrait of Washington from its frame and loading it on a wagon with a few other precious items, also fled the capital but failed to find her husband in 48 hours of confused movements in Virginia and Maryland.

However, when Madison returned to Washington after three days, he was soon cheered by word of the British defeat in Baltimore Harbor, the battle that inspired Francis Scott Key to write the words to the national anthem. News also arrived that U.S. forces had repulsed a powerful British army coming down Lake Champlain.

When the Duke of Wellington and other British leaders learned, in late October, of the setbacks, they decided that the American war was not worth the strenuous efforts necessary for victory. They would seek peace. But Madison did not know this, and with a powerful British force menacing New Orleans, he had to prepare his disordered and disunited nation for more war. Sectional strains grew as Federalist leaders denounced the war at the Hartford Convention.

Madison dismissed Armstrong from the War Department and appointed a new secretary of the treasury, Alexander J. Dallas, who managed to partially restore American credit. Madison also hoped that his peace commission in Ghent might now secure respectable terms from Britain. On Christmas Eve, 1814, with both sides tired of war, a peace treaty was signed restoring the pre-war boundaries and ensuring American national independence. Andrew Jackson's victory at New Orleans on Jan. 8, 1815, achieved on the battlefield what the treaty makers recognized at Ghent: Britain had lost any remaining hope of dominating its former colonies or of blocking United States expansion into the Mississippi Valley.

Finally, in November 1811, with the support of newly elected "War Hawks" who asserted a mastery over Congress, Madison decided that the nation should move toward war with Britain unless the arrogant and insolent assaults on American ships and sailors were ended. With some defense measures finally pushed through Congress, and no sign of conciliation from England, Madison asked for and received a declaration of war in June 1812. He was at the same time assured of reelection as president over a coalition of dissident Republicans and New England Federalists led by De Witt Clinton of New York.

Throughout the war, Madison struggled with factions within his own party and a determined opposition in New England that, excited by both preachers and politicians, reached proportions the president regarded as near treasonous. Nevertheless he refused to establish martial law in the region or even seriously restrict civil liberties.

On the battlefield, Madison hoped that American zeal and the vulnerability of Canada would lead to a swift victory. However, the surrender of one American army at Detroit, the defeat of another on the Niagara River frontier, and the disgraceful retreat of yet another before Montreal blasted those hopes. Prospects improved, however, with victories at sea, including the conquest of the Guerrière by the USS Constitution, the 1813 defeat of the British on Lake Erie ("We have met the enemy and they are ours," Commodore Perry reported), and Gen. William Henry Harrison's triumph at the Thames River.

Yet, the lows in American fortune, Napoleon's abdication in Europe, and another fruitless military campaign in New York state left Madison disheartened. His own health plunged into a nearly fatal illness in June 1813. Attorney General Richard Rush wrote John Adams that the nation "seems to fight for nothing but disaster and defeat, and, I dread to add disgrace.... I am sick at heart at the view of our public affairs." "Have we, Sir," Rush asked the old patriot who was a firm supporter of Madison during the war, "ever seen worse times, and survived them?"

The summer of 1814 brought to America thousands of battle-hardened British troops. They fought newly improved American armies to a standstill on the Niagara frontier and appeared in Chesapeake Bay intent on capturing Washington. Madison unwisely entrusted defense of the city to a petulant, irresolute secretary of war, John Armstrong, and to a blundering general, William H. Winder. A small but well-disciplined British force routed the disorganized Americans at Bladensburg as Madison watched from a nearby hillside. His humiliation was complete when he saw flames of the burning Capitol and White House while fleeing across the Potomac River. Dolley Madison, after rescuing Gilbert Stuart's full-length portrait of Washington from its frame and loading it on a wagon with a few other precious items, also fled the capital and failed to find her husband in all his anxious overland movements in Virginia and Maryland.

However, when Madison returned to Washington after three days, he was soon cheered by word of the British defeat at Baltimore Harbor, the battle that inspired Francis Scott Key to write the words to the national anthem. Heartening news arrived that U.S. forces had repulsed a powerful British army coming down Lake Champlain.

When the Duke of Wellington and other British leaders learned, in late October, of the setbacks, they decided that the American war was not worth the immense efforts necessary for victory. They would seek peace, but Madison did not know this, and with a powerful British force threatening New Orleans, he had to prepare his disheartened and disunited nation for more war. Sectional strains grew as Federalist leaders denounced the war at the Hartford Convention.

Madison dismissed Armstrong from the War Department and appointed a new secretary of the treasury, Alexander J. Dallas, who managed to partially restore America's credit. Madison also hoped that his peace commissioners at Ghent might now obtain acceptable terms from Britain. On Christmas Eve, 1814, with both sides tired of war, a peace treaty was signed restoring the pre-war boundaries and ensuring American national independence. Andrew Jackson's victory at New Orleans on Jan. 8, 1815, achieved on the heels of what the treaty makers negotiated at Ghent. Britain had lost any remaining hope of dominating its former colonies or of blocking United States expansion into the Mississippi Valley.

In early February 1815 the news of both Jackson's victory and the peace treaty reached an anxious capital city and sent it into joyous celebrations. The French minister, who had been close to Madison throughout the war, observed that "three years of warfare have been a trial of the capacity of [American] institutions to sustain a state of war, a question ... now resolved in their advantage. Finally the war has given the Americans what they substantially lacked, a national character founded on a glory common to all."

Domestic Program

With threats of disunion ended, the path opened for westward expansion, the nation confident of its security in the world and its institutions vindicated, Madison's last two years as president were triumphant. Responding to the nationalist mood, he proposed a wide-ranging domestic program in 1815. To guide and stimulate the economy he recommended a recharter of the National Bank, a moderate tariff to protect "infant" industries, and federal support for roads and canals that would "bind more closely together the various parts of our extended confederacy." He also recommended establishment of a national university and defense measures strong enough to deter potential enemies.

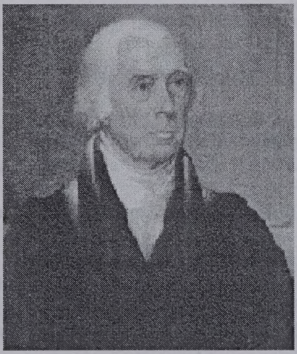
Though in urging a variety of measures "best executed under the national authority" Madison cast aside republican dogma about weak government, he still opposed internal improvement schemes except under a constitutional amendment. He was willing to let a free people use their representative institutions to fulfill national objectives as long as fidelity to limited government under the Constitution was maintained. The public registered its approval of his "national republicanism" as it acclaimed him on his retirement and elected his "heir apparent," James Monroe, overwhelmingly to the presidency.

Retirement

Happily retired to his Virginia farm, Madison practiced scientific agriculture, helped Jefferson found the University of Virginia, advised Monroe on foreign policy, arranged his papers for posthumous publication, and maintained a wide correspondence. He returned officially to public life only to take part in the Virginia constitutional convention of 1829, where he sought both to diminish the power of Tidewater slave owners and to extend the franchise. His compromise efforts fell before pressure from proslavery forces to preserve their dominance.

Nationally, Madison wrote in support of a mildly protective tariff, the National Bank, and, most importantly, the power of the union against nullification. He stoutly denied that he had advocated nullification in the Virginia Resolutions of 1798. In fact, his whole career and his most profound political thought rested on securing for the United States the benefits of union.

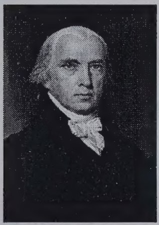
Madison's health slowly declined, forcing him more and more to be a silent observer. He died on June 28, 1836, the last survivor of the founders of the American Republic.



Federalist papers Authored by James Madison

FEDERALIST No. 10	The Union as a Safeguard Against Domestic Faction and Insurrection (con't) MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 14	Objections to the Proposed Constitution From Extent of Territory Answered MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 18	The Insufficiency of the Present Confederation to Preserve the Union (con't) HAMILTON AND MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 19	The Insufficiency of the Present Confederation to Preserve the Union (con't) HAMILTON AND MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 20	The Insufficiency fo the Present Confederation to Preserve the Union (con't) HAMILTON AND MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 37	Concerning the Difficulties of the Convention in Devising a Proper Form of Government MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 38	The Same Subject Continued, and the Incoherence of the Objections to the New Plan Exposed MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 39	The Conformity of the Plan to Republican Principles MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 40	The Powers of the Convention to Form a Mixed Government Examined and Sustained MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 41	General View of the Powers Conferred by The Constitution MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 42	The Powers Conferred by the Constitution Further Considered MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 43	The Powers Conferred by the Constitution Further Considered (con't) MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 44	Restrictions on the Authority of the Several States MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 45	The Alleged Danger From the Powers of the Union to the State Governments Considered MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 46	The Influence of the State and Federal Governments Compared MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 47	The Particular Structure of the New Government and the Distribution of Power Among Its Different Parts MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 48	These Departments Should Not Be So Far Separated as to Have No Constitutional Control Over Each Other MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 49	Method of Guarding Against the Encroachments of Any One Department of Government by Appealing to the People Through a Convention HAMILTON OR MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 50	Periodical Appeals to the People Considered HAMILTON OR MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 51	The Structure of the Government Must Furnish the Proper Checks and Balances Between the Different Departments HAMILTON OR MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 52	The House of Representatives HAMILTON OR MADISON

FEDERALIST No. 53	The House of Representatives (con't) HAMILTON OR MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 54	The Apportionment of Members Among the States HAMILTON OR MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 55	The Total Number of the House of Representatives HAMILTON OR MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 56	The Total Number of the House of Representatives (con't) HAMILTON OR MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 57	The Alleged Tendency of the New Plan to Elevate the Few at the Expense of the Many Considered in Connection with Representation HAMILTON OR MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 58	Objection That The Number of Members Will Not Be Augmented as the Progress of Population Demands Considered MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 62	The Senate HAMILTON OR MADISON
FEDERALIST No. 63	The Senate (con't) HAMILTON OR MADISON



JAMES MADISON   Fourth president 1809-1817

1. JAMES MADISON, JR., Port Conway, King George Co., Virginia 5 Mar. 1750/1-Montpelier, Orange Co., Va. 28 June 1836, "Harewood" near Charlestown, Jefferson Co., Va. 15 Sept. 1794 Mrs. Dorothea (Dolley) Payne Todd, Guilford Co., North Carolina 20 May 1768-Washington, D.C. 12 July 1849, widow of John Todd, Jr.

2. James Madison, prob. Orange Co., Va. 27 Mar. 1723-Montpelier 27 Feb. 1801, 13 Sept. 1749
3. Eleanor Rose "Nelly" Conway, Caroline Co., Va. 9 Jan. 1731-Montpelier 11 Feb. 1829

4. Ambrose Madison, d. prob. Spotsylvania Co., Va. 27 Aug. 1732, m. prob. Orange Co., Va. 24 Aug. 1721
5. Frances Taylor, c. 1700-25 Nov. 1761

6. Francis Conway, Richmond Co., Va. 15 Sept. 1696-will proved Caroline Co. 12 Apr. 1733, 21 Oct. 1717
7. Rebecca Catlett, prob. Essex Co., Va. c. 1700-between 6 Nov. 1759 & 6 Mar. 1760, m. (2) John Moore

8. John Madison, Jr. of St. Stephen's Parish, King & Queen Co., Va., fl. 1683-1717, Sheriff of King & Queen Co. 1704
9. Isabella, usually called Todd (but not a daughter of Capt. Thomas Todd & Anne Gorsuch), d. post 1706

10. James Taylor, Jr., prob. King & Queen Co. 14 Mar. 1674/5-prob. Orange Co. 23 June 1729, prob. New

Kent or King & Queen Co. 23 Feb. 1699
11. Martha Thompson, c. 1679-c. 1762

12. Edwin Conway, Jr., c. 1653-54-Richmond Co., Va. between 19 Mar. & 7 Sept. 1698, Richmond Co. 21 May 1695
13. Elizabeth Thornton, Richmond Co. 3 Jan. 1674-will proved King George Co., Va. 2 Dec. 1732, m. (2) Jonathan Gibson

~~14~~. John Catlett, Jr., prob. Rappahannock Co., Va. ante 1670-Essex Co. between 18 Nov. 1724 & 19 Jan. 1724/5
~~15.~~ Mary (said to be Gaines)

16. John Madison of St. Stephens Parish, New Kent Co., ship carpenter, d. ante 16 Apr. 1683

17-19. --

20. James Taylor, said to be from Carlisle, England, d. King & Queen Co. 30 Apr. 1698
21. Frances --, d. prob. New Kent Co. 23 Sept. 1680

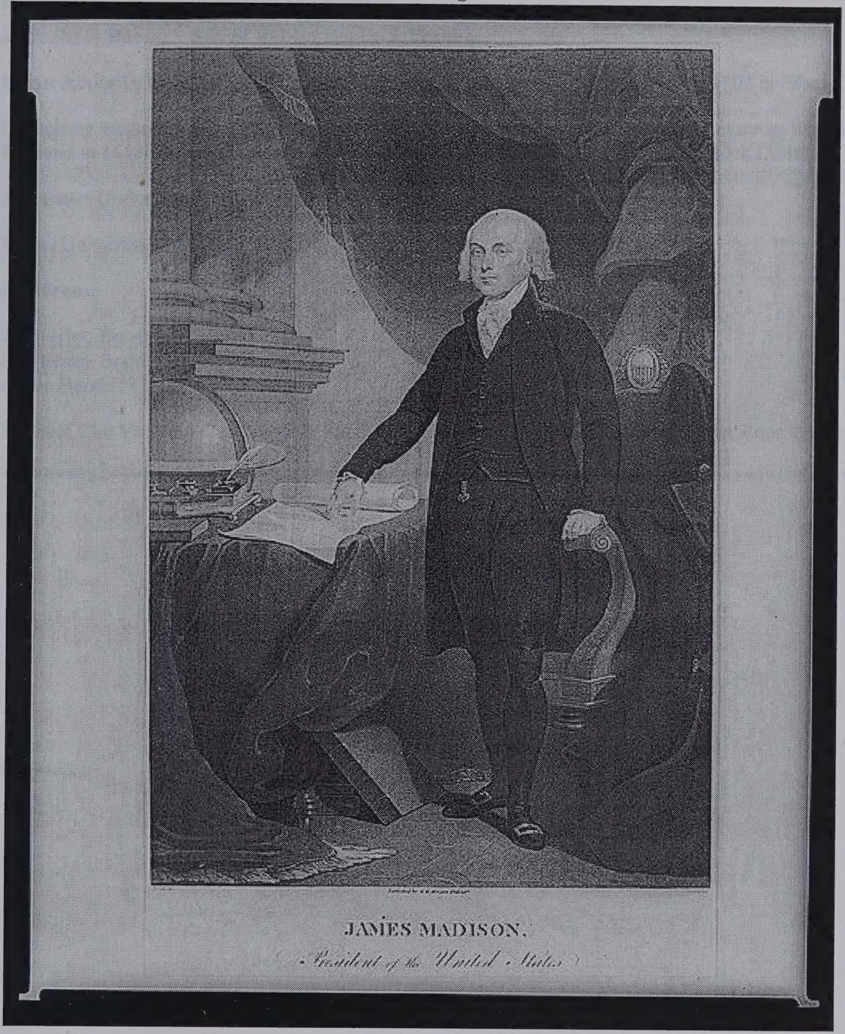
22. (almost certainly) Roger Thompson of New Kent Co., living 1704
23. --

24. Edwin Conway, prob. Worcestershire c. 1610-Lancaster Co., Va. c. 1675, c. 1640
25. Martha Eltonhead of Eltonhead, Lancashire, d. prob. Va. post 1652

26. Francis Thornton, prob. Gloucester Co., Va. 5 Nov. 1651-prob. King George Co. c. 1726, Richmond Co. 13 Apr. 1674
27. Alice Savage, prob. d. ante 1701

~~28~~. John Catlett, bp. Sittingbourne, Kent 12 March 1625/6-betw. 18 Apr. & 31 Dec. 1670 (allegedly killed by Indians at a fort that later became Fort Royal), of Rappahannock Co., prob. Rappahannock Co. ante 5 Jan. 1663/4
~~29~~. Elizabeth Underwood, c. 1632-will proved Rappahannock Co. 7 Mar. 1673, widow of Dr. James Taylor & Francis Slaughter, Sr., m. (4) Rev. Amory Butler

30. (said to be) Daniel Gaines, d. Rappahannock Co. between 18 Aug. 1682 & 1 Oct. 1684 (his will mentions no daughter Elizabeth)
31. (said to be) Margaret (poss. Bernard), d. post 1686, m. (2) John Daingerfield



JAMES MADISON.

President of the United States

Humphrey Booth & Margaret Underwood

Humphrey Booth: Son of Robert Booth & Frances

Born: About 1635 in York Co, Va **Married:** August 1663 in Essex Co, Va **Died:** 1702 in Essex Co, Va

Humphrey was educated in England and therefore the reason for the record that he came to Virginia from London, England in 1653/54. He was a justice as early as December 1656 in Old Rappahannock County.

Margaret Underwood:

Born: Unknown in England **Died:** About 1690 in York County, Virginia

Children:

Catherine Booth
Humphrey Booth (maried Phoebe)
Grace Booth

Source: The Virginia Genealogist: The Brooke Family of Virginia / Diane Fyans Roos via Terry Ramsey

* * *

Robert Brooke & Catherine Booth

Robert Brooke: Son of William Brook & ?

Born: 1654 in Essex County, Virginia
Married: June 19, 1684 in Essex County
Died: after December 16, 1712 in Essex County

Robert was one of the "Gentlemen Justices" of Essex County, aquiring his commission in May 1692 and continued in this office until 1708.

Catherine Booth:

Born: Unknown in Rappahannock County, Virginia
Died: Unknown in Virginia

Children:

Mary Brooke
Humphrey Brooke Sr.
Robert Brooke Jr. (married Phoebe)
William Brooke (married Sarah Taliaferro)

Source: The Virginia Genealogist: The Brooke Family of Virginia

✓To settle the Indians, met to meet (every 6th man) at a point of general rendevous at the house of William Underwood for ye several rendevouses to be appointed by each Commissioner in the limits respectively choosing places most for their convenience - - -
Mr. Richard Loe, Mr. James Bagnall, Mr. George Taylor, Mr. William Underwood, etc. - - -
limits from his own house to be up side of Totuskey Creek.
Mr. Tobey Smith from ye lower side of Totuskey Creek to ye upper side of Maratticon.

✓Rappahannock County Virginia Records----Feb. 6, 1655
William Underwood of Lancaster County to Elizabeth Fantleroy - - white cow.
Which was given to her in 1652.

✓Rappahannock County Virginia Records----March 20, 1655
William Underwood to Edward Bradshaw - - 1/2 cattle and horses upon my plantation.
Wit: William Moseley, George Raules.

✓Rappahannock County Virginia Records----Dec. 8, 1656
James Williamson died intestate.
William Underwood, uncle of his orphans on the mother's side is Administrator and Guardian.

✓Rappahannock County Virginia Records----March 13, 1656
Moore Fantleroy and wife Mary appoint William Underwood their Attorney to acknowledge their sale of 250 acres to Francis Slaughter.

✓Virginia Land Patents----Sept. 10 , 1658
2784 acres granted to William Underwood adjoining Thomas Whitlock and Richard Coleman.
1400 acres granted to William Smart in 1657 who assigned same to William Clapham Jr. who assigned same to William Underwood.
The rest, 1384 acres, is due Underwood for transportation of 28 persons into the colony.

✓Virginia Land Patents----Sept. 10, 1658
882 acres granted to William Underwood among the head branches of Pepetick Creek and at the head of the land of Silvester Thacker, Thomas Whitlock and Thomas Wright. Transportation of 18 person.

✓Rappahannock County Virginia Records 1656-64, P 68----Nov. 2, 1659----1659
William Underwood and wife Mary to Rice Jones and Capt. Richard Loes - - - 120 pounds.
Upper half of 1400 acres where Rappahannock County Courthouse now stands.
Adjoining land of Col. Fantleroy known by the name of Mangorick/Mangerick and on the east side of Bushwood Creek.

Notes: William Underwood has no extant Will but died before Feb. 28, 1662 when Thomas Lucas Jr. said he had surveyed for William Underwood a tract of 2561 acres.
Thomas Lucas Jr. made a Power of Attorney to father Thomas Lucas Sr. to recover tobacco due him for surveying the land for Col. William Underwood deceased

19402

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
19927	15	Masan	Margaret		01/2001

BORN:DATE: / /1610 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: COUNTY:
STATE: VA.

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1621 LOCATION: Old Rappahannock, VA. (?)
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION: England.
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	39854	John Masan
MOTHER:	39855	
SPOUSE-1	19926	William Underwood.
SPOUSE-1 F	39852	Edmond Underwood.
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	39853	

* * *

CHILD-01	9963	Anne Underwood	b.) 1629
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03			
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

* * *

COMMENT:

Genealogy Notes

Page 3 : 02/06/01

VI. **Mary UNDERWOOD**, born before 1639, married (1) bef 1653, Col. Moore FAUNTLEROY, who died before 1666 in (probably) Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. Known Issue: William FAUNTLEROY and Elizabeth FAUNTLEROY, born before 1653, died after 1684. Married (2) 1665-1666 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia, William LLOYD. She is not named in the will of Capt. John LUCAS; however, and other researchers have shown her as neè HILL (source?) despite numerous records "implying" she was an UNDERWOOD (Research in progress)

Documenting the UNDERWOODS

Primary Sources: *Underwood Family of Virginia*, Augusta B. Fothergill, *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. XXXVIII, 1930, pp. 267-270, 386-393; Vol. XXXIX, 1931, pp. 70-75, 167-173, 272-276; XL, 1932, pp. 91-95; Reprinted in *Genealogy of Virginia Families,* Vol. V, GPC, Baltimore, 1981, pp. 601-635; hereinafter *Underwood, Fothergill*; and *Old Rappahannock Co VA Records* (Series), Ruth & Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, VA.

Primary Researcher: Sherrill Underwood Williams

****

From http://members.efortress.com/susan1/underwood.htm

Also Note: Additional Underwood Records are to be found under Hammett-Underwood Families

Margaret UNKNOWN was born before 1615, died between 1663 and 1670, probably in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. She married (1) before 1629, Unknown (William?) UNDERWOOD who had died before 1645; married (2) bef Oct 1644, probably in Isle of Wight Co, Virginia, Capt. John UPTON Sr., born before 1627, died in 1652 in Isle of Wight Co, Virginia; and married (3) in 1657 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia, Thomas LUCAS, Sr., born bef 1623, died 1674, in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia.

Note: Some researchers have posited that Margaret was neè ROBERTS and the same who married a William UNDERWOOD on 3 Jan 1632 (old style?) in St. Giles, Cripplegate, London, England (Parish Extracts, IGI); however, given that Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD was married and a father by May 1650, it would seem probable that his parents would have married by 1630 or earlier. Another possibility, of course, is that the William UNDERWOOD of St. Giles had been married earlier and Col. William UNDERWOOD (and also his sister, Ann?) were issue of the earlier marriage.

Margaret had married John UPTON by 13 Sep 1644 when "Captain John UPTON and Margaret his wife" sold to John MASON, land patented by UPTON adjoining William WRIGHT, John LEVERIDGE and John HERRING (Isle of Wight, Vol. 1:420, "Underwood Family of Virginia," Augusta B. Fothergill, The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. XXXVIII, 1930, pp. 267-270, 386-393; Vol. XXXIX, 1931, pp. 70-75, 167-173, 272-276; XL, 1932, pp. 91-95; Reprinted in Genealogy of Virginia Families, Vol. V, GPC, Baltimore, 1981, pp. 601-635; hereinafter Underwood, Fothergill).

Capt. John UPTON'S will, proven 16 Dec 1652 in Isle of Wight Co, VA (Isle of Wight Transcribed Records, Vol. 1, p. 38) refers to his eldest son John UPTON, and mentions land in the amount of 850 acres which, should John UPTON the younger die before age 21, is to revert to "William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD to be divided as followeth (viz.) Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD each of them a Hundred acres. and the remainder to William UNDERWOOD." He later refers to the UNDERWOOD women as his "Daughters in Law, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD," and further bequeaths to William UNDERWOOD, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD "the tract or parcel of Land running upon this side of the threshet near Ambrose BENNETT'S containing fifteen hundred acres of Land except and allways reserved out of this land Three Hundred acres which Mr. Robert BRACEWELL," as well as "all my land at Rappahannock or what shall be hereafter made good upon my rights they to be possest with if after my wifes decease." Almost as an afterthought he adds "Ann WILLIAMSON, the wife of James WILLIAMSON, to be equal shares in my land at Rappahannock with the above named." The remainder of his personal assets are bequeathed to his wife Margaret whom he also named
Executrix (See Isle of Wight Co VA)

It is not known if John UPTON, "eldest son" of Capt. John UPTON, was issue by Margaret. According to Underwood, Fothergill, John UPTON the younger died without issue before reaching his majority , and the above-referenced land was inherited by the UNDERWOOD children; research of the land is still in progress.

The phrase "daughters-in-law" as used in UPTON'S will, denoted step-daughters. Later records prove Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD as the daughters of Margaret (see below); and although Ann WILLIAMSON and William UNDERWOOD are not designated as step-children of UPTON, Ann WILLIAMSON is documented as the sister of Col. William UNDERWOOD by a Lancaster Co VA record dated 08 Dec 1656, which appoints "Mr. William UNDERWOOD" to administer the estate of James WILLIAMSON deceased, whereby UNDERWOOD is designated as "uncle of his [James WILLIAMSON'S] orphans on the mother's side." (Lancaster Co records, 1654-1702, p. 308) The will of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler, dated 7 May 1673, and proved 16 Jun 1673, refers to "William UNDERWOOD the Elder" (William UNDERWOOD, Sr., s/o Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD & Mary (BURTON? MOSELEY?)) as her "cousin" (nephew), thus documenting her as the sister of Col. William UNDERWOOD. (Old Rappa. D&W, 1665-1677:136-43). Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett BUTLER is documented as the same who was daughter of Margaret UNKNOWN

Genealogy Notes
Page 4 ; 02/06/91

From: [illegible]

Also Note: Additional Underwood Records are to be found under Margaret-Underwood Families.

Margaret UNKNOWN was born before 1615, died between 1665 and 1670, probably in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. She married (1) before 1639 Unknown (William?) UNDERWOOD who had died before 1645, married (2) bef Oct 1644, probably in Isle of Wight Co, Virginia, Capt. John UPTON Sr., born before 1627, died in 1652 in Isle of Wight Co, Virginia; and married (3) in 1657 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia, Thomas LUCAS, Sr., born bef 1623, died 1674, in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia.

Note: Some researchers have posited that Margaret was nee ROBBINS and the same who married a William UNDERWOOD on 1 Jan 1632 (old style) in St. Giles, Cripplegate, London, England (Parish Extracts, IGI); however, given that Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD was married and a father by May 1650, it would seem probable that his parents would have married by 1630 or earlier. Another possibility, of course, is that the William UNDERWOOD of St. Giles had been married earlier and Col. William UNDERWOOD (and also his sister, Ann?) were issue of the earlier marriage.

Margaret had married John UPTON by 13 Sep 1644 when "Captain John UPTON and Margaret his wife" sold to John MARTIN, land patented by UPTON adjoining William WRIGHT, John LEVERIDGE and John HERRING (Isle of Wight, Vol. 1, 129, "Underwood Family of Virginia," Augusta B. Fothergill, The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. XXXVIII, 1930, pp. 267-270, 386-393; Vol. XXXIX, 1931, pp. 70-75, 167-173, 274-278; XL, 1932, pp. 91-95; Reprinted in Genealogy of Virginia Families, Vol. V, GPC, Baltimore, 1981, pp. 601-615, hereinafter Underwood, Fothergill).

Capt. John UPTON's will, proven 16 Dec 1652 in Isle of Wight Co, VA (Isle of Wight Transcribed Records, Vol 1, p. 53) refers to his eldest son John UPTON, and mentions land to the amount of 850 acres which, should John UPTON the younger die before age 21, is to revert to "William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD to be divided as followeth (viz.) Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD each of them a Hundred acres and the remainder of it to William UNDERWOOD." He later refers to the UNDERWOOD women as his "Daughters in Law, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD," and further bequeathed to William UNDERWOOD, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD "the tract or parcell of Land running upon this side of the [illegible] near Matthew NEWCOMBE's containing fifteen hundred acres of Land and always reserved out of this land Three Hundred acres which [illegible] [illegible] what shall be [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] also [illegible] [illegible] with Mr. WILLIAMSON, [illegible] to several [illegible] in his land [illegible] with the above [illegible]. The remainder of his personal estate are [illegible] to his wife Margaret, whom he [illegible] executrix.
Lancaster (See Isle of Wight Co VA)

It is not known if John UPTON, "eldest son" of Capt. John UPTON was issue by Margaret. According to Underwood, Fothergill, John UPTON the younger died without issue before reaching his majority, and the above referenced land was inherited by the UNDERWOOD children, [illegible] of the land is still in [illegible].

The phrase "son-in-law" and "daughter-in-law" at that time commonly meant step-child. Later records prove Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD were children of Margaret by a former marriage although Ann WILLIAMSON and William UNDERWOOD are not designated as step-children of UPTON. Ann WILLIAMSON is documented as the sister of Col. William UNDERWOOD by a Lancaster Co VA record dated 08 Dec 1656, which appoints "Mr. William UNDERWOOD" as guardian to the orphans of James WILLIAMSON deceased, [illegible] designated "brother" of the [illegible] WILLIAMSON widow on the [illegible] Lancaster Co records, 1654-1702, p. [illegible]. The will of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler, dated 7 May 1673, and proved [illegible] 1673, refers to "William UNDERWOOD the Elder" (William UNDERWOOD, Sr., was Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD & Mary [illegible] MOSELEY?) as her "cousin" (nephew), thus documenting her as the sister of Col. William UNDERWOOD (Old Rapp. D&W, 1665-1677, [illegible]). Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett BUTLER is documented to be the same who was daughter of Margaret UNKNOWN.

Underwood Upton Lucas by a series of records (See Elizabeth UNDERWOOD)

Still a mystery is the relationship of Margaret to Mary (Underwood? Hill?), wife of More FAUNTLEROY (See Below)

Margaret married in 1657 in Old Rappa. Co VA, Capt. Thomas LUCAS:

10 Apr 1657 (Rappa. Records, Vol. 1656-64, p. 33) Marriage agreement between Capt. Thomas LUCAS the Elder of Rappahannock in Virginia, Gentleman, Coll. Moore FAUNTLEROY and Captain William UNDERWOOD, all of the county aforesaid - in consideration of a marriage (God willing) shortly to be solemnized between Thomas LUCAS and Margaret UPTON, late wife of Capt. John UPTON deceased------but if said Margaret UPTON should happen to survive the said Coll. Moore FAUNTLEROY and Captain William UNDERWOOD and their heirs, administrators, etc., that all of the estate will return to her the said Margaret UPTON. In case a servant of said UPTON should die one of said LUCAS' is to be put in his stead that has at least four years to serve. The sons of said LUCAS are not to be disturbed on the land on which they shall be seated. The bond was for 12,000 pounds of tobacco executed to Coll More FAUNTLEROY and Captain William UNDERWOOD.

Fothergill Note: "This was from a transcribed record which is much mutilated. There was a fire about 1685 at the house of William COLSTON, then the county clerk, in which many of the records were destroyed." (Underwood, Fothergill)

5 Jun 1663-4. (Old Rappahannock VA Records 1656-64, p. 326) Mrs. Margaret UPTON als LUCAS to her son-in-law Capt. Francis SLAUGHTER, deceased, one cow for the use of Francis SLAUGHTER, Jr. John CATLETT married Elizabeth, the relict of Francis SLAUGHTER and the stock of cattle fell into CATLETT'S hands who conveyed them back to Mrs. Margaret UPTON als LUCAS to be disposed of according to the meaning of her deed of gift (Underwood, Fothergill)

Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood Upton Lucas died between 1663/4 and 14 Oct 1669, the date that Thomas LUCAS of Sittenbourne Parish, Rappahannock County, signed his will with no mention of a wife, but including bequests to his son-in-law John CATLETT, son-in-law Capt. Thomas HAWKINS, grandchild Mary HAWKINS, son
Thomas LUCAS, sister-in-law Mrs. Margaret PLAINIER and friend Daniel GAINES, proved 24 March 1673. (Rappahannock Records, 1664-71, p. 152, Fothergill).

Mary Kathryn Harris Website.

Research Notes for the family of
William Underwood and Margaret Mason?

✓Capt. John Upton
Capt. Thomas Lucas
William Underwood son of William Underwood

✓ Notes: Very little is known of William Underwood Sr. He was declared a Headright August 16, 1637. This must mean William Underwood Sr. as William Underwood Jr. was not yet of age.

✓Virginia Land Patent Bk----Aug. 16, 1637.
Justinian Cooper patented 1050 acres in Isle of Wight County head of Lawnes Creek.
Headright for himself and 20 others. (Included William Underwood).

✓Note: This record is not necessarily the date William Underwood came over, he was declared a headright on that date.

✓He was dead by 1638 as his widow Margaret married Capt. John Upton by 1638.

*Isle of Wight County Virginia Deeds
1600 acres granted to John Upton and Margaret wife Nov. 4, 1638.
400 acres of this land set over to William Underwood joining the 300 acres which was sold to Robert Bracewell Clerk Jan. 9, 1650. John Upton sold part of the same tract to John Valentine.

✓Surry County Virginia Record Bk----1643
William Underwood and William Burwell pay to owner of ship Virg. Merchant the sum of 11 pounds for the passage of William Underwood home for England.
Wit: Jacob Masonn, George Prestor.

Capt. John Upton second husband of Margaret

✓Notes: Capt. John Upton came to Isle of Wight Couhty in 1620 and represented Isle of Wight County VA in House of Burgesses 1630-1645.

✓Isle of Wight County Virginia Deed Bk----7ber 13, 1644
Capt. John Upton and wife Margaret to John Mason
Land patented by John Upton.

Isle of Wight County Virginia Wills
Will of John Upton----Proved Dec. 16, 1652.
To eldest son John Upton 850 acres.
If John Upton dies before age 21, then the land to William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood.

To William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood the land, 1500 less 300 acres, near Ambrose Bennett.
To William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood all my land at Rappahannock.
Wife Margaret Upton. She to be Executrix.
Overseers of Will: Major George Fowden, William Underoowd, James Taylor Clerk.
Ann Williamson the wife of James Williamson to be equal shares in my land at Rappahannock with the above named.
Wit: John x Gallins, James Taylor
Proved by William Underwood and Edward Skinner.

*Isle of Wight County Virginia Deeds----Feb. 3, 1651
Margaret Upton widow of Capt. John Upton to John Butcher
Land on South side of Rowland's Neck.

*Isle of Wight County Virginia Deeds----April 9, 1652 19376
Margaret Upton to Philip Dewell - - - land on Pagan Creek.
Wit: Edmund Skinner, William Moseley.

Isle of Wight County Virginia Deeds----March 8, 1655
Margaret Upton to son-in-law Francis Slaughter
850 acres on a Branch of Warwas queak River now known as Newtown Haven on a branch upon the head of Pagan Creek. Dut by Patent to John Upton Sept. 23, 1637.

Note:
Pagan Creek is in present Isle of Wight County VA.

The Indian Massacre in April of 1644 was a blow to the settlers along the James River.
After the Massacre, many of them left fot the upper Virginia country and more friendly Indians.

Betweeen 1644 and 1650 settlement began in the Rappahannock River vicinity.

*Mrs. Margaret Upton was of Lancaster County in 1656.

A patent to Mrs. Margaret Upton for 700 acres in Lancaster County was filed.
The land was on the North side of the Rappahannock River and on the upper side of the land of John Edgcomb near the Creek which divides this land from that of Anthony Jackman.

John Edgcomb was the daughter of Sarah who married John Suggett of what was later Richmond County Virginia.

Rappahannock County Virginia was formed from Lancaster County in 1656.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records----Sept. 12, 1656
Margaret Upton to John Temple - - a horse
Wit: William Moseley, Humphrey Booth

Rappahannock County Virginia Records----7ber3, 1656
Fantleroy's acknowledgement to Upton - - - More Fantleroy's land

western side of John Edgcomb.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records
Margaret Upton of Lancaster County VA to Humprey Booth - - - 700 acres
North side of Rappahannock River - - - upper side of land of John Edgcomb

Capt. Thomas Lucas, Third Husband of Margaret

Rappahannock County Virginia Records----April 10, 1657
Capt. Thomas Lucas the Elder of Rappahannock County to marry Margaret Upton.
Bond by Col. More Fantleroy and Capt. William Underwood

Rappahannock County Virginia Records----Jan. 5, 1663/64
Mrs. Margaret Lucas to son-in-law Francis Slaughter
1 cow for use of his son Francis Slaughter Jr.
John Catlett had married Elizabeth, widow of Francis Slaughter and the stock of cattle fell into the said Catlett's hands who conveyed them to Margaret Lucas to be disposed of according to her Deed of Gift.

Rappahannock County Virginia Records----Sept. 16, 1663
Margaret Lucas Deed of Gift to her grandchildren Grace Booth and Katherine Booth 1 cow each.
John Catlett to acknowledge the Deed to the children "of my son Booth".

Notes: The Will of margaret Underwood Upton Lucas is not found, but references are made to it in the records.

Capt. Thomas Lucas made his Will Oct. 14, 1669 and it was proved March 24, 1673.
His wife Margaret was not mentioned and so died before he wrote the Will.

William Underwood son of William Underwood Sr. and wife Margaret

Virginia Land Patent Bk 2, P 191----May 22, 1650
1400 acres granted William Underwood on North side of Rappahannock at mouth of Mileck Creek above the land of James Williamson and to Bushwood Creek.
Transportation of 28 people.

Virginia Land Patent Bk 2, P 191----May 22, 1650
600 acres granted William Underwood on North side of Rappahannock on a point near mouth of Indian Creek running NE by N and above land of Mr. James Williamson.
Transportation of William Moseley, William Underwood 4 times, Mary his wife, William Underwood his son, etc.

Notes: William Underwood was in Lancaster County VA at the first Court in 1652 and he and James Williamson both listed as Justices. He servied in the House of Burgessses in 1652.

Lancaster County Virginia Records----Aug. 6, 1653

From www.combs-families.org

ii. Mary WILLIAMSON, born 1648-1656, married bef 1672, **John ROSIER, Jr.** (See **Archdale Combs I** and **Old Rappahannock Co VA**)

Undated (the deed following recorded **Jul 1660**) (Old Rappahannock Deeds, 1660-1664, p. 99) I **Francis GOWER** with consent of *my Wife* **Mary GOWER** one heiffer black white under the belly and the end of her tail cropt… recorded for use of **Mary WILLIAMSON** with the female increase and that ... *untill she cometh to the age of thirteen years*. s/Francis GOWER. (Rappa. Deeds, 1656-1664, Part I, Sapracio, p. 100)

Note: See also LWT of **Henry CLARK of Old Rappa. Co VA** who named son in law **Francis GOWER**. Who was this Francis GOWER? Who was his wife? (See **Butler-Combs Connections**)

John ROSIER was the son of Rev. John & Elizabeth HILLIER Rosier (*Virginia Families*). Rev. John ROSIER succeeded in 1640, the Rev. Wm. COTTON of Hungar's Parish in **Accomack Co VA**… Both father and son settled in **Old Rappahannock**, and **Westmoreland** after they left the **"Eastern Shore"** of Virginia. Deed in **Westmoreland County**, August, 1674: John ROSIER, of Westmoreland, Gent., son of Jhn ROSIER, Clerk, to his father in law **Anthony BRIDGES**, was the widow of Rev. John ROSIER and mother of said Rosier…. (*Worth Ray*)

Note: Anthony BRIDGES also married Mary SISSON, widow of one **Nathaniel POPE**, the same who is found a.k.a. BRIDGES in **Westmoreland Co VA** records, and whose son(?) owned property adjacent to that of **John Combs** of **Richmond Co VA** (s/o **Archdale and Elizabeth Combs of Old Rappa**). (See **Brooks-Brown-Pope-Wroe Families** of Westmoreland Co VA

The will of John ROSIER, Jr., confirms further his close relationship to the POPE family:

(Westmoreland Wills) Will of John ROSIER 28 Sep 1705 - 31 Oct 1705 To **Nathaniel POPE** clerk of **Stafford [VA]** and practitioner at law all land which I formerly gave my daughter, Elizabeth LEFTWICH, 130 A for which he to pay exx. 3500 lbs. of tobacco; rest to wife of Mary ROZIER, exx. (Westmoreland County Wills, Fothergill, p. 39)

Genealogy Notes
Page 2 : 02/06/01

From www.combs-families.org

The Children of Margaret UNKNOWN and Unknown UNDERWOOD:

✓I. **Col. William UNDERWOOD**, born before 1629, died between 1661 and 1663; Married (1) bef 1649, Mary (BURTON? MOSELEY?), died 1661-1662. Known Issue: William UNDERWOOD, Sr., b 1648/49, d 1717, Richmond Co, VA; m Mary BUTLER, sister of Rev. Amory BUTLER, last husband of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett; married (2) between 1662 and 1663, Elizabeth UNKNOWN, born before 1638, died after 1683(?), widow of Unknown (William?) UNDERWOOD, who m next, 1662-1666, Archdale Combs I of Old Rappa. Co VA. Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD is documented as brother of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler by virtue of the latter's 1673 will in which she refers to his son, William UNDERWOOD, Sr. as "my couzen [nephew] William UNDERWOOD the elder." (Old Rappa. D&W, 1665-1677)

✓II. **Ann UNDERWOOD**, born before 1638; d bef 8 Dec 1656, Lancaster Co VA; m bef 1652, James WILLIAMSON, born before 1634, died 8 Dec 1656 in Lancaster Co, Virginia. Known Issue: Margaret WILLIAMSON (w/o William BALL, Jr.); Mary WILLIAMSON (w/o John ROSIER); William WILLIAMSON, born before 1656, died young.

✓III. **Elizabeth UNDERWOOD**, born before 1641, died in 1673 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. Married (1) 1652-1654, possibly in Isle of Wight Co, Virginia, Dr. James TAYLOR, who died 1655, Surry Co, Virginia, and from whom she had legally separated on 26 Mar 1654/55. No Issue. Married (2) bef 1655, Francis SLAUGHTER Sr. (son of John SLAUGHTER), born about 1630, died in 1657/58 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. Known Issue: Francis SLAUGHTER Jr. Married (3) bef 1664, Col. John CATLETT, Sr., born about 1622 in Sittingbourne, County Kent, England, died between 1669 and 1671. Known Issue: John CATLETT. Jr.; William CATLETT; Elizabeth CATLETT; Sarah CATLETT. Married (4) in 1671, in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia, Rev. Amory BUTLER, born before 1649, died in 1678/79 in Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. (Note: Amory BUTLER may have resided in 1669 in New Kent Co, Virginia. They signed a marriage contract in May 1671 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. No Issue.

Note: Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler's will includes extended additional documentation of relationships to numerous family members.

✓IV. **Sarah UNDERWOOD**, born before 1645, died after 1702 in (of) Westmoreland Co, Virginia; may have been the Sarah who married between 1650 and 1668, Col. William PIERCE (possibly son of Capt. William PIERCE), died in 1702 in Westmoreland Co, Virginia, in which case: Known Issue: Ann PIERCE; Elizabeth PIERCE; Mary PIERCE; Margaret PIERCE; John PIERCE; Sarah PIERCE. Sarah UNDERWOOD is named in the will of Capt. John UPTON as a *daughter-in-law* (step daughter) and may be the same named in the will of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler, as "*my sister Pierce*." (Old Rappa. Recs., I:22)

V. **Margaret UNDERWOOD**, born before 1640, died after 1663; married in 1660, Humphrey BOOTH Sr., born before 1636 in (of) London, England, died before 1690. Known Issue: Catherine BOOTH (m Robert BROOKE); Grace BOOTH, born before 1664., d before 1674; Humphrey BOOTH Jr. (m Phoebe UNKNOWN). Margaret UNDERWOOD is named in the will of Capt. John LUCAS as his '*daughter in law*' (step daughter); her mother, Margaret _____ Underwood Upton Lucas, refers to Humphrey BOOTH as "my loveing son;" and her sister, Elizabeth, in her 1673 will refers to him as "brother BOOTH."

From www.combs-families.org

The Children of Margaret UNKNOWN and Unknown UNDERWOOD:

I. Col. William UNDERWOOD, born before 1629, died between 1651 and 1662; Married (1) bef 1649, Mary (BURTON?/ MOSELEY?), died 1661-1662. Known Issue: William UNDERWOOD, Sr., b 1648/49, d 1717, Richmond Co, VA, m Mary BUTLER, sister of Rev. Amory BUTLER, last husband of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett; married (2) between 1662 and 1663, Elizabeth UNKNOWN, born before 1635, died after 1663(?), widow of Unknown (William?) UNDERWOOD, who m next, 1662-1666, Archdale Combs, of Old Rappa. Co, VA. Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD is documented as brother of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler by virtue of the latter's 1673 will in which she refers to his son, William UNDERWOOD, Sr. as "my cousin [nephew] William UNDERWOOD the elder." (Old Rappa. D&W, 1665-1677)

II. Ann UNDERWOOD, born before 1638, d bef 8 Dec 1658 Lancaster Co VA; m bef 1652, James WILLIAMSON, born before 1634, died 8 Dec 1656 in Lancaster Co, Virginia. Known Issue: Margaret WILLIAMSON (w/o William BALL, Jr.); Mary WILLIAMSON (w/o John ROSIER); William WILLIAMSON, born before 1656, died young.

III. Elizabeth UNDERWOOD, born before 1641, died in 1673 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. Married (1) 1652-1654, possibly in Isle of Wight Co, Virginia, Dr. James TAYLOR, who died 1655, Surry Co, Virginia, and from whom she had legally separated on 26 Mar 1654/55. No Issue. Married (2) bef 1658, Francis SLAUGHTER Sr. (son of John SLAUGHTER), born about 1630, died in 1657/58 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. Known Issue: Francis SLAUGHTER Jr. Married (3) bef 1664, Col. John CATLETT, Sr., born about 1622 in Sittingbourne, County Kent, England, died between 1669 and 1671. Known Issue: John CATLETT, Jr.; William CATLETT; Elizabeth CATLETT; Sarah CATLETT. Married (4) in 1671 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia, Rev. Amory BUTLER, born before 1649, died in 1678/79 in Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. (Note: Amory BUTLER may have resided in 1669 in New Kent Co, Virginia. They signed a marriage contract in May 1671 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia.) No Issue.

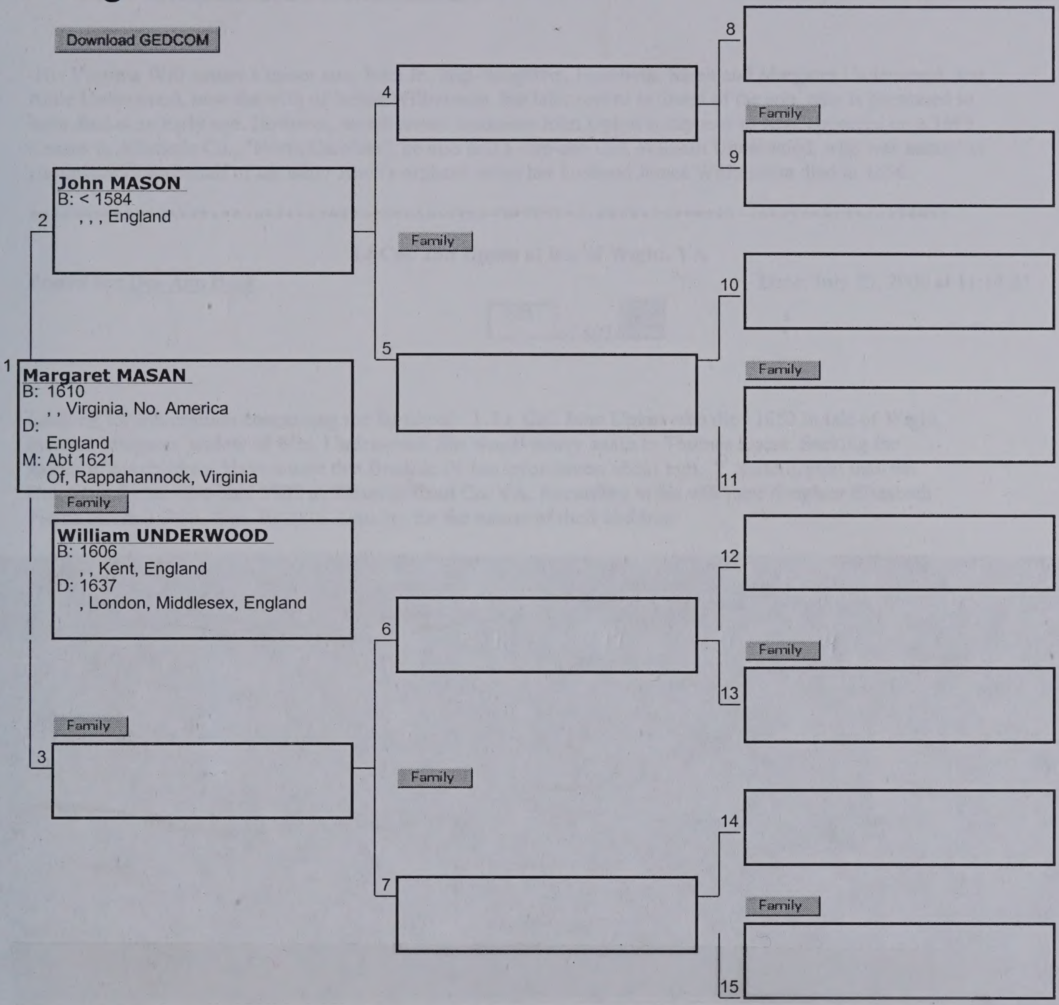
Note: Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler's will includes extended additional documentation of relationships to numerous family members.

IV. Sarah UNDERWOOD, born before 1645, died after 1702 in (of) Westmoreland Co, Virginia; may have been the Sarah who married between 1650 and 1658, Col. William PIERCE (possibly son of Capt. William PIERCE), died in 1702 in Westmoreland Co, Virginia, in which case: Known Issue: Ann PIERCE; Elizabeth PIERCE; Mary PIERCE; Margaret PIERCE; John PIERCE; Sarah PIERCE. Sarah UNDERWOOD is named in the will of Capt. John UPTON as a *daughter-in-law* (step daughter) and may be the same named in the will of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler, as "my sister Pierce." (Old Rappa. Rec. 1673)

V. Margaret UNDERWOOD, born before 1640, died after 1665; married in 1660, Humphrey BOOTH Sr., born before 1636 in (of) London, England, died before 1693. Known Issue: Catherine BOOTH (m. Robert BROOKE); Grace BOOTH, born before 1664, d before 1674; Humphrey BOOTH Jr. (m Phoebe UNKNOWN). Margaret UNDERWOOD is named in the will of Capt. John LUCAS as his 'daughter in law' (step daughter); her mother, Margaret ____ Underwood Upton Lucas, refers to Humphrey BOOTH as "my loving son" and her sister, Elizabeth, in her 1673 will refers to him as "brother BOOTH."

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19



1 **Margaret MASAN**
B: 1610
, , Virginia, No. America
D:
England
M: Abt 1621
Of, Rappahannock, Virginia

2 **John MASON**
B: < 1584
, , , England

William UNDERWOOD
B: 1606
, , Kent, England
D: 1637
, London, Middlesex, England

Archdale COMBS : Archdale was a prosperous planter, tobacco merchant, and exporter. On Archdale's land "the Mount" was a mill. It was the beginning of a long line of Combes and their gristmills. Combs either owned gristmills or operated ferries in Westmoreland, Caroline, Strattford, Old Frederick, Surry Co., NC. It was also said that he was a wealthy planter. Archdale was known as "Archdale of Old Rappahannock, VA". Part of Archdale's estate is now a military reservation which includes "The Mount" in Caroline Co., VA. Archdale m. **Elizabeth BUTLER** who was widow of Maj. William Underwood, of Old Rappahannock Co., VA.

6 Mar 1704-1705. William Tayloe, Colonel and Commander-in-Chief of Richmond County in behalf of himself and the Militia within said County, showeth several charges for services in August and September Also amongst them William Underwood,(son of above William) Captain of a company of foot October, 1704, Captain Alexander, Doiphan, Captain of a troop of horse in the upper part of Richmond County. Virginia County Records, Colonial Militia, Richmond County Order Book, 1651-1776, Book 2 page 100 Virginia Historical Magazine, Vokume XXX, No. 4.

Re: Lt Col. Jhn Upton of Isle of Wight, VA

Posted by: Patrick Hill **Date:** July 29, 2000 at 18:27:19

In Reply to: Lt Col. Jhn Upton of Isle of Wight, VA by Dee Ann Buck

636 of 802 Go

-His Virginia Will names a minor son, John Jr., step-daughters, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood, and Anne Underwood, now the wife of James Williamson. No later record is found of the son, who is presumed to have died at an early age. However, an otherwise unknown John Upton is suppose to have appeared on a 1695 Census in Albmarle Co., "North Carolina". he also had a step-son Col. William Underwood, who was named as administrator on behalf of his sister Anne's orphans when her husband James Williamson died in 1656.

****

Lt Col. Jhn Upton of Isle of Wight, VA

Posted by: Dee Ann Buck **Date:** July 23, 2000 at 11:14:21

623 of 802 Go

Looking for information concerning the family of: 1. Lt. Col. John Upton who died 1652 in Isle of Wight, married Margaret, widow of Wm. Underwood. She would marry again to Thomas Lucas. Seeking the names of his children. Have a note that Broddie IV has information about him. 2. Sarah Upton married Col. Wm. Pierce who died 1702 in Westmoreland Co. VA. According to his will their daughter Elizabeth Pierce married Capt. Wm. Bridges. Looking for the names of their children.

Combas family Site

Margaret UNKNOWN
of Isle of Wight and Old Rappa. Cos., VA
(bef 1615 - 1663/69)
Wife of (1) Unknown UNDERWOOD, (2) John UPTON, (3) Thomas LUCAS

Updated Oct 2000*

Please Email Additions and/or Corrections to The Combs Research List

*See Some Unidentified Underwoods of Old Rappa, Westmoreland, Richmond and King George Cos, VA and new reports on the Descendants of William UNDERWOOD, Sr. (s/o Col. William and Mary MOSELY? BURTON? Underwood)

Note: Due to a surfeit of William UNDERWOODS, we have attempted to designate them consistently as follows:
(1) Col. William UNDERWOOD (<1629-ca1662), son of Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood Upton Lucas;
(2) William UNDERWOOD, Sr. (1648/49-1717), son of Col. William & Mary (MOSELEY? BURTON?) Underwood;
(3) William UNDERWOOD, Jr. (1652/1662-<1694), son of Unknown (William?) UNDERWOOD, and Elizabeth UNKNOWN, who m next Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD, then Archdale Combs I of Old Rappa. Co VA.
Note: There is also an "extra" William UNDERWOOD in Isle of Wight and/or (Lancaster > Old Rappahannock Cos VA who may have been the first of Elizabeth's two UNDERWOOD husbands.

Also Note: Additional Underwood Records are to be found under Hammett-Underwood Families

---

Margaret UNKNOWN was born before 1615, died between 1663 and 1670, probably in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. She married (1) before 1629, Unknown (William?) UNDERWOOD who had died before 1645; married (2) bef Oct 1644, probably in Isle of Wight Co, Virginia, Capt. John UPTON Sr., born before 1627, died in 1652 in Isle of Wight Co, Virginia; and married (3) in 1657 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia, Thomas LUCAS, Sr., born bef 1623, died 1674, in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia.

Note: Some researchers have posited that Margaret was neè ROBERTS and the same who married a William UNDERWOOD on 3 Jan 1632 (old style?) in St. Giles, Cripplegate, London, England (Parish Extracts, IGI); however, given that Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD was married and a father by May 1650, it would seem probable that his parents would have married by 1630 or earlier. Another possibility, of course, is that the William UNDERWOOD of St. Giles had been married earlier and Col. William UNDERWOOD (and also his sister, Ann?) were issue of the earlier marriage.

Margaret had married John UPTON by 13 Sep 1644 when "Captain John UPTON and Margaret his wife" sold to John MASON, land patented by UPTON adjoining William WRIGHT, John LEVERIDGE and John HERRING (Isle of Wight, Vol. 1:420, "Underwood Family of Virginia," Augusta B. Fothergill, *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. XXXVIII, 1930, pp. 267-270, 386-393; Vol. XXXIX, 1931, pp. 70-75, 167-173, 272-276; XL, 1932, pp. 91-95; Reprinted in Genealogy of Virginia Families, Vol. V, GPC, Baltimore, 1981, pp. 601-635; hereinafter *Underwood, Fothergill*).

Capt. John UPTON'S will, proven 16 Dec 1652 in Isle of Wight Co, VA (Isle of Wight Transcribed Records, Vol. 1, p. 38) refers to his eldest son John UPTON, and mentions land in the amount of 850 acres which, should John UPTON the younger die before age 21, is to revert to "William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD to be divided as followeth (viz.) Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD each of them a Hundred acres. and the remainder to William UNDERWOOD." He later refers to the UNDERWOOD women as his "*Daughters in Law*, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD," and

further bequeaths to William UNDERWOOD, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD "the tract or parcel of Land running upon this side of the threshet near Ambrose BENNETT'S containing fifteen hundred acres of Land except and allways reserved out of this land Three Hundred acres which Mr. Robert BRACEWELL," as well as "all my land at Rappahannock or what shall be hereafter made good upon my rights they to be possest with if after my wifes decease." Almost as an afterthought he adds "Ann WILLIAMSON, the *wife of* James WILLIAMSON, to be equal shares in my land at Rappahannock with the above named." The remainder of his personal assets are bequeathed to his wife Margaret whom he also named Executrix (See Isle of Wight Co VA)

It is not known if John UPTON, "eldest son" of Capt. John UPTON, was issue by Margaret. According to *Underwood, Fothergill*, John UPTON the younger died without issue before reaching his majority , and the above-referenced land was inherited by the UNDERWOOD children; research of the land is still in progress.

The phrase "daughters-in-law" as used in UPTON'S will, denoted step-daughters. Later records prove Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret UNDERWOOD as the daughters of Margaret (see below); and although Ann WILLIAMSON and William UNDERWOOD are not designated as step-children of UPTON, Ann WILLIAMSON is documented as the sister of Col. William UNDERWOOD by a Lancaster Co VA record dated 08 Dec 1656, which appoints "Mr. William UNDERWOOD" to administer the estate of James WILLIAMSON deceased, whereby UNDERWOOD is designated as "uncle of his [James WILLIAMSON'S] orphans on the mother's side." (Lancaster Co records, 1654-1702, p. 308) The will of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler, dated 7 May 1673, and proved 16 Jun 1673, refers to "William UNDERWOOD the Elder" (William UNDERWOOD, Sr., s/o Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD & Mary (BURTON? MOSELEY?)) as her "cousin" (nephew), thus documenting her as the sister of Col. William UNDERWOOD. (Old Rappa. D&W, 1665-1677:136-43). Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett BUTLER is documented as the same who was daughter of Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood Upton Lucas by a series of records (See Elizabeth UNDERWOOD)

19369

Still a mystery is the relationship of Margaret to Mary (Underwood? Hill?), wife of More FAUNTLEROY (See Below)

Margaret married in 1657 in Old Rappa. Co VA, Capt. Thomas LUCAS:

10 Apr 1657 (Rappa. Records, Vol. 1656-64, p. 33) Marriage agreement between Capt. Thomas LUCAS the Elder of Rappahannock in Virginia, Gentleman, Coll. Moore FAUNTLEROY and *Captain* William UNDERWOOD, all of the county aforesaid - in consideration of a marriage (God willing) shortly to be solemnized between Thomas LUCAS and Margaret UPTON, late wife of *Capt.* John UPTON deceased------but if said Margaret UPTON should happen to survive the said Coll. Moore FAUNTLEROY and *Captain* William UNDERWOOD and their heirs, administrators, etc., that all of the estate will return to her the said Margaret UPTON. In case a servant of said UPTON should die one of said LUCAS' is to be put in his stead that has at least four years to serve. The sons of said LUCAS are not to be disturbed on the land on which they shall be seated. The bond was for 12,000 pounds of tobacco executed to Coll More FAUNTLEROY and *Captain* William UNDERWOOD.

Fothergill Note: "This was from a transcribed record which is much mutilated. There was a fire about 1685 at the house of William COLSTON, then the county clerk, in which many of the records were destroyed." (*Underwood, Fothergill*)

5 Jun 1663-4. (Old Rappahannock VA Records 1656-64, p. 326) Mrs. Margaret UPTON als LUCAS to her son-in-law Capt. Francis SLAUGHTER, deceased, one cow for the use of Francis SLAUGHTER, Jr. John CATLETT married Elizabeth, the relict of Francis SLAUGHTER and the stock of cattle fell into CATLETT'S hands who conveyed them back to Mrs. Margaret UPTON als LUCAS to be disposed of according to the meaning of her deed of gift (*Underwood, Fothergill*)

Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood Upton Lucas died between 1663/4 and 14 Oct 1669, the date that Thomas LUCAS of Sittenbourne Parish, Rappahannock County, signed his will with no mention of a wife, but including bequests to his son-in-law John CATLETT, son-in-law Capt. Thomas HAWKINS, grandchild Mary HAWKINS, son Thomas LUCAS, sister-in-law Mrs. Margaret PLAINIER and friend Daniel GAINES, proved 24 March 1673. (Rappahannock Records, 1664-71, p. 152, Fothergill).

The Children of Margaret UNKNOWN and Unknown UNDERWOOD:

19802
19803

✓ I. **Col. William UNDERWOOD**, born before 1629, died between 1661 and 1663; Married (1) bef 1649, Mary (BURTON? MOSELEY?), died 1661-1662. Known Issue: William UNDERWOOD, Sr., b 1648/49, d 1717, Richmond Co, VA; m Mary BUTLER, sister of Rev. Amory BUTLER, last husband of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett; married (2) between 1662 and 1663, Elizabeth UNKNOWN, born before 1638, died after 1683(?), widow of Unknown (William?) UNDERWOOD, who m next, 1662-1666, Archdale Combs I of Old Rappa. Co VA. Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD is documented as brother of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler by virtue of the latter's 1673 will in which she refers to his son, William UNDERWOOD, Sr. as "my couzen [nephew] William UNDERWOOD the elder." (Old Rappa. D&W, 1665-1677)

✓ II. **Ann UNDERWOOD**, born before 1638; d bef 8 Dec 1656, Lancaster Co VA; m bef 1652, James WILLIAMSON, born before 1634, died 8 Dec 1656 in Lancaster Co, Virginia. Known Issue: Margaret WILLIAMSON (w/o William BALL, Jr.); Mary WILLIAMSON (w/o John ROSIER); William WILLIAMSON, born before 1656, died young.

19691

III. **Elizabeth UNDERWOOD**, born before 1641, died in 1673 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. Married (1) 1652-1654, possibly in Isle of Wight Co, Virginia, Dr. James TAYLOR, who died 1655, Surry Co, Virginia, and from whom she had legally separated on 26 Mar 1654/55. No Issue. Married (2) bef 1655, Francis SLAUGHTER Sr. (son of John SLAUGHTER), born about 1630, died in 1657/58 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. Known Issue: Francis SLAUGHTER Jr. Married (3) bef 1664, Col. John CATLETT, Sr., born about 1622 in Sittingbourne, County Kent, England, died between 1669 and 1671. Known Issue: John CATLETT. Jr.; William CATLETT; Elizabeth CATLETT; Sarah CATLETT. Married (4) in 1671, in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia, Rev. Amory BUTLER, born before 1649, died in 1678/79 in Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. (Note: Amory BUTLER may have resided in 1669 in New Kent Co, Virginia. They signed a marriage contract in May 1671 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. No Issue.

Note: Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler's will includes extended additional documentation of relationships to numerous family members.

19648

IV. **Sarah UNDERWOOD**, born before 1645, died after 1702 in (of) Westmoreland Co, Virginia; may have been the Sarah who married between 1650 and 1668, Col. William PIERCE (possibly son of Capt. William PIERCE), died in 1702 in Westmoreland Co, Virginia, in which case: Known Issue: Ann PIERCE; Elizabeth PIERCE; Mary PIERCE; Margaret PIERCE; John PIERCE; Sarah PIERCE. Sarah UNDERWOOD is named in the will of Capt. John UPTON as a *daughter-in-law* (step daughter) and may be the same named in the will of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler, as "*my sister Pierce.*" (Old Rappa. Recs., I:22)

V. **Margaret UNDERWOOD**, born before 1640, died after 1663; married in 1660, Humphrey BOOTH Sr., born before 1636 in (of) London, England, died before 1690. Known Issue: Catherine BOOTH (m Robert BROOKE); Grace BOOTH, born before 1664., d before 1674; Humphrey BOOTH Jr. (m Phoebe UNKNOWN). Margaret UNDERWOOD is named in the will of Capt. John LUCAS as his '*daughter in*

Margaret UNKNOWN Underwood Upton Lucas died between 1663/4 and 14 Oct 1669; she died first. Thomas LUCAS of Lunenburg Parish, Rappahannock County, signed his will with no mention of a wife, but including bequests to his son-in-law John CATLETT, son-in-law Capt. Thomas HAWKINS, grandchild Mary HAWKINS, son Thomas LUCAS, sister-in-law Mrs. Margaret PLANNER and friend Daniel GAINES, proved 16 March 1673. (Rappahannock Records, 1668-72, p. 152, Sparacio).

The Children of Margaret UNKNOWN and Unknown UNDERWOOD

X I. Col. William UNDERWOOD, born before 1639, died between 1661 and 1662; Married (1) bef 1649, Mary (BURTON?) MOSELEY?, (b.) 1631-1652. Known Issue: William UNDERWOOD, Sr., b 1649/50, d 1717, Richmond Co, VA, m Mary BUTLER, sister of Rev. Amory BUTLER, last husband of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett; married (2) between 1652 and 1662, Elizabeth UNKNOWN, born before 1638, thereafter 1662 as widow of Unknown (William) UNDERWOOD, m a m next, 1662-1668, Archdale Combes of Old Rappa. Co VA. Col. Wm. UNDERWOOD is documented as brother of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler by virtue of the latter's 1673 will in which she refers to his son, William UNDERWOOD, Sr. as "my cousin [nephew] William UNDERWOOD the elder." (Old Rappa. D&W, 1665-1677)

X II. Ann UNDERWOOD, born before 1634, d bef 8 Dec 1656, Lancaster Co VA; m bef 1652, James WILLIAMSON, born before 1634, died 8 Dec 1656 in Lancaster Co, Virginia. Known Issue: Margaret WILLIAMSON (m/a William HALL, Jr.), Mary WILLIAMSON (m/a John ROSIER); William WILLIAMSON, born before 1656, died young.

III. Elizabeth UNDERWOOD, born before 1641, died in 1673 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. Married (1) 1652-1654 possibly in Isle of Wight Co, Virginia, Dr. James TAYLOR, who died 1655, Surry Co, Virginia, and from whom she had legally separated on 26 Mar 1654/55. No Issue. Married (2) bef 1658, Francis SLAUGHTER Sr. (son of John SLAUGHTER), born about 1630, died in 1657/8 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. Known Issue: Francis SLAUGHTER Jr. Married (3) bef 1664, Col. John CATLETT, Sr., born about 1622 in Sittingbourne, County Kent, England, died between 1669 and 1671. Known Issue: John CATLETT, Jr., William CATLETT, Elizabeth CATLETT, Sarah CATLETT. Married (4) in 1671, in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia, Rev. Amory BUTLER, born before 1649, died in 1678/9 in Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. (Note Amory BUTLER may have resided in 1668 in New Kent Co, Virginia). They signed a marriage contract in May 1671 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. No Issue.

Note: Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler's will includes extensive additional documentation of relationships to numerous family members.

IV. Sarah UNDERWOOD, born before 1645, died after 1702 in (?) Westmoreland Co, Virginia; may have been the Sarah who married between 1650 and 1666, Col. William PIERCE (possibly son of Capt. William PIERCE), died in 1702 in Westmoreland Co, Virginia, in which case, Known Issue: Ann PIERCE, Elizabeth PIERCE, Mary PIERCE, Margaret PIERCE, John PIERCE, Sarah PIERCE. Sarah UNDERWOOD is named in the will of Capt. John UPTON as a daughter-in-law (step daughter) and may be the same named in the will of Elizabeth UNDERWOOD Taylor Slaughter Catlett Butler, as "my sister Pierce." (Old Rappa. Rec., 622).

V. Margaret UNDERWOOD, born before 1648, died after 1663, married in 1660, Humphrey BOOTH Sr., born before 1616 in (?) London, England, died before 1690. Known issue: Catherine BOOTH (m Robert BROOKE); Grace BOOTH, born before 1669, d before 1674; Humphrey BOOTH Jr. (m Phoebe UNKNOWN). Margaret UNDERWOOD is named in the will of Capt. John LUCAS as his "daughter in *law*' (step daughter); her mother, Margaret _____ Underwood Upton Lucas, refers to Humphrey BOOTH as "my loveing son;" and her sister, Elizabeth, in her 1673 will refers to him as "brother BOOTH."

VI. **Mary UNDERWOOD**, born before 1639, married (1) bef 1653, Col. Moore FAUNTLEROY, who died before 1666 in (probably) Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia. Known Issue: William FAUNTLEROY and Elizabeth FAUNTLEROY, born before 1653, died after 1684. Married (2) 1665-1666 in Old Rappahannock Co, Virginia, William LLOYD. She is not named in the will of Capt. John LUCAS; however, and other researchers have shown her as neè HILL (source?) despite numerous records "implying" she was an UNDERWOOD (Research in progress)

Documenting the UNDERWOODS

Primary Sources: *Underwood Family of Virginia*, Augusta B. Fothergill, *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. XXXVIII, 1930, pp. 267-270, 386-393; Vol. XXXIX, 1931, pp. 70-75, 167-173, 272-276; XL, 1932, pp. 91-95; Reprinted in *Genealogy of Virginia Families,* Vol. V, GPC, Baltimore, 1981, pp. 601-635; hereinafter *Underwood, Fothergill*; and *Old Rappahannock Co VA Records* (Series), Ruth & Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, VA.

ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY RECORDS From William & Mary Quaterly Vol. VII. April, 1899. No. 4 / Vol. 7, No. 4, P. 205-249

Deed of Capt. John Upton and Margaret his wife, M. V., X her mark.

Will of Capt. John Upton, dated 16 Jan., 1651 -- proved Dec. 16, 1652: "I, Capt. John Upton, of the Isle of Wight county, in Virginia."

To eldest son John Upton, all that tract of land being part of it in the tenure of John King, James Bagnall, Nicholas Morris, etc., containing in the whole eight hundred and fifty acres, and if the said John Upton dies before he comes to the age of one and twenty, then I give and bequeath the said land until William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood, to be divided as followeth, &c., To said son a mare fole and one cow with calf, being upon the probate of my will sett apart for him with their increase to be equally shared amongst my daughters-in-law Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood. "To William Underwood, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood 1500 acres near Ambrose Bennett's and allways reserved out of this land Three Hundred acres with Mr. Robert Bracewell hath.

To William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood all my land at Rappahannock, &c. All the rest of my Estate, Goods, Chattels, servants, &c., to whatsoever here in Virginia after my Debts, Legacies and funeral rights paid and discharged I give &c. to my Loving and beloved Wife Margaret Upton, whom I constitute &c. sole executrix of this my last Will and Testament." Loving friends, George ffawdon, William Underwood and James Taylor, clerk, my overseers to see my will performed.

To each of my overseers a ring 20 shilling sterling apiece. Likewise ordains Ann Williamson, the wife of James Williamson equal sharer in my land at Rappahannock with these above named.

(1) To Elizabeth Underwood one pillion and one pillion cloth at day of marriage. Proved by the oaths of William Underwood and Edward Skinner. Witnesses, John Gallins X mark, James Taylor.

****

Margaret, relict of Lt. Col. John Upton, deed to Francis Slaughter 850 a. March 8, 1655.

Descendants of Margaret _____

- **1. Margaret Masan**

b. by 1615, of Isle of Wight and Old Rappahannock, VA, d. 1663/9,
m(1) William UNDERWOOD, d. Abt 1647, and had the following children,

i. Col William, b. by 1629, d. by 1663,
m(1) by 1649, Mary _____; and had issue,
a. William, Sr., b. 1648/9, m. Mary [sis. of Rev. Amory BUTLER]
m(2) by 1663, Elizabeth _____, b. by 1638, d. aft 1683
ii. Ann, b. by 1638, d. by 4 Dec 1656, m. by 1652, James WILLIAMSON, and had issue,
a. Margaret, m. William BALL, Jr.
b. Mary, m. John ROSIER
c. William, b. by 1656, d. young
iii. Elizabeth [see Next]
iv. Sarah, b. by 1645, d. aft 1702
v. Margaret, b. by 1640, d. aft 1663, m. 1660, Humphrey BOOTH, Jr., and had issue,
a. Catherine, m. Robert BROOKE
b. Grace, m. Humphry BOOTH, Jr.
vi. Mary, b. by 1639,
m(1) Col. Moore FAUNTLEROY, d. 1666, issue,
?
a. William
b. Elizabeth
m(2) 1665/6, William LLOYD,

m(2) by 13 Sep 1644, Capt. John UPTON, d. 1652
m(3) Thomas LUCAS

- **2. Elizabeth UNDERWOOD**

b. Abt 1632, d. By 7 Mar 1673,
m(1) 1652/4, Dr. James TAYLOR, d. 1655 [no issue]

m(2) by 1655, Francis SLAUGHTER, Sr., b. c1630, d. 1657/8, and had issue,

i. Francis, Jr.

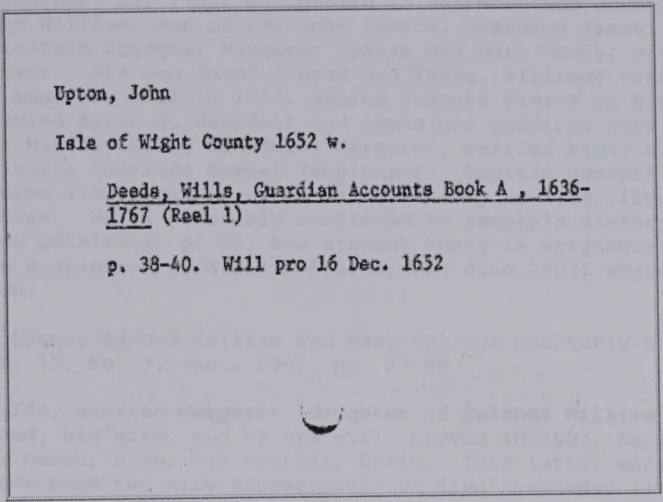
m(3) By 5 Jan 1663/4, Col. John CATLETT, Sr., b. Abt 1629, d. Abt 1670, and had issue,

ii. John, Jr. [see Next]
iii. William
iv. Elizabeth
v. Sarah

m(4) Rev. Amory BUTLER [no issue]

- **3. John CATLETT, Jr.**

b. By 1670, d. 1724/5,
m. Elizabeth [said to be dau of Daniel and Margaret GAINES], and had a daughter,
i. Rebecca, b. Abt 1700, d. 1760, m. 21 Oct 1717, Francis CONWAY



Upton, John

Isle of Wight County 1652 w.

Deeds, Wills, Guardian Accounts Book A , 1636-1767 (Reel 1)

p. 38-40. Will pro 16 Dec. 1652

Historical and Genealogical Notes; Wm. and Mary Qrtly., Vol. 6, No. 2

UPTON.--Capt. John Upton came to Virginia in 1622, aged 26 (Hotten). He served in an expedition against the Potomac Indians (Arber's Smith, ii., 596). In 1624 he lived at Flower de Hundred, but for many years he was the representative and burgess for Warrosquoiack or Isle of Wight county; made mint master General in 1645, and his will was proved in Isle of Wight county January 16, 1651-'52. He names son John Upton, and William, Elizabeth, Sarah and Margaret Underwood, children of his wife Margaret Upton. His son John died s. p., as there is mention in 1672 that certain lands of Capt. John Upton, deceased, had escheated for want of an heir. The Underwoods moved to Lancaster county. The Virginia Mag. of Hist. and Biog., Vol. III, errs in representing the Underwoods as Uptons.

Historical and Genealogical Notes William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. 9, No. 4. Apr., 1901), pp. 268-272.

CAPT. WILLIAM1 PIERCE came to Virginia in the Sea Venture in 1610 with Sir Thomas Gates and his wife, Mrs. Jane Pierce, in the Blessing. He was captain of the guard at Jamestown in 1617. His daughter Jane was third wife of John Rolfe. His house, a wooden building at Jamestown, was in 1624 "the fairest in all Virginia". He had a fine garden in which he raised abundance of figs and other vegetables. George Sandys had a room in his house in which he wrote poetry and raised silkworms. In 1618 he patented 650 acres at Mulberry Island, to which he removed and had a house there, as shown by a land grant for 2,100 acres in 1643. In 1632, he stood sixth in the Council of Sir John Harvey, and in 1646, "Capt. William Pierce, Esq.", was second in standing. Mr. William2 Pierce, who patented lands in Northumberland, was doubtless his son. He was a major and justice of Westmoreland county. **He married Sarah**

Underwood, daughter-in-law of Capt. John Upton, of Isle of Wight county. His will, dated February 23, 1701, was proved in Westmoreland county in 1702. It names grandson William, son of son John Pierce, grandson Samuel Bayley; daughters Elizabeth Bridges, Margaret Graham and Mary Rowsy; devisees Pierce and Stanly Gower. His son John3 Pierce had issue, William4 Pierce, under age in 1707, who made his will in 1733, naming Joseph5 Pierce as his second son. This last married Sarah E. Ransdell and among his chidlren were son Ransdell and daughters Martha, Sally Ransdell, Margaret, married elder R. H. Herndon, Fannie and Sibella (married Samuel Templeman). Captain Joseph5 Pierce (born 1719; died 1798), by his will, dated January 1, 1796, liberated a large number of slaves. He is honorably mentioned in Semple's History of Virginia Baptists. See QUARTERLY, p. 27; the account there is erroneous in making Joseph Pierce a grandson of William Pierce, who died 1702, whereas he was a great-grandson.

Westmoreland County Record William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. 15, No. 3. Jan., 1907, pp. 33-49.

1 Robert Wickliffe, **married Margaret, daughter of Colonel William Peirce and Sarah Underwood, his wife**, and by his will, proved in 1697, he left an only son,David. He names, also, his brother, David. This latter married Mary, who appears to have been the wife successively of five husbands; (1)William (?) Bridges; (2) Nathaniel Pope; (3) Lewis Nicholas; (4) David Wickliffe; **(5) John Rosier (?)**. He had issue David, Robert and Deborah. Ofthese, David married Elizabeth Cullen, and had issue Issac, eldest son, whomarried and had issue David, born in 1725 and living in 1755. 7

Roots 12936

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
38912.0	16	Tyrrell	George		

BORN: DATE: / /1549
CITY: Thornton
STATE: England

BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
COUNTY: South Ockendon + Bruyn

RELIGION:
MARRIED: / /
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

CHRISTENED:
LOCATION:

OCCUPATION: Lord Chief Justice
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: 16/May/1571
LOCATION: Bruyn, Essex, England.
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: 16/May/1571
PLOT:
CEMETERY:
LOCATION: Bruyn, Essex, England.

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Thornton, Ockendon, Bruyn, England.

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1: Bruyn, Essex, England.
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	77824.0	Humphrey Tyrell
MOTHER:	77825.0	Jane Ingleton
SPOUSE 1:	38913.0	Eleanor Montague
SPOUSE 1 - F:	77826.0	Edward Montague 'Sir Knight'
SPOUSE 1 - M:	77827.0	Helen Roper
SPOUSE 2:	38913.A	Margery Cooke

CHILD - 1:	19456.0	William	b) 1552	d.) 1595
CHILD - 2:	38912.2	Thomas	b.) 1554	d.) 1600
CHILD - 3:				
CHILD - 4:	38912.3	Francis	b.) 1554	d.) 1609
CHILD - 5:	38912.4	Emma	b.) 1556	
CHILD - 6:				
CHILD - 7:	38912.5	?	b.) 1558	
CHILD - 8:	38912.6	Hester	b.) 1560	
CHILD - 9:				
CHILD - 10:	38912.7	Edward	b.) 1566	
CHILD - 11:	above children w/ Eleanor, below w/ Margery Cooke			
CHILD - 12:				
CHILD - 13:	38912.8	Margery	b.) ?	

✓ HUSBAND: George TYRRELL (AFN:R1X0-1W) Ancestor 38912. / Roots 12936

BORN: 1549 PLACE: Thornton, South Ockendon, And Bruyn, England
CHR.: Abt 1549 PLACE: Thornton, South Ockendon, And Bruyn, England
DIED: 16 May 1571 PLACE: Of Bruyn, Essex, England
BUR.: 16 May 1571 PLACE: Of Bruyn, Essex, England
MAR.: PLACE:
FATHER: Humphrey TYRELL (AFN:GR2N-F8)
MOTHER: Jane INGLETON (AFN:8J3X-8W)
OTHER WIVES:

✓ WIFE: Eleanor Or Elizabeth MONTAGUE (AFN:GR2N-BQ) Ancestor 38913/Roots 12937

BORN: Abt 1530 PLACE: , , Eng.
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER: Edward MONTAGUE [SIR KNIGHT] (AFN:GR2N-L4)
MOTHER: Helen ROPER (AFN:GR2S-W7)
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

---

1 ✓ NAME: William TYRELL [LORD OF MANOR OF BRUYN]/ (AFN:8J3X-2V) Ancestor 19456/Roots 12938
--- BORN: 1552 PLACE: Of Reading, Bruyn And Ockendon, England
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: Aug 1595 PLACE: Reading, Berkshire, England
BUR.: 28 Aug 1595 PLACE:
SPOUSE: Margaret RICHMOND (AFN:8J3X-32)
MAR.: 1590 PLACE:

---

2 ✓ NAME: Thomas TYRELL (AFN:GR3R-QB) Roots 13006
--- BORN: Abt 1554 PLACE: Of London, Middlesex, England
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: Abt 1600 PLACE: London, , , England
BUR.: Abt 1600 PLACE: Of London, England
SPOUSE: Margaret CHABNOR (AFN:GR3R-RH)
MAR.: PLACE:

---

3 ✓ NAME: Francis TERRELL (AFN:K6C7-K1) Roots 13007
--- BORN: Abt 1554 PLACE: , , , England
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: Abt 13 Aug 1609 PLACE: London, , , England
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

---

4 ✓ NAME: Emma TERRELL (AFN:K6C7-L6) Roots 13008
--- BORN: Abt 1556 PLACE: , , Eng.
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Mr. THAIRE (AFN:GR3R-W6)
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

```
HUSBAND: George TYRRELL (AFN:R1X0-1W)                                                   BORN: 1549
WIFE: Eleanor Or Elizabeth MONTAGUE (AFN:GR2N-BQ)                                       BORN: Abt 1530
========================================================================================================
Sex CHILDREN (Continued)
========================================================================================================
✓5. NAME:  TERRELL (AFN:K6C7-R2)          ROOTS 13009
---- BORN: Abt 1558           PLACE: , , Eng.
 F   CHR.:                    PLACE:
     DIED:                    PLACE:
     BUR.:                    PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Mr. WEEKES (AFN:GR3R-ZJ)
     MAR.:                    PLACE:
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
✓6. NAME: Hester TERRELL (AFN:K6C7-TD)  ROOTS 13010
---- BORN: Abt 1560           PLACE: , , Eng.
 F   CHR.:                    PLACE:
     DIED:                    PLACE:
     BUR.:                    PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Thomas SALUSBURY (AFN:GR3S-1T)
     MAR.:                    PLACE:
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
✓7. NAME: Edward TYRRELL [SIR KNIGHT] (AFN:GR2N-CW)  ROOTS 13011
---- BORN: 1566               PLACE: Of Thornton, , , England
 M   CHR.: Abt 1551           PLACE: Of Thornton, England
     DIED: Abt 1605           PLACE: , , , England
     BUR.: Abt 1605           PLACE: Of Thornton, England
     SPOUSE: LIVING (AFN:GR2N-D3) and 2 Others
     MAR.:                    PLACE:
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 8.  NAME:
---- BORN:                    PLACE:
     CHR.:                    PLACE:
     DIED:                    PLACE:
     BUR.:                    PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                    PLACE:
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 9.  NAME:
---- BORN:                    PLACE:
     CHR.:                    PLACE:
     DIED:                    PLACE:
     BUR.:                    PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                    PLACE:
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
10.  NAME:
---- BORN:                    PLACE:
     CHR.:                    PLACE:
     DIED:                    PLACE:
     BUR.:                    PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                    PLACE:
========================================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number     B=Baptized     E=Endowed     SS=Sealed to Spouse     SP=Sealed to Parents
```

HUSBAND: George TYRRELL (AFN:R1X0-1W) BORN: 1549

WIFE: Eleanor Or Elizabeth MONTAGUE (AFN:GR2N-BQ) BORN: Abt 1530

==

OTHER MARRIAGES

==

CHILD 7: Edward TYRRELL [SIR KNIGHT] (AFN:GR2N-CW) 13011, #38912.8

✓ SPOUSE: Mary LEE (AFN:K6C7-PP)
MAR.: PLACE:

✓ SPOUSE: Mary LEE (AFN:KWSK-Z8)
MAR.: PLACE:

==

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

==

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

Name: George TYRRELL (AFN:R1X0-1W) # 12936

Born: 1549 Sex: M ✓
Thornton, South Ockendon, And Bruyn, England
Chr.: Abt 1549
Thornton, South Ockendon, And Bruyn, England
Died: 16 May 1571
Of Bruyn, Essex, England
Bur.: 16 May 1571
Of Bruyn, Essex, England

FATHER: Humphrey TYRELL (AFN:GR2N-F8)
MOTHER: Jane INGLETON (AFN:8J3X-8W)

SPOUSES

1. Eleanor Or Elizabeth MONTAGUE (AFN:GR2N-BQ)

LDS ORDINANCE DATA (Dates have not been verified against official records)

B:
E:
SP: Parents: Humphrey TYRELL (AFN:GR2N-F8) # 12984
Jane INGLETON (AFN:8J3X-8W) # 12985
SS: Spouse: Eleanor Or Elizabeth MONTAGUE (AFN:GR2N-BQ) # 12937

B=Baptized E=Endowed SP=Sealed to Parents SS=Sealed to Spouse

---

ABOUT THE ANCESTRAL FILE

The Ancestral File is a collection of genealogical information taken from Pedigree Charts and Family Group Records submitted to the Family History Department since 1978. The information has not been verified against any official records. Since the information in Ancestral File is contributed, it is the responsibility of those who use the file to verify its accuracy.

If you find inaccurate information in Ancestral File, use the F3 Edit key to make corrections. Save the corrections on a diskette and mail the diskette to:

Family History Department
ATTN: Ancestral File Contributions
50 East North Temple Street
Salt Lake City, UT 84150

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. .... on chart no.

```
==========================================================================================================================================
George TYRRELL (R1X0-1W)    Born: 1549 Thornton, South Ockendon, And Bruyn, England
==========================================================================================================================================
1-- George TYRRELL (R1X0-1W)    Born: 1549 Thornton, South Ockendon, And Bruyn, England
 sp-Eleanor Or Elizabeth MONTAGUE (GR2N-BQ)    Born: Abt 1530 , , Eng.
  2-- William TYRELL [LORD OF MANOR OF BRUYN]/ (8J3X-2V)    Born: 1552 Of Reading, Bruyn And Ockendon, England
   sp-Margaret RICHMOND (8J3X-32)    Born: Abt 1570 Of Stewly, Buckshire, England
    3-- Thomas TERRELL (P4G0-3X)    Born: Abt 1584 , , , England
    3-- Francis TERRELL (K6C6-M7)    Born: Abt 1586 , , , England
     sp-(Unk) (UNK) (P4G0-59)    Born: [1586]
      4-- Robert TERRELL (KWSW-1S)    Chr.: 11 Feb 1620 Reading, , , England
    3-- David TERRELL (8J3X-47)    Born: Abt 1588 , , , England
    3-- Thomas TERRELL (8J3X-5D)    Born: Abt 1590
    3-- Francis TERRELL (8J3X-6K)    Born: Abt 1592
    3-- Robert TERRELL (8J3W-W2)    Born: Abt 1594 Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
     sp-Jane BALDWIN (8J3P-P6)    Born: 1617 Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
      4-- William TERRELL [JR] (GR2N-16)    Born: Abt 1599 Of,, New Kent, VA
       sp-Martha  (GR2N-5V)    Born: Abt 1604 Of,, New Kent, VA
        5-- William TERRELL I (1HC4-5L)    Born: Abt 1629 England
         sp-Susannah WATERS (1HC4-6R)    Born: Abt 1634 Of,, Hanover, VA
        5-- Mary TERRELL (GR3S-KL)    Born: Abt 1654
      4-- John TERRELL (8J3W-X7)    Born: 25 Jun 1618 Reading, , , England
      4-- Robert TERRELL (8J3W-ZD)    Born: 14 Nov 1619 Reading, Berks., Eng.
      4-- Mari TERRELL (8J3X-0J)    Born:  2 Apr 1620
       sp-John MEWE (K6C7-3L)    Born: Abt 1620
      4-- Marie TYROLL (NJFF-13)    Born:  2 Oct 1621 St Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng
       sp-(Unk) MEW (P4G0-8S)    Born: Abt 1615
      4-- Margaret TYROLL (NJFF-28)    Born: 17 Aug 1623 St Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng
      4-- Margaret TERRELL (8J3X-1P)    Born: 1623
       sp-Thomas WARNER (K6C7-4R)    Born: Abt 1620
      4-- Richmond TERRELL (8J3P-H5)    Born: 17 Oct 1624 Reading, England
       sp-Elizabeth  (8J3P-JB)    Born: Abt 1631
        5-- Richmond II TERRELL twin] (NJF8-1D)    Born: Abt 1650
        5-- Richmond II TERRELL (8J3P-KH)    Born: 1650 , , Virginia
         sp-Susannah WATERS (LQHP-SP)    Born: [1650]
        5-- Richmond TERRILL (K6C6-F6)    Born: Abt 1654 , , VA.
         sp-Catherine CRUMP (K6C6-GC)    Born: Abt 1656
        5-- William TERRELL (8J3P-48)    Born: 1656 , New Kent, VA
         sp-Susanna WATERS (8J3P-5F)    Born: Unknown , Hanover, VA
         sp-Martha  (K6C7-2F)    Born: Abt 1630
         sp-Martha  (KWSL-W2)    Born: Abt 1629
        5-- Timothy TERRELL (LQHP-V2)    Born: 1658
        5-- Timothy TERRELL (8J3P-LN)    Born: Abt 1658
        5-- William TERRELL (LQHP-W7)    Born: 1659
        5-- Robert TERRELL (P4G0-90)    Born: Abt 1662
         sp-Mary (UNK) (P4G0-B5)    Born: Abt 1670
        5-- Timothy TERRILL (26KZ-FG)    Born: Abt 1665 , New Kent Co., VA
         sp-Elizabeth FOSTER (26KZ-GM)    Born: Abt 1667
       sp-Jane BALDWIN (8J3P-P6)    Born: 1617 Reading, , Berkshire, Eng
        5-- Richmond TERRELL (ND72-GW)    Born: [1637]
        5-- William TERRELL (8J3P-48)    Born: 1656 , New Kent, VA
         sp-Susanna WATERS (8J3P-5F)    Born: Unknown , Hanover, VA
         sp-Martha  (K6C7-2F)    Born: Abt 1630
         sp-Martha  (KWSL-W2)    Born: Abt 1629
```

The Same ?.

?

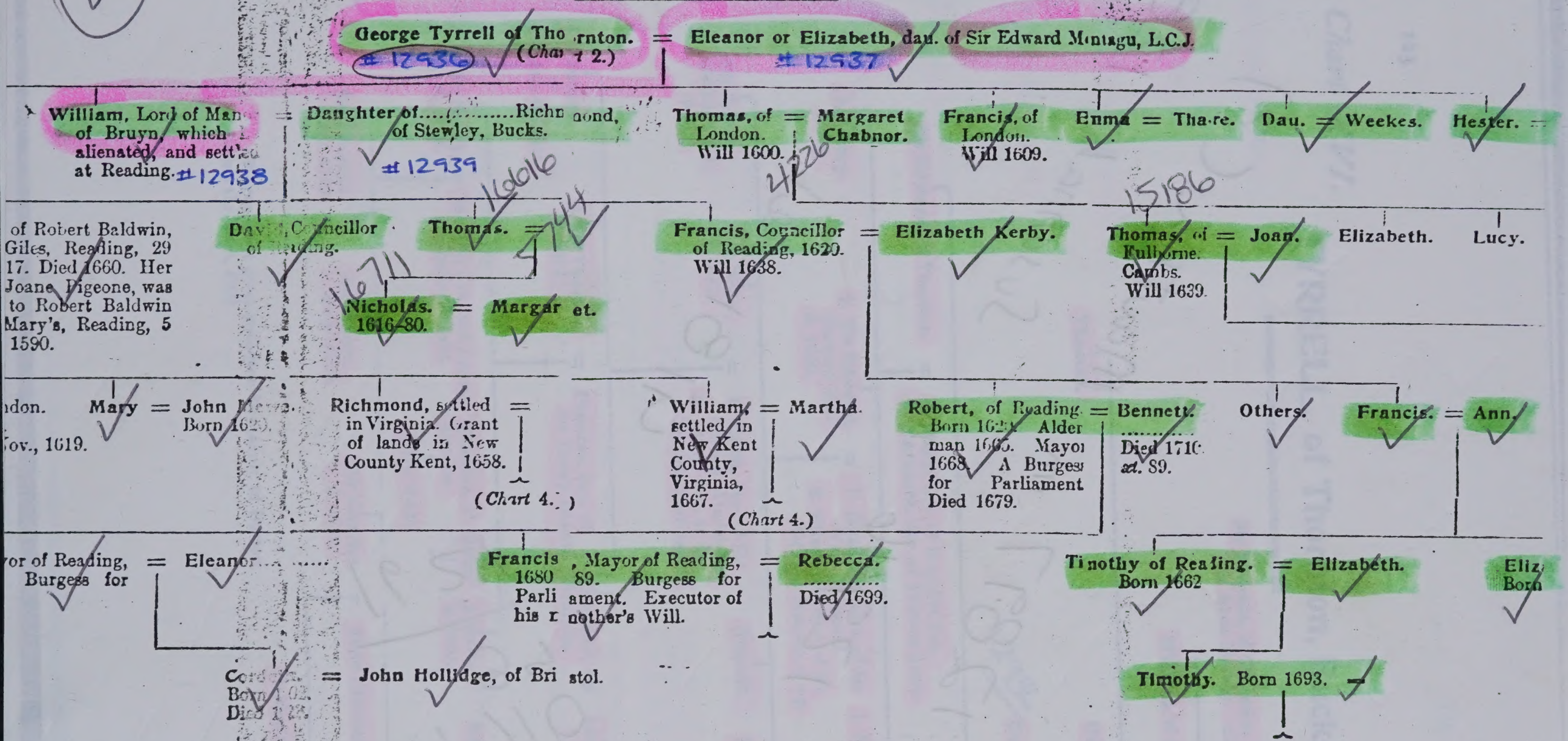
✓

```
   4-- Joan TERRILL (K6C5-71)    Born: 1626 Reading, , , England
   4-- Charles TERRILL (K6C5-86)    Born: 1627 Reading, , , England
   4-- Thomas TERRILL (K6C5-BJ)   Chr.: Abt 1630 St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
   4-- Timothy TERRELL (KWSK-GN)    Born: 1631 Reading, , , England
    sp-Edmond SHEPPARD (P4HH-0L)    Born: Abt 1630
    sp-Dorothy COLLARD (K6C7-64)    Born: Abt 1630 Barnstone, Essex., Eng.
     5-- Avery TERRELL (P4HG-W4)    Born: 1647 , , England
     5-- William TERRELL (P4HG-X9)    Born: 1650 , , England
     5-- Timothy TERRELL (P4HG-ZG)    Born: 1656 , , England
   4-- Timothy TERRILL (K6C7-5X)    Chr.: 24 Jan 1631 St. Giles, Reading, Berks., Eng.
    sp-Dorothy COLLARD (K6C7-64)    Born: Abt 1630 Barnstone, Essex., Eng.
   4-- William TERRELL (8J3P-48)    Born: 1656 , New Kent, VA
    sp-Susanna WATERS (8J3P-5F)    Born: Unknown , Hanover, VA
     5-- William TERRELL JR/ (8J3P-6L)    Born: Abt 1685 , New Kent Co., Virginia
     5-- David TERRELL SR/ (8J3P-8X)    Born: Abt 1686 , New Kent Co., Virginia
     sp-Agatha CHILES (8J3H-BG)    Born: Abt 1703 Of Hanover Co., , VA
     5-- Anne (Betty) TERRELL (8J3P-7R)    Born: 1687 , New Kent, VA
     sp-David LEWIS (8J6W-6Q)    Born: 1695 , , Of Va
     5-- Joel TERRELL (8J3H-M1)    Born: 1692/1695 , New Kent Co., VA
     sp-Sarah OXFORD (8J3H-N6)    Born: 1698 , Hanover, VA
     5-- Henry TERRELL (8J3P-94)    Born: 1695 , Hanover, VA
     sp-Ann CHILES (8J3H-99)    Born: Abt 1709 , Hanover, VA
     sp-Sarah WOODSON (8J66-T4)    Born: Abt 1697
     5-- Timothy TERRELL (8J3P-B9)    Born: Abt 1705 , , VA     ?
     sp-Mary MARTIN (8J71-J0)    Born: Abt 1715
     5-- John TERRELL (8J3P-DM)    Born: 1707 , New Kent Co., Virginia
     sp-Elizabeth OXFORD (ND70-GM)    Born: Abt 1710
     sp-Martha  (8J7F-12)    Born: Abt 1711
     5-- James TERRELL (8J3P-CG)    Born: Abt 1707 , New Kent, Virginia
     5-- Susannah TERRELL (8J3P-FS)    Born: Abt 1711
     sp-Thomas WINGFIELD (8J6W-4D)    Born: Abt 1709
     5-- Mary TERRELL (8J3P-G0)    Born: Abt 1713
     sp-Matthew MILLS (8J6W-5K)    Born: Abt 1711
    sp-Martha  (K6C7-2F)    Born: Abt 1630     ?
     5-- Mary TERRELL (P4FZ-VS)    Born: Abt 1654
    sp-Martha  (KWSL-W2)    Born: Abt 1629
   4-- Richmond TERRELL (GR3S-P9)    Born: Bef 1658 Of,, New Kent, VA
   4-- Mary TERRELL (GR3S-N4)    Born: Abt 1667
  3-- David TERRELL (K6C6-KV)    Born: Abt 1598
  3-- Thomas TERRELL (K6C6-L2)    Born: Abt 1602
  3-- David TYRRELL (GR3S-QG)    Born: Abt 1612
  3-- Thomas TYRRELL (GR3S-RM)    Born: Abt 1614
  3-- Francis TYRRELL (GR3S-SS)    Born: 1620
  3-- Thomas TERRELL (KWSK-LC)    Born: [1620]
2-- Thomas TYRELL (GR3R-QB)    Born: Abt 1554 Of London, Middlesex, England
sp-Margaret CHABNOR (GR3R-RH)    Born: Abt 1575
2-- Francis TERRELL (K6C7-K1)    Born: Abt 1554 , , , England
2-- Emma TERRELL (K6C7-L6)    Born: Abt 1556 , , Eng.
sp-Mr. THAIRE (GR3R-W6)    Born: Abt 1569
2--  TERRELL (K6C7-R2)    Born: Abt 1558 , , Eng.
sp-Mr. WEEKES (GR3R-ZJ)    Born: Abt 1571
```

```
=================================================================================================================
George TYRRELL (R1X0-1W)    Born: 1549 Thornton, South Ockendon, And Bruyn, England                           ✓
=================================================================================================================
2-- Hester TERRELL (K6C7-TD)    Born: Abt 1560 , , Eng.
sp-Thomas SALUSBURY (GR3S-1T)    Born: Abt 1573
2-- Edward TYRRELL [SIR KNIGHT] (GR2N-CW)    Born: 1566 Of Thornton, , , England
   sp-LIVING (GR2N-D3)    Born: LIVING
   sp-Mary LEE (K6C7-PP)    Born: Abt 1607
   sp-Mary LEE (KWSK-Z8)    Born: Abt 1550 , , England
    3-- Henry TYRRELL (KWSL-0D)    Born: Abt 1570
    3-- Edward TYRRELL [Sir] (KWSL-1K)    Born: 1573
    3-- Timothy TIRRELL [Sir] (KWSL-2Q)    Born: 1575
    3-- John TYRRELL [Captain] (KWSL-3W)    Born: [1577]
    3-- Baronet TYRRELL (KWSL-43)    Born: 1627
=================================================================================================================
```

Copyright (c) 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

PEDIGREE OF TYRRELLS OF READING, BERKS.



George Tyrrell of Thornton. (Chart 2.) #12936 = Eleanor or Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Edward Montagu, L.C.J. #12937

William, Lord of Man of Bruyn, which alienated, and settled at Reading. #12938 = Daughter of....(.........Richmond, of Stewley, Bucks. #12939

Thomas, of London. Will 1600. = Margaret Chabnor. 4226

Francis, of London. Will 1609.

Enma = Tha.re.

Dau. = Weekes.

Hester. =

of Robert Baldwin, Giles, Reading, 29 17. Died 1660. Her Joane Pigeone, was to Robert Baldwin Mary's, Reading, 5 1590.

David, Councillor of Reading.

Thomas. = 5744 16016

Nicholas. 1616-80. = Margaret. 16711

Francis, Councillor of Reading, 1620. Will 1638. = Elizabeth Kerby.

Thomas, of Fulborne, Cambs. Will 1639. = Joan. 15186

Elizabeth.

Lucy.

ndon. Nov., 1619.

Mary = John Meve. Born 1620.

Richmond, settled in Virginia. Grant of lands in New County Kent, 1658. = (Chart 4.)

William, settled in New Kent County, Virginia, 1667. = Martha. (Chart 4.)

Robert, of Reading. Born 1629. Alderman 1665. Mayor 1668. A Burgess for Parliament. Died 1679. = Bennett. .... Died 1710. æt. 89.

Others.

Francis. = Ann.

yor of Reading, Burgess for = Eleanor.........

Francis, Mayor of Reading, 1680 89. Burgess for Parliament. Executor of his mother's Will. = Rebecca. .... Died 1699.

Timothy of Reading. Born 1662 = Elizabeth.

Eliz. Born

Cordelia. Born 1 02. Died 1 2 = John Hollidge, of Bristol.

Timothy. Born 1693. =

12897 m Martha (?)

12946 m Susonnah 12898

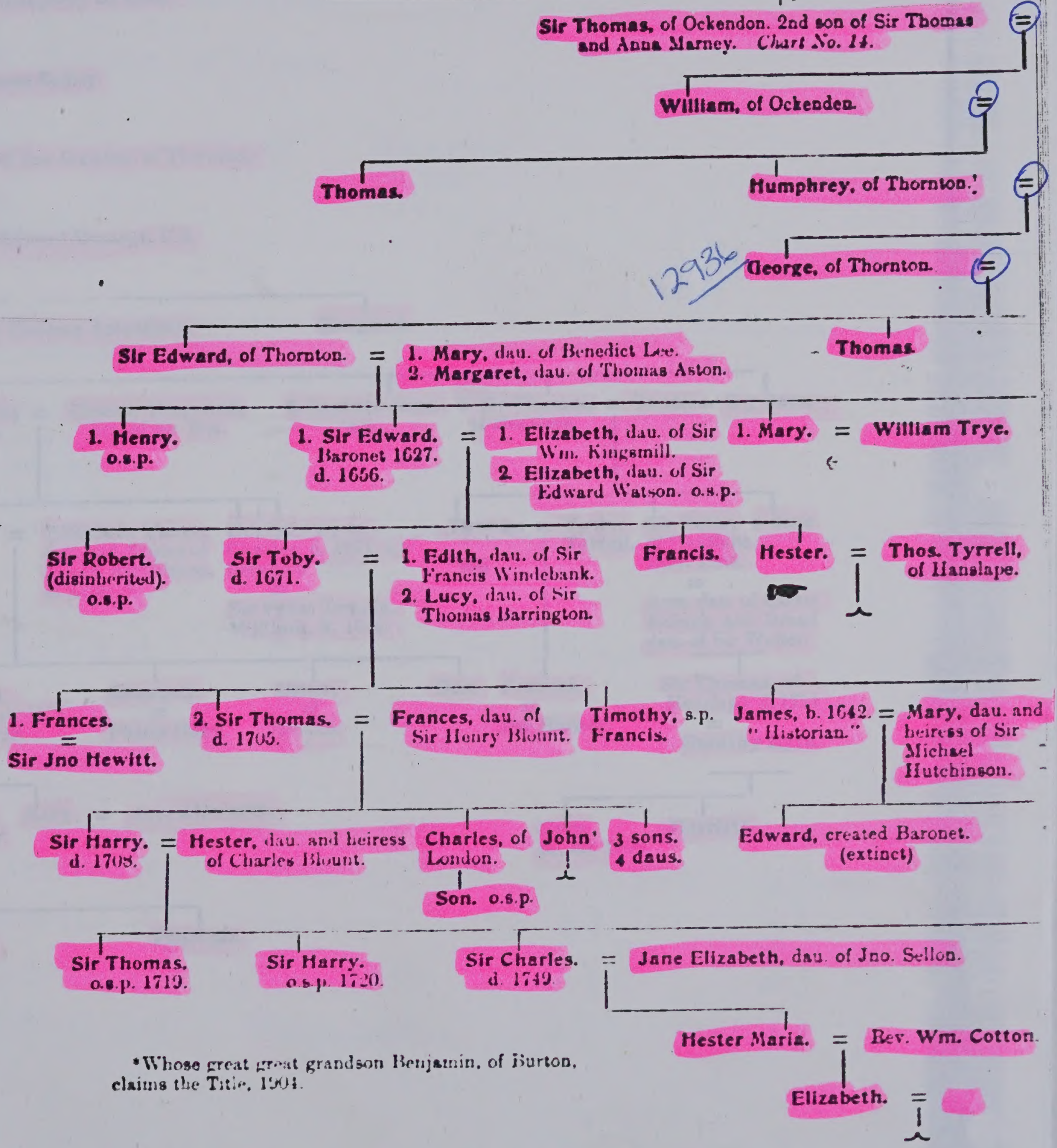
4181 del.

1710
89
1621

Chart XVI.

TYRRELL, of Thornton, Bucks.

12988


Sir Thomas, of Ockendon. 2nd son of Sir Thomas and Anna Marney. *Chart No. 14.*
=
William, of Ockenden.
=
Thomas.
Humphrey, of Thornton.
=
12936
George, of Thornton.
=
Sir Edward, of Thornton. = 1. Mary, dau. of Benedict Lee. 2. Margaret, dau. of Thomas Aston.
Thomas.
1. Henry. o.s.p.
1. Sir Edward. Baronet 1627. d. 1656. = 1. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Wm. Kingsmill. 2. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Edward Watson. o.s.p.
1. Mary. = William Trye.
Sir Robert. (disinherited). o.s.p.
Sir Toby. d. 1671. = 1. Edith, dau. of Sir Francis Windebank. 2. Lucy, dau. of Sir Thomas Barrington.
Francis.
Hester. = Thos. Tyrrell, of Hanslape.
1. Frances. = Sir Jno Hewitt.
2. Sir Thomas. d. 1705. = Frances, dau. of Sir Henry Blount.
Timothy, s.p.
Francis.
James, b. 1642. "Historian." = Mary, dau. and heiress of Sir Michael Hutchinson.
Sir Harry. d. 1708. = Hester, dau. and heiress of Charles Blount.
Charles, of London.
Son. o.s.p.
John*
3 sons. 4 daus.
Edward, created Baronet. (extinct)
Sir Thomas. o.s.p. 1719.
Sir Harry. o.s.p. 1720.
Sir Charles. d. 1749. = Jane Elizabeth, dau. of Jno. Sellon.
Hester Maria. = Rev. Wm. Cotton.
Elizabeth. =

*Whose great great grandson Benjamin, of Burton, claims the Title, 1904.

Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Humphrey Le Brun.

Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Bodley.

Jane, dau. and heiress of Jno Ingleton, of Thornton.

Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Edward Montagu, C.J.

Hester. = **Sir Thomas Salusbury.** **Margaret.**

2. Sir Timothy, of Oakley Master of Buckhounds to Charles I. b. 1575. = **Eleanor Kingsmill,** dau. of Sir Wm. **2. Captain John.** s.p. **2. Sir Thomas,** of Hanslape. = **Sanders.** **2. 7 daus.**

Sir Timothy, Knight. b. 1610. Held lands in Finglass, 1660. = **Elizabeth Usher,** dau. and heiress of James: Archbishop, of Armagh.

Henry, o.s.p.m.
Charles, d. 1694. s.p.
Eleanor.
=
Sir Peter Temple.
William, k. 1644.

Thomas = **Hester Tyrrell.** **Sir Peter,** of Hanslape. Bart. 1665. = **Ann,** dau. of Carew Raleigh, and Grand dau. of Sir Walter. **2 daus**

Charles, died in Ireland FEU. 1665. **John,** Captain R.N. d. 1692. **Elizabeth** = **Philip Hoby.** **Usher,** of Jamaica. **Dau.** **Frances.** = **Jno Blower.** **Sir Thomas,** of Hanslape. d. 1714 = **Dorothy Eyre.**

James, Lt.-General. Groom of bed chamber to Prince of Wales. **Mary** = **Jno. Aldworth.** **Eyre.** ob. inf. 1698. **Harriett.**

Frances. **Penelope.**

13006

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
38912.2	15	Tyrrell	Thomas		

BORN: DATE: / / **BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:**
CITY: **COUNTY:**
STATE:

RELIGION: **CHRISTENED:**
MARRIED: / / **LOCATION:**
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION: Grocer +Citizen
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: c/ /1600 **LOCATION:**
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: / / **PLOT:**
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: London, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	38912.0	Geage Tyrrell
MOTHER:	38913.0	Eleanor montague
SPOUSE 1:	38912.2A	Margaret Chabnor
SPOUSE 1 - F:	38912.2A0	?
SPOUSE 1 - M:	38912.2AA	?
SPOUSE 2:		

* * *

CHILD - 1:	38912.21	Thomas	b.) 1590	d.) 1639
CHILD - 2:				
CHILD - 3:	38912.22	Lucy	b.)	d.)
CHILD - 4:				
CHILD - 5:	38912.23	Frances	b.)	d.)
CHILD - 6:				
CHILD - 7:	38912.24	Elizabeth	b.)	d.)
CHILD - 8:				
CHILD - 9:				
CHILD - 10:				
CHILD - 11:				
CHILD - 12:				
CHILD - 13:				

WILLS.

TYRRELL.

? 13006

1600.—THOMAS TYRRELL of London, Citizen and Grocer.

Property in East and West Ham, Essex, and at Mitcham and Croydon, in Surrey, to son Thomas.

Property in St. Nicholas Cole Abbey, St. Christopher-le-Stocks, and St. Ethelburga, London, to wife Margaret for life, then to son Thomas.

Property in Crawley, Surrey, and personal estate into three parts—one share to wife, and one share each to daughters Lucy and Frances.

£100 to daughter Elizabeth, wife of Gamaliel Crump; 20 nobles to mother (Elizabeth), widow.

A country house at Woodford mentioned.

Legacy to poor of Woodford.

„ „ Grocers' Company of London.

„ „ friend, Master Robert Wright (Minister).

Wife Margaret and son Thomas executors. Probate by both.

#15186

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
38912.21	14	Tyrrell	Thomas	'Esquire'	

BORN: DATE: c / /1590
CITY: Reading
STATE: England
BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
COUNTY: Berkshire

RELIGION:
MARRIED: / /
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:
CHRISTENED:
LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: c / /1639
LOCATION: Fulborne, Cambridgeshire, England
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: / /
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:
PLOT:

Probale 1639 @

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Reading, Berkshire, England.

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1: Fulborne, Cambridgeshire, England.
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	38912.2	Thomas Tyrrell
MOTHER:	38912.2A	Margaret Chabnor
SPOUSE 1:	38912.21A	Joan ?
SPOUSE 1 - F:		
SPOUSE 1 - M:		
SPOUSE 2:		

****

CHILD - 1:
CHILD - 2: 38912.211 ?
CHILD - 3:
CHILD - 4:
CHILD - 5:
CHILD - 6:
CHILD - 7:
CHILD - 8:
CHILD - 9:
CHILD - 10:
CHILD - 11:
CHILD - 12:
CHILD - 13:

✓ 1639.—THOMAS TYRRELL, of Fulborne, Cambs., Esquire. #15186 (38912.21)

Lands in Fulborne, Croydon, Mitcham, St. Nicholas Cole Abbey, London.

Wife Joan.

Grandchild Thomas Tyrrell, a minor.

Grand-daughter Elizabeth Tyrrell.

Sister Mrs. Cruys.

Thomas son of
Thomas +
Margaret (Chebnor)
Tyrrell

#13007

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
38912.3	15	Tyrrell	Francis		

BORN: DATE: / /1554 **BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:**
CITY: **COUNTY:**
STATE: England

RELIGION: **CHRISTENED:**
MARRIED: / / **LOCATION:**
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION: Citizen+Grocer
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / **LOCATION:**
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: / / **PLOT:**
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: London, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	38912.0	George Tyrrell
MOTHER:	38913.0	Eleanor Montagu

SPOUSE 1: Never Married.
SPOUSE 1 - F:
SPOUSE 1 - M:
SPOUSE 2:

****

CHILD - 1:
CHILD - 2:
CHILD - 3:
CHILD - 4:
CHILD - 5:
CHILD - 6:
CHILD - 7:
CHILD - 8:
CHILD - 9:
CHILD - 10:
CHILD - 11:
CHILD - 12:
CHILD - 13:

✓ 13007

1609.—Francis Tyrrell, of London, Citizen and Grocer. Son of George + Eleanor.

Sister Emma (Mrs. Thaire) 13008	All named in Will.
,, (Mrs. Weekes) and her son and his wife and children	
Niece Alice Weeks, a minor	
Cousins Thomas Tyrrell (son of my brother), Elizabeth and Frances	
Various Godchildren	

#13011

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
38912.7	15	Tyrrell	Edward.	'SirKnight'	

BORN: DATE: / /1566
CITY:
STATE: England

BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
COUNTY:

RELIGION:
MARRIED: / /
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

CHRISTENED:
LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: c / /1605
LOCATION:
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: / /
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

PLOT:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: THORNTON, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	38912.0	George Tyrrell
MOTHER:	38913.0	Eleanor Montagu
SPOUSE ~~1~~: 2	38912.7B	Margaret Ashton
SPOUSE 1 - F:	38912.7B0	Thomas ASHTON
SPOUSE 1 - M:	38912.7BA	?
SPOUSE ~~2~~: 1	38912.7A	Mary Lee

* * *

CHILD - 1: of Mary Lee:
CHILD - 2: 38912.701 Henry
CHILD - 3: 38912.702 Edward
CHILD - 4: 38912.703 Timothy
CHILD - 5: 38912.704 JOHN
CHILD - 6:
CHILD - 7: of Margaret AshTON
CHILD - 8: 38912.705 Francis + 3 others (?)
CHILD - 9: 38912.706 Charles
CHILD - 10: 38912.707 Thomas
CHILD - 11: 38912.708 Penelope
CHILD - 12: 38912.709 Bridget
CHILD - 13: 38912.710 Jane

16605

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
38912.706	14	Tyrrell	Charles		

BORN: DATE: / /
CITY:
STATE:

BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:
COUNTY:

RELIGION:
MARRIED: / /
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

CHRISTENED:
LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / /1619
LOCATION: will dated 8, March, 1619
CAUSE:

BURIAL: DATE: / /
PLOT:
CEMETERY:
LOCATION: ST.-Andrews-by-the Wardrobe 'London'

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England, London

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	38912.7	Edward Tyrrell
MOTHER:	38912.7B	Margaret Ashton
SPOUSE 1:	38912.706A	?
SPOUSE 1 - F:		
SPOUSE 1 - M:		
SPOUSE 2:		

* * *

CHILD - 1:
CHILD - 2:
CHILD - 3:
CHILD - 4:
CHILD - 5:
CHILD - 6:
CHILD - 7:
CHILD - 8:
CHILD - 9:
CHILD - 10:
CHILD - 11:
CHILD - 12:
CHILD - 13:

Son of George + Eleanor Montague

Son of Edward + Mary Ashton

166~~0~~5

1620.—CHARLES TYRRELL, of St. Andrews-by-the-Wardrobe, London (dated 8 March, 1619).

To be buried in St. Andrews with wife.

Cousin Thomas Lea	All named in Will.
Brother Thomas	
,, Timothy	
Brother-in-law Gardner	
Sister Penelope Gardner	
Cousin William Trye	
,, Edmond West	
Sister Bridget	
,, Jane	
Sir Edward Tyrrell, Kt.	Overseers of Will.
Cousin Robert Tyrrell	

ROOTS 12937

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
38913.0	16	Montague	Eleanor		

BORN: DATE: c / /1530 **BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:**
CITY: **COUNTY:**
STATE: England

RELIGION: **CHRISTENED:**
MARRIED: / / **LOCATION:**
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / **LOCATION:**
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: / / **PLOT:**
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	77826.0	Edward Montague 'Sir Knight'
MOTHER:	77827.0	Helen Roper
SPOUSE 1:	38912.0	George Tyrrell
SPOUSE 1 - F:	77824.0	Humphrey Tyrell
SPOUSE 1 - M:	77825.0	Jane Ingelton
SPOUSE 2:		

* * *

CHILD - 1:	19456.0	William	b.) 1552	d.) 1595
CHILD - 2:				
CHILD - 3:				
CHILD - 4:				
CHILD - 5:				
CHILD - 6:				
CHILD - 7:				
CHILD - 8:				
CHILD - 9:				
CHILD - 10:				
CHILD - 11:				
CHILD - 12:				
CHILD - 13:				

✓

AFN=Ancestral File Number

13004

2 Edward MONTAGUE [SIR KNIGHT]
AFN: GR2N-L4
BORN: Abt 1500
Of Boughton, , England
MAR.:
DIED:
England

1 Eleanor Or Elizabeth MONTAGUE
AFN: GR2N-BQ
12937
BORN: Abt 1530
, , Eng.
MAR.:
DIED:

SPOUSE
George TYRRELL
AFN: R1X0-1W
BORN: 1549
Thornton,S,, England
DIED: 16 May 1571
Of Bruyn, Essex, England

13005

3 Helen ROPER
AFN: GR2S-W7
BORN: Abt 1529
DIED:

4
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

5
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

6
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

7
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

8
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

9
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

10
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

11
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

12
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

13
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

14
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

15
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

AFN: ----
BORN:

17
AFN: ----
BORN:

18
AFN: ----
BORN:

19
AFN: ----
BORN:

20
AFN: ----
BORN:

21
AFN: ----
BORN:

22
AFN: ----
BORN:

23
AFN: ----
BORN:

24
AFN: ----
BORN:

25
AFN: ----
BORN:

26
AFN: ----
BORN:

27
AFN: ----
BORN:

28
AFN: ----
BORN:

29
AFN: ----
BORN:

30
AFN: ----
BORN:

31
AFN: ----
BORN:

Copyright @ 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

ROOTS 15184

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
38914.0	16	Richmond	William		

BORN: DATE: c / /1530 **BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:**
CITY: Stewley Gran **COUNTY:** Bucks
STATE: England.

RELIGION: **CHRISTENED:**
MARRIED: / / **LOCATION:**
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / **LOCATION:**
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: / / **PLOT:**
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Stewley Gran, Bucks, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	77828.0	?
MOTHER:	77829.0	?
SPOUSE 1:	38915.0	Marjory Choke
SPOUSE 1 - F:	77830.0	?
SPOUSE 1 - M:	77831.0	?
SPOUSE 2:		

* * *

CHILD - 1:	19457.0	Margaret	b.) c 1570
CHILD - 2:			
CHILD - 3:			
CHILD - 4:			
CHILD - 5:			
CHILD - 6:			
CHILD - 7:			
CHILD - 8:			
CHILD - 9:			
CHILD - 10:			
CHILD - 11:			
CHILD - 12:			
CHILD - 13:			

✓ HUSBAND: William RICHMOND (AFN:K6C7-VK) Ancestor 38914.0/Roots 15184

BORN: Abt 1530 PLACE: Of Stewkley Gran, Bucks., Eng.
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
MAR.: PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER WIVES:

✓ WIFE: Marjory CHOKE (AFN:K6C7-WQ) Ancestor 38915.0/Roots 15185

BORN: Abt 1530 PLACE: Of Shelborne, Wilts., Eng.
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

✓ 1. NAME: Margaret RICHMOND (AFN:8J3X-32) Ancestor 19457.0/Roots 12939
---- BORN: Abt 1570 PLACE: Of Stewly, Buckshire, England
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: William TYRELL [LORD OF MANOR OF BRUYN]/ (AFN:8J3X-2V)
MAR.: 1590 PLACE:

2. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

3. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

4. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

Roots 15185

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
38915.0	16	Choke	Marjory		

BORN: DATE: c / /1530 **BIRTH CERTIFICATE LOCATION:**
CITY: Shelborne **COUNTY:** Wilts
STATE: England

RELIGION: **CHRISTENED:**
MARRIED: / / **LOCATION:**
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / **LOCATION:**
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: / / **PLOT:**
CEMETERY:
LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: Shelborne, Wilts, England

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
FATHER:	77830.0	?
MOTHER:	77831.0	?
SPOUSE 1:	38914.0	William Richmond
SPOUSE 1 - F:	77828.0	?
SPOUSE 1 - M:	77829.0	?
SPOUSE 2:		

****

CHILD - 1:	19457.0	Margaret	b.) 1570
CHILD - 2:			
CHILD - 3:			
CHILD - 4:			
CHILD - 5:			
CHILD - 6:			
CHILD - 7:			
CHILD - 8:			
CHILD - 9:			
CHILD - 10:			
CHILD - 11:			
CHILD - 12:			
CHILD - 13:			

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
39232	16	HawKINS	William		NOV 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1485 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Plymoutn COUNTY: Devonshire
STATE: England.

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: bet / /1532 LOCATION: England.
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: bet. /Feb/1554 LOCATION: Plymouth, Devonshire, England
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME
ATHER:	78464	JoHN HawKINS
MOTHER:	78465	JoaN Amadas ey
SPOUSE-1	39233	Joan Towne Trelawney
SPOUSE-1 F	78466	Robert Trelawney
SPOUSE-1 M		
SPOUSE-2	78467	?

****

CHILD-01	19616	JoHN HawKINS b) 1532
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

Joh

ID: I260 **William Hawkins**

Birth: Abt 1485 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England *Death:* Bef Feb 1554 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

Captain William Hawkins, known as "Old William", was the first of three generations of great English seamen. He was born before 1490 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England. He died in Feb 1554 or 1555 in Plymouth. In 1544, William Hawkins purchased the Manor of Sutton Valletort or Vawter, which remained in the Hawkins family until 1637-8. Devonshire was the cradle of the naval Hawkinses. It was the men of Devonshire – the Hawkinses, Drakes, Gilbert, Raleigh, Granville, Oxenham and a host more of forgotten Elizabethan naval worthies to whom England owed her Colonies and her very existence. William is thought to have been the Hawkins who in 1513 was master of the "Great Galley," one of the few Royal ships of that time. He was one of the richest men in Plymouth . He established English trade with the South Seas. He made three voyages to Brazil in about 1528, 1530 and 1532 in his own ship of 200 tons called the "Paul of Plymouth", and brought a native king to see Henry VIII. The savage king spent nearly a year in England, but when being returned t o Brazil by Captain Hawkins, he died at sea. Sir William Hawkins was Lord of the Manor of Sutton. Valletort (or Vawter), Mayor of Plymouth 1532-33, again Mayor 1538-39; elected Member of Parliament 1552. He was married to Joan Trelawney, daughter of Roger Trelawney, (*ID:* I402 *Birth:* 1450 in Brightorre, Devon, England.) who was the third son of Sir John Trelawny (b: 1410 in England) and Margaret Boeton. Joan was born before 1500 in England and died in ? there. Sir William Hawkins and Joan Trelawney had the following children:

1.) William Amadas Hawkins was born before 1530 in Plymouth, England and died 7 Oct 1589 in England. The name of his first wife, to whom he was married before 1565, is not known. His second marriage was to Mary "Marie " Halse, who was born before 1581 and was the daughter of John Halse of Kenedon and Efford, and Joan Tothill ,who was born in Kenedon. After his death she married Sir Warwick Hele of Wembary. Capt. William served as the Governor of Plymouth. He was Mayor in 1567-8, 1578-9 and 1587- 80. He commanded "The Griffin" against the Spanish Armada . His son William, sailed in the Royal Navy with Fenton in 1582, laid the foundation of the Indian Empire and went to Agra in 1608 as Ambassador at the Court of the Great Mogul. He married a daughter of Mubarik Kahn , a Christian Armenian. Children of William and his first wife wer e William, Judith, Clare and Grace Hawkins. Children of William Hawkins and Mary Halse w ere Richard, Nicholas, Francis, William, Mary, Elizabeth and Frances.

2.) Admiral Sir John Hawkins II. Sir John Hawkins erected a monument to the memory of his brother in St. Nicholas Church, Deptford, which bore this inscription: "To the ever living memory of William Hawkins of Plymouth esquire; who was a worshipper of the true religion; a munificent benefactor to poor mariners; skilled in navigation; oftentimes undertaking long voyages; a just arbiter in difficult cases; and a man of singular faith, probity , and prudence. He had two wives, four children by one, and seven by the other. John Hawkins, Knight, Treasurer of th e Queen's Navy, his brother most sorrowfully erected this . He died in the sure and certain hope of resurrection, on the 7th day of October, in the year of our Lord 1589."

(Prince's Worthies of Devon, p. 389; Haklluyt's Principal Navigations, iii.700. This account of Hakluyt's has been re printed in The Hawkins's Voyages, edited for the Haklayt Society by Clements R. Markham, whose biographical introduction embodies most of the little that is known. Miss Mary W.S., Hawkins's "Plymouth Armada Heroes" contains some interesting notes extracted from the Plymouth records.)

- *Occupation:* Shipowner, Captain, Merchant

Father: John Hawkins b: Bef 1430 in Lived At Tavistock During Reign Of Henry VII
Mother: Joan Amadas

Marriage 1 Joan Trelawny b: Abt 1500 in Launceton, Cornwall, England She was his cousin.
Children:
William Amadas Hawkins b: 1530 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

John Hawkyns b: 1532 in Plymouth, Devonshire, England

****

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
39233	16	Trelawney	Joan	Towne	Nov 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1500 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Launceton COUNTY: Cornwall
STATE: England

RELIGION: bef CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: / /1532 LOCATION: England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

****

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE: England
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

****

	ID NUMBER	NAME	
FATHER:	78466	Robert Trelawney > may be Roger b) 1450	
MOTHER:	78467		
SPOUSE-1	39232	William Hawkins	Joan + William may have been cousins.
SPOUSE-1 F	78464	John Hawkins	
SPOUSE-1 M	78465	Joan Amadas	
SPOUSE-2			

****

CHILD-01	19616	John Hawkins. b) 1532
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

****

COMMENT:

ID: I403 **John Trelawny**

Birth: 1410 in England

Father: Sir John Trelawny b: 1370
Mother: Blanche Pownde

Marriage 1 Margaret Boeton

Children

Roger Trelawny b: 1450 in Brightorre, Devon, England (father of Joan who married William Hawkins)

—father of Joan

Son Trelawny

Walter Trelawny

ID: I405 **Sir John Trelawny**

Birth: 1370

Sir John Trelawny was with the King at Agincourt in 1415 an d as a reward for his bravery he had the three oak, or laurel leaves, added to his famil y arms, with a pension of L20 pounds per annum. His will was proved during second year of the reign of Philip and Mary

Marriage 1 Blanche Pownde
Children

John Trelawny b: 1410 in England

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
39234	16	GONSON	Benjamin		NOV 2000

BORN:DATE: / /1524 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: Slinford COUNTY: Sussex
STATE: England

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: before / /1541 LOCATION:
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION: Treasurer of British Navy
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION:
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

	ID NUMBER	NAME	
THER:	78468	William GONSON	b.) 1470 @ Slinford
MOTHER:	78469	?	
SPOUSE-1	39235	Ursula Hussey	
SPOUSE-1 F	78470	Anthony Hussey	b.) ca 1490 England
SPOUSE-1 M			
SPOUSE-2	78471	?	

CHILD-01	19617	Katherine GONSON
CHILD-02		
CHILD-03		
CHILD-04		
CHILD-05		
CHILD-06		
CHILD-07		
CHILD-08		
CHILD-09		
CHILD-10		
CHILD-11		
CHILD-12		
CHILD-13		
CHILD-14		

COMMENT:

19408

* * *

ID NUMBER	GEN	NAME LAST	NAME FIRST	NAME MID	DATE
39848	16	Williamson	Thomas		01/2001

BORN:DATE: / /1563 BIRTH CIRTIFICATE LOCATION:
CITY: LONDON COUNTY: Middlesex
STATE: ENGLAND

RELIGION: CHRISTENED:
MARRIED: /ca/1592 LOCATION: LONDON, middlesex, England
MARRIAGE LICENSE LOCATION:

OCCUPATION:
MILITARY SERVICE:

DEATH: DATE: / / LOCATION: LONDON, Middlesex, England.
CAUSE:
BURIAL: DATE: PLOT:
CEMETERY: LOCATION:

* * *

CURRENT OR LAST RESIDENCE:

PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 1:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 2:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 3:
PREVIOUS RESIDENCE 4:

* * *

	ID NUMBER	NAME	
FATHER:	79696		
MOTHER:	79697		
SPOUSE-1	39849	Ann ?	
SPOUSE-1 F	79698		
SPOUSE-1 M	79699		
SPOUSE-2			

* * *

CHILD-01	19924	Richard Williamson	b.) 1593
CHILD-02			
CHILD-03			
CHILD-04			
CHILD-05			
CHILD-06			
CHILD-07			
CHILD-08			
CHILD-09			
CHILD-10			
CHILD-11			
CHILD-12			
CHILD-13			
CHILD-14			

* * *

COMMENT:

Family Group Record

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

Thomas WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-R9) Pedigree

Born: 1563 **Place:** London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.
Died: **Place:** London, Middlesex, , England
Married: Abt 1592 **Place:** London, Middlesex, England

Father:
Mother:

Wife's Name

Mrs Ann WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-SG) Pedigree

Born: 1567 **Place:** London, Middx, England
Died: **Place:** , , England
Married: Abt 1592 **Place:** London, Middlesex, England

Father:
Mother:

Children

1. **Sex Name**
M George WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-TM) Pedigree

Born: 1589 **Place:** London, Middx, England

2. **Sex Name**
F Elizabeth WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-VS) Pedigree

Born: 1591 **Place:** London, Middx, England

3. **Sex Name**
M Richard WILLIAMSON (AFN:FQ80-QK) Pedigree

Born: 1593 **Place:** London, Mddlsx, England, U.k.
Died: 1659 **Place:** Isle Of Wight, Surry, Virginia
Buried: **Place:** Isle Of Wight, Surry, Virginia

4. **Sex Name**
M William WILLIAMSON (AFN:GQR7-W0) Pedigree

Born: 1595 **Place:** London, Middx, England

© 1999-2000 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this si
Privacy Polic

Rootsweb / Persson Family: Debra Persson <perssond@optusnet.com.au>

ID: I15394 *Name:* Thomas WILLIAMSON

Birth: 1563 in London, Middlesex, England

LDS AFN Reference Number: GQR7-R9: Submitted by Howard Burkholz - Kaysville, UT.

Marriage 1 Mrs Ann WILLIAMSON b: ABT 1567 in London, Middlesex, England

Married: ABT 1592 in London, Middlesex, England

Children

1. George WILLIAMSON b: 1589 in London, Middlesex, England
2. Elizabeth WILLIAMSON b: 1591 in London, Middlesex, England
3. Richard WILLIAMSON b: 1593 in London, Middlesex, England
4. William WILLIAMSON b: 1595 in London, Middlesex, England

****